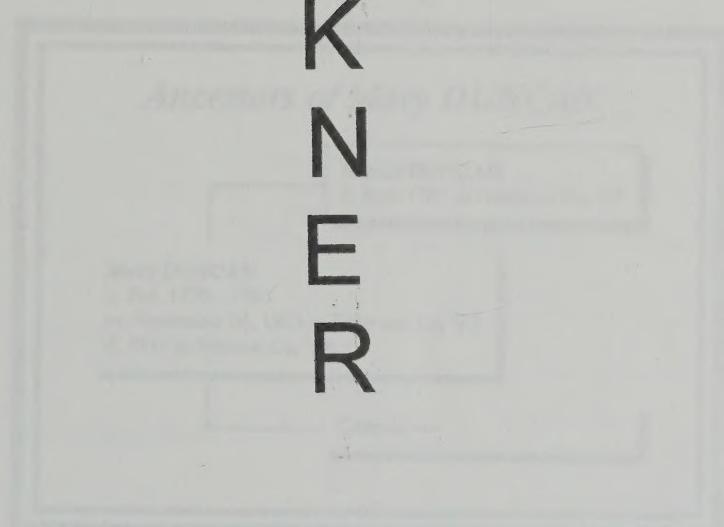


B
E
C
K
N
E
R



2

Ancestors of Mary DUNCAN

Robert DUNCAN

d: June 1787 in Botetourt Co, VA

Mary DUNCAN

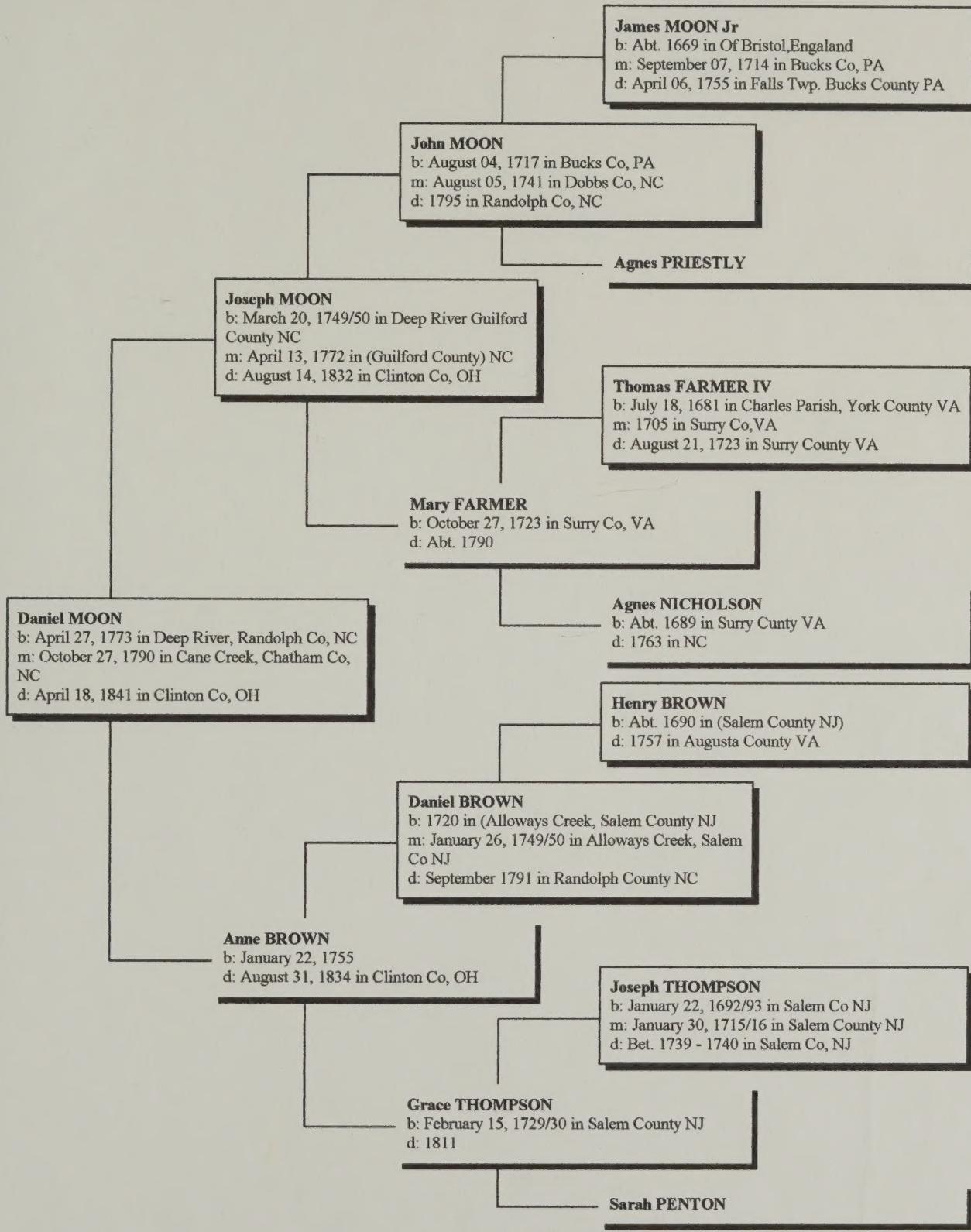
b: Bet. 1770 - 1780

m: September 04, 1803 in Botetourt Co, VA

d: 1849 in Monroe Co, VA

Cattron ---

Ancestors of Daniel MOON



Family Group Record

[Download GEDCOM](#)

FamilySearch™ Ancestral File v4.19

Husband's NameJohn DUNCAN (AFN:B7LV-B0)[Pedigree](#)**Born:** Abt. 1676 **Place:** <, Fauquier Co., Va>**Father:****Mother:****Wife's Name**Elizabeth (AFN:B7LV-C5)[Pedigree](#)**Born:** Abt. 1680 **Place:** <, Fauquier Co., Va>**Father:****Mother:****Children**1. **Sex Name****M** James DUNCAN (AFN:19F0-Z0)[Pedigree](#)**Born:** Abt 1666 **Place:** Of Culpeper, , Virginia**Died:** 1749 **Place:** , Culpeper Co., Va

© 1999-2002 by Intellectual Reserve, Inc. All rights reserved. English approval: 3/1999
Use of this site constitutes your acceptance of these [Conditions of Use](#) (last updated: 3/22/1999).
Privacy Policy (last updated: 10/12/2001). 27 <http://www.familysearch.org> v.2.5.0

Family Group Record

Family Group Record

Download GEDCOM

Husband's Name

John DUNCAN (AFN: B21-A-80)

Born: Apr 1876 Place: < Fandier Co., Va>

Father's Name

William

Mother's Name

Elizabeth (AGAB) A-C

Born: Apr 1880 Place: < Fandier Co., Va>

Father's Name

William

Mother's Name

Charlotte

Father's Name

James

Born: Apr 1888 Place: < Chippewa Co., Wis>

Mother's Name

James DUNCAN (AFN: 1A9E-50)

Spouse

died 1887

Spouse

Engine Crock

-- James DUNCAN (B7LS-XS) Born: [1711]
sp-Dorcas BUTLER (B7LT-ZG) Born: [1711]
2-- Joseph DUNCAN SR. (19DZ-DX) Born: BET [1711]
sp-Lydia (19DZ-F4) Born: 1735 Prob, , VA
3-- Lydia (Dar) Lidya DUNCAN (2KNB-5J) Born: [1732]
sp-John O'BANNON (BT4B-R5) Born: [1732]
3-- Housen H DUNCAN (2KNB-6P) Born: [1734]
sp-Agnes JOHNSON (BT4B-SO) Born: [1734]
3-- Jemimah (Myra) DUNCAN (2KNB-7V) Born: [1736]
sp-John MAUZY (BT4B-T5) Born: [1736]
3-- Rosanna (Rosemond) DUNCAN (2KNB-82) Born: [1736]
sp-John WITHERS (BT4B-VB) Born: [1736]
3-- Hannah DUNCAN (2KNB-97) Born: [1736]
sp-Ebenezer PORTER (BT4B-WH) Born: [1736]
3-- Joseph DUNCAN JR. (19F0-KW) Born: 1742 , Fauquier, VA
sp-Caty O'BANNON (B7LV-1F) Born: [1741]
4-- Elizabeth DUNCAN (BETSY) (2KNB-0G) Born: 1760 ,
sp-Joseph PARKER (2KNB-09) Born: 25 Mar 1756 Perhaps
5-- Charles PARKER (2KNB-9X) Born: 12 Dec 1782 , Fauquier Co., VA
sp-Hannah WILLIAMS (2KNB-B4) Born: 26 Feb 1776 ,
5-- Archabald PARKER (2KNB-06) Born: 15 Feb 1783 , Fauquier Co., VA
sp-Lucinda PARKER (BT49-ST) Born: 2 Nov 1788 , Fauquier Co., VA
5-- Lewis PARKER (2KNB-NT) Born: ? 1786 , Fauquier Co., VA
5-- John PARKER (2KNB-MN) Born: ? 1787 , Fauquier Co., VA
sp-Sally GREEN (BT49-QH) Born: [1787]
5-- Catherine PARKER (2KNB-P1) Born: ? 1790 , Fauquier Co., Virginia
sp-John GUYE (BT49-RN) Born: Abt 1785/1790 , , VA
4-- Lydia DUNCAN (2KN9-FR) Born: Abt 1765/1767 Prob., Fauquier Co., VA
sp-John MIZNER (2KN9-GX) Born: Abt 1765 Prob., Fauquier Co., VA
5-- Jeremiah MIZNER (2KN9-P5) Born: [1792]
5-- John MIZNER JR. (2KN9-QB) Born: [1794]
sp-Rebecca WALKER (BT4B-CQ) Born: [1794]
5-- Joseph MIZNER (2KN9-RH) Born: [1796]
sp-Katherine WALKER (2KN9-BB) Born: 1800
5-- James R. MIZNER (2KN6-PQ) Born: 6 Jan 1798 Lawrenceburg, Anderson Co., KY
sp-Harriet WALKER (2KN9-1P) Born: 27 Sep 1805 , , KY
5-- (K) Catherine MIZNER (2KN9-SN) Born: 1800
sp-Spencer TINSLEY (BT4B-F3) Born: [1800]
5-- Malinda (Matilda) MIZNER (2KN9-TT) Born: [1802]
sp-Randolph WALKER (BT4B-GB) Born: [1802]
5-- Polly (Mary) MIZNER (2KN9-V1) Born: [1804]
sp-David DRISKELL (BT4B-HF) Born: [1804]
4-- Charlotte DUNCAN (LRZW-0W) Born: Abt 1770/1777 , Fauquier Co., VA
sp-John PARKER (2KN8-SJ) Born: Abt 1770/1777 ,
5-- Lucinda PARKER (LRZW-13) Born: [1792]
5-- Thomas Duncan PARKER (LRZW-2B) Born: [1792]
5-- James D. PARKER (LRZW-3F) Born: [1792]
5-- John PARKER (LRZW-4L) Born: [1792]
5-- Elizabeth PARKER (LRZW-5R) Born: Abt 1800/1805 Prob., Fauquier Co., VA
sp-Daniel PARKER (LRZD-WH) Born: Abt 1796/1800 , Fauquier Co., VA
5-- Malinda PARKER (LRZW-6X) Born: [1802]

s D NCAN (B7LG-XS) Born: [1666]

- 5-- Catherine "Kitty" PARKER (LRZW-74) Born: [1804]
- 5-- Mary "Polly" PARKER (LRZW-89) Born: [1806]
- 5-- Lydia Ann PARKER (LRZW-CS) Born: Abt 1815 Perhaps, . . . klin Co., KY
sp-William Robinson MARRS (LRZW-BM) Born: Abt 1810
- sp-Cathy O'BANNION (O'BANNON) (2KN9-J9) Born: 1748 , Prince Co., VA
- 4-- James DUNCAN (2KN9-W6) Born: [1744]
- sp-Dorcas BUTLER (BT4B-JL) Born: [1744]
- 4-- Washington DUNCAN (2KN9-XC) Born: [1746]
- 4-- Nancy DUNCAN (2KN9-ZJ) Born: [1750]
- sp-Samuel HARRIS (BT4B-KR) Born: [1750]
- 4-- Charlotte DUNCAN (2KNB-ON) Born: [1752]
- sp-John PARKER (BT4B-LX) Born: [1752]
- 4-- Susannah DUNCAN (2KNB-1T) Born: [1754]
- sp-Daniel WHITELET (BT4B-M4) Born: [1754]
- 4-- Archibald DUNCAN (2KNB-21) Born: [1756]
- sp-Hannah WILLIAMS (BT4B-N9) Born: [1756]
- 4-- Matilda DUNCAN (2KNB-36) Born: [1758]
- sp-Claibourn COLLIER (BT4B-PG) Born: [1758]
- 4-- Elizabeth DUNCAN (BETSY) (2KNB-DG) Born: 1760 , , Virginia
sp-Joseph PARKER (2KNB-C9) Born: 25 Mar 1756 Perhaps, . . .
- 5-- Charles PARKER (2KNB-9X) Born: 12 Dec 1782 , Fauquier Co., VA
sp-Hannah WILLIAMS (2KNB-B4) Born: 26 Feb 1776 , VA
- 5-- Archabald PARKER (2KNB-06) Born: 15 Feb 1783 , Fauquier Co., Virginia
sp-Lucinda PARKER (BT49-ST) Born: 2 Nov 1788 , Fauquier Co., Virginia
- 5-- Lewis PARKER (2KNB-NT) Born: ? 1786 , Fauquier Co., Virginia
- 5-- John PARKER (2KNB-MN) Born: ? 1787 , Fauquier Co., Virginia
sp-Sally GREEN (BT49-QH) Born: [1787]
- 5-- Catherine PARKER (2KNB-P1) Born: ? 1790 , Fauquier Co., Virginia
sp-John GUYE (BT49-RN) Born: Abt 1785/1790 , VA
- 4-- Lydia DUNCAN (2KN9-FR) Born: Abt 1765/1767 Prob., Fauquier Co., VA
sp-John MIZNER (2KN9-GX) Born: Abt 1765 Prob., Fauquier Co., VA
- 5-- Jeremiah MIZNER (2KN9-P5) Born: [1792]
- 5-- John MIZNER JR. (2KN9-QB) Born: [1794]
- sp-Rebecca WALKER (BT4B-CQ) Born: [1794]
- 5-- Joseph MIZNER (2KN9-RH) Born: [1796]
- sp-Katherine WALKER (2KN9-BB) Born: 1800
- 5-- James R. MIZNER (2KN6-PQ) Born: 6 Jan 1798 Lawrenceburg , Anderson Co., KY
sp-Harriet WALKER (2KN9-1P) Born: 27 Sep 1805 , KY
- 5-- (K) Catherine MIZNER (2KN9-SN) Born: 1800
sp-Spencer TINSLEY (BT4B-F3) Born: [1800]
- 5-- Malinda (Matilda) MIZNER (2KN9-TT) Born: [1802]
- sp-Randolph WALKER (BT4B-51) Born: [1802]
- 5-- Polly (Mary) (2KN9-11) Born: [1802]
sp-David DRISKEEL (2KN9-12) Born: [1802]
- 4-- Lydia DUNCAN (V0R2-FR) Born: [1804]
- sp-James WRIGHT [CAPT] (B7LV-21) Born: [1807], KY
- 3-- Rosamund DUNCAN (1902-11) Born: [1807], KY
- sp-John M. WITHERS (1902-50) Born: [1807-11], Fauquier Co., VA
- 4-- James WITHERS (1902-XP) Born: [1807-11], Fauquier Co., VA
- 4-- Cynthia WITHERS (1902-27) Born: 1772 , Fauquier Co., VA

James DUNCAN (B7LS-XS) Born: [1666]

4-- Elizabeth DUNCAN (19F1-7B) Born: [1792]
4-- Howson Hoce DUNCAN (19F1-BH) Born: [1794]
sp-Hannah SOUTHERN (B7LV-LC) Born: [1794]
sp-Lueretia F. WORTHAM (B7LV-MJ) Born: [1794]
4-- Rebecca DUNCAN (19F1-9N) Born: [1796]
sp-Stephen SOUTHERN (B7LV-NP) Born: [1796]
4-- Johnston DUNCAN (19F1-BT) Born: 1798
sp-Martha V. STONE (PATSY) (B7LV-PV) Born: [1798]
4-- Nathaniel James DUNCAN (19F0-54) Born: 27 Sep 1800
sp-Susan Ann DUNCAN (19DZ-0V) Born: 1803
5-- William DUNCAN (4M3F-CF) Born: [1825]
sp-Eveline KERFOOT (4M3F-DL) Born: [1827]
sp-Eveline KERFOOT (CR9B-TK) Born: [1827]
5-- James DUNCAN (4M3F-7Q) Born: [1827]
sp-Kitty DAUGHERTY (4M3F-8W) Born: [1831]
5-- Moses DUNCAN (4M3G-WB) Born: [1831]
5-- Elizabeth Ellen DUNCAN (4M3G-4X) Born: 17 Sep 1833 Stephensburg , KY
sp-Edward R. MERCER (4M3C-3R) Born: 1823 Stephensburg, Hardin, KY
5-- Horace DUNCAN (4M3G-XH) Born: [1835]
5-- Richard DUNCAN (4M3F-93) Born: 1842
sp-Amanda E. MERCER (4M3F-BB) Born: 20 Mar 1844 , Breckenridge, KY
sp-Amanda E. MERCER (CR9B-NW) Born: [1837]
4-- William DUNCAN (19F1-C1) Born: [1802]
sp-Phoebe CALDWELL (B7LV-02) Born: [1802]
sp-Dorcas BUTLER (B7LS-ZO) Born: [1670]
2-- Robert R. DUNCAN (19DZ-BB) Born: Jun 1692 , Westmoreland Co., VA
sp-Anne GALLUP (19DZ-9F) Born: [1694] , King George Co., VA
3-- Robert DUNCAN JR. (19F0-76) Born: 1720
sp-CATTRON (B7LT-PQ) Born: [1728]
3-- John DUNCAN (19DZ-3D) Born: 1730 , Prince William Co., VA
sp-Wilkey MC CLANAHAN (19DZ-4K) Born: [1732]
4-- Charles DUNCAN (19DZ-PH) Born: 19 Jan 1761 , Fauquier, VA
sp-Margaret KIRK (B7LT-D6) Born: [1761]
4-- Elizabeth DUNCAN (19DZ-QN) Born: [1763] , Fauquier, VA
sp-Benjamin GRIGGSBY (B7LT-FC) Born: [1763]
4-- Moses DUNCAN (19DZ-12) Born: 1766 , Fauquier Co., VA
sp-Cynthia WITHERS (19DZ-27) Born: 1772 , Fauquier Co., VA
5-- John DUNCAN (H2DB-7B) Born: 1776 , Jefferson Co., KY
sp-Frances YAGLE (B7LT-11)
sp-Mildred YAGER ROE (B7LT-4S)
5-- Barney DUNCAN (19DZ-HG)
sp-Eliza (B7)
sp-Elizabeth (B7)
sp-Elizabeth (B7)
sp-Elizabeth (B7)
sp-Elizabeth (B7)
sp-Nathaniel J. (B7)
5-- Ludwell DUNCAN (B7)
5-- Alexander D. (B7)
sp-Millicent T. JONES (B7LT-BH)

Welcome to RootsWeb.com Sign in

ANCESTRY.COMMUNITY

DISCOVER MORE >

Home Searches Family Trees Mailing Lists Message Boards Web Sites Passwords Help

Earn up to 2X Miles Miles don't expire Fly any airline • No blackout dates [Apply Now](#)

Ancestors of Lesa Gibson Pfrommer

Entries: 61968 **Updated:** 2008-01-16 02:45:35 UTC (Wed)
Contact: Lesa Pfrommer

MY E-MAIL ADDRESS HAS CHANGED. I regret that I do not have the time to answer all e-mail. If you ask me a quick question, chances of me replying are greater.

[Index](#) | [Descendancy](#) | [Register](#) | [Pedigree](#) | [Ahnentafel](#) | [Download GEDCOM](#) | [Add Post-em](#)

- **ID:** I17994
- **Name:** Nancy Margaret Ross
- **Sex:** F
- **ALIA:** /Nancy/
- **Birth:** 1788 in Greene County, Tennessee
- **Death:** 1836 in Shelby County, Tennessee
- **Note:**

11 May 1841

BENJAMIN DUNCAN Adm. of NANCY DUNCAN dec'd. vs. JAMES MOORE Adm. with ROSS dec'd.

WILLIAM ROSS made will in 1831 - died in 1834. WILLIAM ROSS had denied to NANCY complainant a negro girl named LAVINA. NANCY DUNCAN died in 1836. Her Adm. was & the County Court of Shelby County, Tennessee negro girl LAVINA to be delivered to compla

Chancery Court Minutes, Greene County, Tennessee, 11/1825 - 1/1831; c. 1987, Southern Hi:

The following is from "Goodspeeds, "Biography and Historical Memoirs of Mississippi", 189 Va. records.

Nancy Ross married 2nd, on 1 Dec 1812, Greene Co., Tenn., Benjamin Duncan. They moved 1822, then moved to Shelby Co., Tenn. in 1834. Nancy died in 1836 in Shelby County, leavin son, James M. Duncan, was born in Greene Co., Tenn. on 28 Oct 1813, and died on 1 June 18

Benjamin was a son of Jeremiah Duncan and wife, Rebekah, who moved from Botetourt Co., before 19 Dec 1797. Jeremiah was one of 15 children of Robert Duncan, born in Scotland, and 29, 1787, proved in June Court 1787, Inventory filed Oct 9, 1787. Robert lived on Backe Cree

and Nickels Carper. He also owned land in Harrison Co., West Virginia when he died. The wife was William McClelan, Andrew Clark, Christian Hershburger. Robert Duncan names his six sons and wife:

Wife, Cettron.

5 older sons: George, Jeremiah, Amos, Benjamin, David.

5 older daughters: "Each to get 5 shillings: Margaret, Elizabeth, Rebecca, Isabel, Janet.

5 minor aged children: Mary, Eastair, Rachel, Robert, Nancy. "Robert to be apprenticed as a boy in 1809 Elizabeth Lyons, widow of William Lyons, a blacksmith in Montgomery Co., Va., and Tennessee. On April 23, 1802, these five minor aged children sold 7 acres of a 340 ac tract in Montgomery Co., Tenn. Honce.

#499, 1839, Estate Record; Bond of Benjamin Dunkin (/s/ Benj. Dunkin), S.R. Brown, and E.P. Brown, Esq., dated Nov. 4 1839; on behalf of B. Dunkin, administrator of estate of Nancy Dunkin deceased.

Inventory of the property of the estate of Nancy Dunkin decd, Oct. 4, 1841, negro girl Lauen Dunkin. Sworn to in court Oct. 1841, rec. Nov. 26, 1841.

Father: William Ross I b: 1744 in Fermanagh (Next to Tyrone) County, Ireland

Mother: Jane Allison b: ABT. 1749 in Born at Sea

Marriage 1 George Kyle

- Married: 6 JAN 1798 in Greene County, Tennessee
- Event: Surety in John Froshour

Marriage 2 Benjamin Duncan b: ABT. 1784 in Botetourt County, Virginia

- Married: 1 DEC 1812 in Greene County, Tennessee
- Event: Surety in William Ross, Jr.

Children

1. Elizabeth Duncan
2. James Madison Duncan b: 28 OCT 1813 in Greene County, Tennessee
3. William R. Duncan b: 1817 in Tennessee
4. B. F. Duncan b: 31 OCT 1820
5. B. Duncan b: 5 SEP 1822
6. Ann Roslin Duncan b: 1825 in Alabama
7. George K. Duncan b: 24 APR 1828 in Limestone County, Alabama



April 15, 1995

Dear Zandra,

Your letter of March 27 came when my husband and I were gone on vacation, and I'm just now catching up on answering letters. Also, Chuck Duncan of the Duncan Association Newsletter forwarded to me your letter to him.

About the family of Robert Duncan, d.1787 Botetourt Co. VA, wife Cattron.

=====

Botetourt Co. VA Wills (Index 30,694; SLC 9/22/81 & 9/15/86)

A-255: 29 March 1787, Robert (X) Dunkin of Botetourt Co., VA, weak in body, land I now live on adj. William McClanen and Nikels Carper on Backe Creek to be sold, 1/2 to wife Cettron, the other half to my five children Mary Eastair and Rachel and my son Robert and my dau. Nancy when they come of age; moveable estate and household furniture and plaintion (sic) tools be sold and money divided unto my wife and five children, except one young bay mare to my dau. Mary; plantation lying in Hersion (?) County on the watters of Ealke in State of Virginia to be sold when youngest child comes of full age, money divided between my wife and five children; I appoint daughters Estair, Rachel and my son Robert to be bound until of full age; Robert to be bound as a blacksmith. To my five daughters, that is, Margaret Elizabeth Rebeca Isbel and Janet 5 shillings each. Exec. Nickles Carper, Mathew Wilson. Land on Ealkes Waters from James Ewing. Wit. William McClelan, Andw. Clark, Christian Hershburger. Proved June, 1787. Inventory returned 9 Oct. 1787. (30,695; have copy)

(MAD: See Robert m. Elizabeth Lyons 1809 in Montgomery Co. VA, widow of William Lyons who was a blacksmith; to Knox Co. TN)

Botetourt Co. VA Marriage Register 1770-1853, typed (30,734; Index 30,733; SLC 9/13/91)

9 May 1795, John Garretson to Rebeccah Duncan, sec./wit. Jeremiah Duncan, mar. by Edward Mitchell 12 May 1795. (p.80, 519) (MAD: not related to Robert Duncan, she the dau. of Jeremiah & Rebecca Duncan who moved to Greene Co. TN)

30 Dec. 1796, George Dunkin to Levina Weir, bdm./wit. James Weirs (pg.90) (MAD: not related to Robert Duncan, he the son of Jeremiah Duncan who moved to Greene Co. TN)

11 Jan. 1803, James Auld to Esther Duncan, p. Robert Duncan decd, father, bdm./wit. John Auld. (p.131)

15 Aug. 1803, John Beckner to Mary Duncan, p. Robert Duncan decd, sec/wit. Robert Duncan; mar. by Edward Mitchell, return 4 Sept. 1803. (p.135, 536)

18 Oct. 1804, Robert Duncan to Catharine Darr, above the age of 21 years, Joseph Darr father, bdm. Joseph Darr Jr.; returned 30 Oct. 1804 by Edward Mitchell. (p.144, 539)

21 Dec. 1808, Richard Huntsman to Nancy Duncan, Robert Duncan decd father, bdm. Jonathan Beckner, return 22 Dec. 1808 by John Helms. (p.177, 552)

17 Sept. 1845, James L. Wright to Mary Duncan, James Duncan father, James W. Taylor wit./bdm, return 18 Sept. 1845 by A.J. Elmore. (p.454, 663)

Botetourt Co. VA Deeds (30,701 Index to 1888; SLC 9/22/81)

7-744: 23 April 1802, Robert Duncan, Mary Esther Rachel Nancy Duncan, heirs of Robert Duncan their father deceased, to Jacob Honce, \$68-2/3, 7+a, part of 340a grant by patent 7 Aug. 1787 on waters of Back Creek, a branch of Looneys Creek a branch of James River. /s/ Robert Duncan, Mary (X) Duncan, Heaster (X) Duncan, Reachel (X) Duncan, Nancy (X) Duncan. Wit. Nicholas Carper, John Beckner, Jacob Hous, William Edmonson. (30,704)

9-408: 11 April 1808, Nicholas Carper the only acting executor of will of Robert Dunkan decd, to Martin Gates, in conformity with will, £500, 300a on headwaters of Back Creek a branch of Loanies Creek, part of 340a grant to Robert by patent 7 Aug. 1787. No Wit. (30,705)

No later grantor deeds (SLC 9/17/84)

"Kegley's VA Frontier - The Beginning of the Southwest - The Roanoke of Colonial Days 1740-1783" by F. B. Kegley (from Evelyn Sigler 12/15/82; Sacto. LDS 12/28/82; SLC 975.5 H2k, 9/4/92, recheck; copy pg.470-1 from Duncan Adkins 11/11/92)

Pg. 415: James River Communities in the New County of Botetourt, 1770-1783. Looney's Mill Creek, 1770-1783, new grants (*listed in year order*): 1787, Robert Duncan, grant, 340a adj. Robert Neeley. (have copy p.413-5)

"A Brief of Wills and Marriages in Montgomery & Fincastle Co. VA 1773-1831" by Anne Lowry Worrell, Roanoke, VA (LDS 32,634; from Alice Duncan ca 1979; from Evelyn Sigler 12/80; SLC 8/24/82 & recheck 9/9/92)

Duncan, Robert and Elizabeth Lions, John Graybill, surety, Nov. 21, 1809. (MAD: son of ? Robert d. 1787 Botetourt Co. VA?; ? 1810 Giles Co. VA: to Knox Co. TN by 1816)

Montgomery Co. VA Wills (copies from Al Drew 2/13/87; SLC 6/10/87; have copies)

1-346: 26 April 1808, will of William (^) Lyons of Blacksburgh, Montgomery Co. VA; perishable part of estate be sold; as much of the money as really necessary to apply to the necessary charges of raising and schooling my children Polly Lyons Jinney Lyons Betsay Lyons; the house and lot in Blacksburgh which I now occupy remain in full possession of wife Betsey Lyons until my youngest child come of age & then be sold; then whole of the money remaining of my whole estate be equally divided between my wife Betsey Lyons and my children Polly Lyons, Jinney Lyons & Betsey Lyons; appoint wife and Edward Rutledge executors. Wit. John Hoge, John D. Holmes, Benjamin Hess; proved July Court 1808. (32,599)

1-373: 12 Aug. 1808, appraisal of estate of Wm. Lyons by Chrisman? Sifford, John Black, John Ross and James Rutledge; includes one lot of blacksmith tools complete, \$100; other tools, \$55; many other items including horses, colts, cows, calves, furniture, "sundry notes due said estate" \$366; total \$1299.78. (AD: Note Robert Duncan d. Botetourt Co. VA wanted his son Robert to learn the trade of blacksmith.)

2-30: Dec. 1810 court; list of sales of estate of Wm. Lyons; Persons names, articles bought. Betsy Lyons (many articles and furniture); other purchasers include John Ross, John Mowry, and many others; no Duncan. Signed by

Elizabeth Duncan, Edwd. Rutledge. (totals illegible at bottom of page) (32,599)
(AD: This indicates that Robert m. the widow of Wm. Lyons, not his daughter.)

2-416: Court of Pleas & Quarter Sessions, Knoxville, Knox Co. TN, 1st Monday of July 1816 (July 1, 1816), Robert Duncan is by the Court appointed Guardian to Polly Lyons, Jane Lyons and Betsy Lyons minor children of William Lyons deceased in the room of William Carter deceased, their former guardian; bond of \$2500 posted; recorded Knox Co. TN 11 Oct. 1816; Montgomery Co. VA Dec. 1816.

Knox Co. TN Estate and Guardian Book 0 (24,719 typed; SLC 9/11/86)
Guardians 1792-1821:

Pg. 156: Jan. 1818, Robert Duncan, guardian of heirs of William Lyons decd, have not received any part of their legacies from executor; executor lives in Montgomery Co. VA where said legatees yet remain. 5 Jan. 1818. (typed pg. 78)

Montgomery Co. VA Wills (Index 32,598; SLC 9/24/81)

7-187: 19 June 1844, Robert Duncan and Elizabeth (X) Duncan formerly Elizabeth Lyons, Elizabeth (X) Lamma/Lammi, Levi McCloud and James D. Sherrod of Knox Co. TN, appoint Henry Jinkins Sen. of Montgomery Co. VA, attorney to ascertain boundaries of land in Town of Blackburger, formerly William Lyons, sell to Jacob Taber \$50?. Wit. in Knox Co. William Major, Jonas W. Bright, Albert T. Hull. (32,601; have poor cc from film; names also from Al Drew 8/8/86)

1984 "Heritage of Ashe Co. NC" Vol. 1 (975.6835 D3h, SLC 9/5/92; have copy page; extract from Gerry D. 6/29/92)

No.267: Family of Peter Graybeal Sr. came to Elks Cross Roads, called Todd after 1880, Ashe Co. NC, from Botetourt Co. VA bef. 1800 ... Family traditions connect Peter's family to York, Berks, and Lancaster Cos. PA before they came to VA. It is known they spoke and read in their native tongue (Dutch) after they arrived in Ashe Co. Peter's wife, Christina Wampler Graybeal, ... One son, John Graybill, born in MD, Feb. 1, 1780, remained in VA for a time. He married (1) Rachel Duncan in 1805 in Montgomery Co. VA, and after her death married (2) Idress Hines in Wythe Co. VA in 1816. Then John with his family of 13 children moved to Monroe Co. IN. Three other sons, Henry, Peter Jr. (b. Dec. 1, 1783) and David, found wives in Ashe Co. and remained there to raise families and live out their lives ... In 1815, Peter Sr. and Christina W. Graybeal left Ashe Co. with their son, Michael, his wife Mary (Polly) Stoker, and two young children, their dau. Barbara, her husband David Stoker (brother of Polly) and their Stoker in-laws ... to Jackson Co. OH. Peter Graybeal Sr., believed to be the son of John, born Lancaster Co. PA 1755, died at Vega, Bloomfield Twp, Jackson Co. OH 1845; his wife Christina born Frederick Co. MD in 1760, d. Jackson Co. OH 1844; both buried Vega Cemetery; name on markers is Graybill. --Myrtle Graybeal Brown.

From the above, I believe it likely that Robert Duncan Jr., son of Robert of Botetourt Co. VA, married twice, first to Catherine Darr and 2nd to Mrs. Elizabeth Lyons. The 1850 census in Knox Co. TN lists his household as:

Pg. 382, #1396 Elizabeth Lammis/Lammie (Lammed?) 46 VA -- \$400(?)

Martha L. 14, Harriet J. 12, Elizabeth A. 19 VA

Robert Duncan 65 VA; Elizabeth 65 VA

I have never found the deed for the rest of Robert Duncan's 340 acres, but I have usually only looked for deeds from a Duncan -- the deeds should be checked for all the married daughters, as well as the administrator.

The only lead I have to the parents of this Robert Duncan, wife Catherine, is a statement by Nancy Reba Roy (who died in 1979) that he was the son of Robert Duncan, wife Anne Gallop, who died in 1793 in Culpeper Co. VA. That Robert (d.1793) did have a son Robert, and there is nothing to show it could not be the Robert in Botetourt Co. VA d.1787.

===== "Will Abstracts of Culpeper Co. VA (1791-1803), Will Book D" by Sparacio (MAD's book; extracted; typed by Evelyn)

D-91/3: 7 June 1788, will of Robert (R) Duncan of Culpeper Co., Par. of St. Mark; to son Robert Duncan one negro woman named Gosha, son Charles Duncan one negro woman named Jumbo, son Sammy Duncan one negro man named Jimmy, son Joseph Duncan one negro woman named Moll, these former gifts now confirmed; son John Duncan already received 50 lbs in lieu of negro; son Gollop Duncan two negro women named Judah & Jailey. Had formerly lent daughter Phillis Barbee wife of John Barbee one negro woman named Sarah which has since born a female child named Jenny, I now give the two negroes Sarah & Jenny and their several increase to my great granddaughter Lucinda Bradford, dau. of Enoch Bradford by his late wife Rosey Bradford who was dau. to my aforesaid dau. Phillis Barbee. Had formerly lent to my dau. Ann Pope wife of Thomas Pope one negro boy named Joe, I now confirm. I lent to my dau. Mary who was then intermarried with Joseph Hackley one negro girl named Jenny, the said Joseph Hackley departing this life, my said dau. Mary then intermarried with Thomas Grinnan soon after which period I took possession of the said negro Jenny and in lieu of a negro gave and executed a Deed for a parcel of land to the said Thomas Grinnan and Mary his wife, and I do again declare I never let my said dau. Mary have the said negro Jenny on no other conditions than on loan during pleasure. I formerly gave and delivered to my dau. Rosey Jett wife of James Jett two negroes, a man Will and a girl Winny, I confirm them. I formerly gave and delivered to my dau. Lavina Lightfoot wife of John Lightfoot one negro woman named Lucy, I confirm them. Wife Ann Duncan keep possession of the Lease and lot of land whereon I now live during her life or widowhood or so long as she may chuse to live thereon and at the end of either the periods, the Lease and lot to pass to my son Gollop Duncan his heirs or legal representatives.

As further provision for my wife Ann Duncan's support during her life or widowhood, the remainder of my negroes not heretofore disposed of in this will or otherways and all my household furniture, stocks and all my Estate of every kind (except as before excepted) shall be under direction of my Executors and at the end of either of the two periods, then the remainder of my Negroes shall be equally divided amongst my Eleven following children or their heirs or representatives (to wit) Robert Duncan, John Duncan, Charles Duncan, Sammy Duncan, Joseph Duncan, Gollop Duncan, Mary Grinnan, Phillis Barbee, Ann Pope, Rosey Jett, and Lavina Lightfoot; and as some difficulty may arise to effect the same, the court to appoint so many disinterested persons as they may judge necessary to value the negroes and divide them into eleven lots as equal as possible. At the same time, the remaining household furniture, stock, etc. be sold and the money divided among the eleven children. Execs. son in law James Jett and John

Lightfoot & my son Gollop Duncan. Wit. William Lawson, John Amiss, Amos Crane. Proved 21 Oct. 1793 by James Jett on oaths of John Amiss and Amos Crane. (pg. 28-30)

D-102/4: Inventory of slaves and personal estate of Robert Duncan decd. taken 7 Nov. 1793; total £1002.16.11-3/4; includes 17 negroes (and three more children) appraised to £544; and mentions Joseph Duncan for a feather bed and furniture lent & not returned; John Lightfoot per account for bacon ... James Tutt (MAD: sic). Signed 7 Nov. 1793, Jesse Williams, William Jett, Francis Settle. Additional inventory increasing total to £1020.11.11-3/4 by James Jett exec; appraisal 30 Dec. 1793 by Jesse Williams, William Jett. Recorded 20 Jan 1794. (pg. 35-6)

D-112: Settlement of estate of Robert Duncan decd.; list of slaves belonging to estate of Robert Duncan decd divided into Eleven Lotts (or shares) to Robert Duncan, John Duncan, Charles Duncan, Sammy Duncan, Joseph Duncan, Gollop Duncan, Mary Grinnan, Phillis Barbee, Ann Pope, Rosy Jett & Luvania Lightfoot ... 16 negroes listed, then listed by lotts ... /s/ 24 Jan. 1794, John Wigginton, John Read, Thos. Freeman, John Dillard. 17 Feb. 1794, List of Sales & division of the Estate of Robert Duncan was returned into Court & ordered to be recorded. (pg. 37-8)

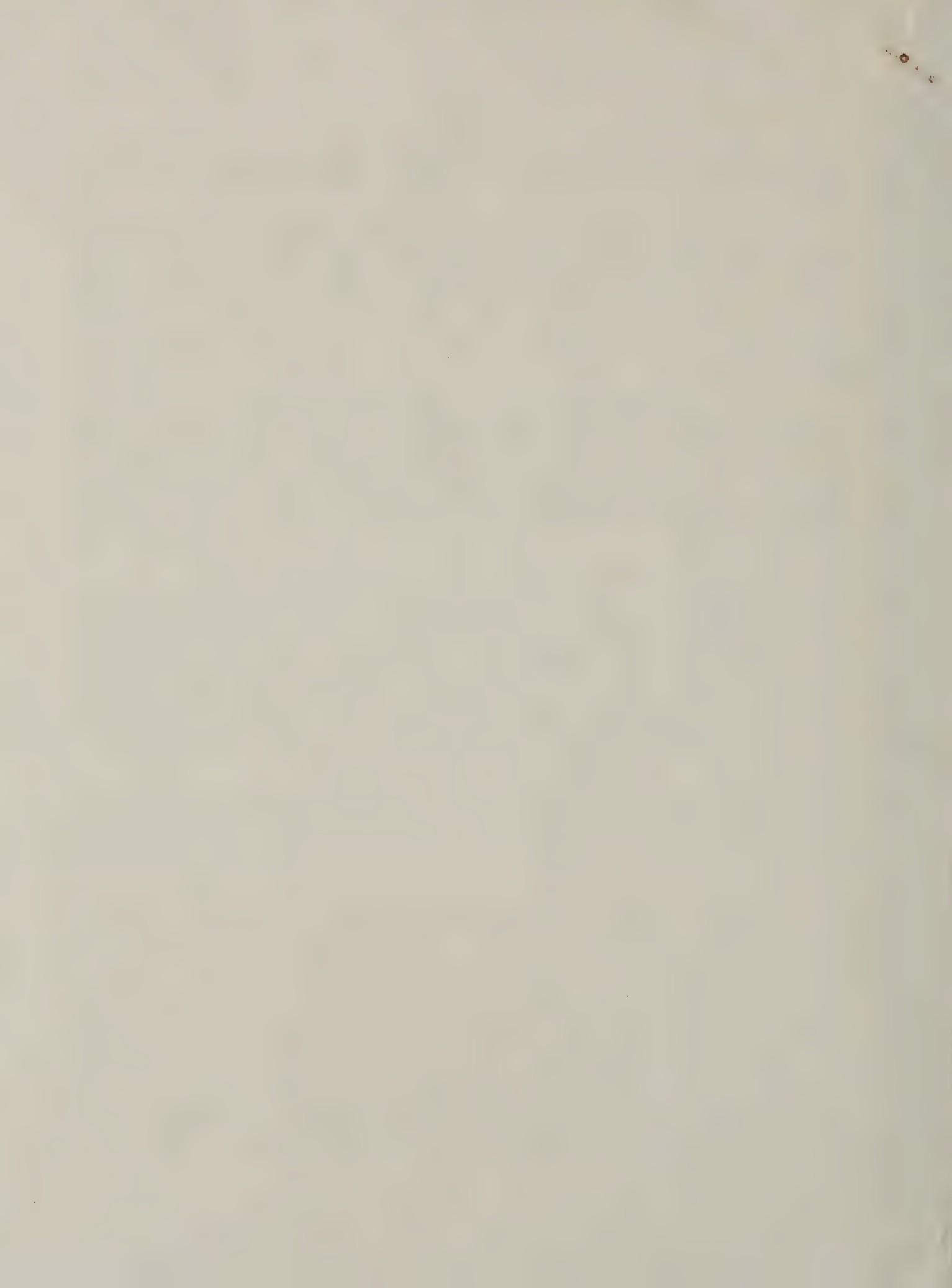
=====

There are numerous researchers (I think) who are interested in this Robert Duncan through his daughters, but the only researcher who is a descendant of Robert d.1787 Botetourt Co. VA was Mr. Al Drew. However, a letter I sent him to E-12, Box 175, Lake Tapawings, Blue Springs, MO 64015, was returned by the post office in Dec. 1992 as forwarding order expired. Another address shown in my files is 638 Welt Street, Weston, MO 64098-1244, which may or may not be current. Mr. Drew descended from a William Duncan, b.1820, who is believed to be the son of Robert Duncan Jr. & Elizabeth Lyons, and therefore likely a grandson of Robert & Catron (Catherine) Duncan.

If you have an IBM-type computer and use a word processing program, I'll share a copy of my Duncan files in Botetourt Co. VA and Culpeper Co. VA if you'll send me a formatted disk and tell me what word processing program you use.

Can't think of anything else for now, so guess I had best close.

Regards,
Mary Ann



March 7, 1996

Dear Zandra,

Thank you for your letter of Feb. 16, 1996, postmarked March 2, about your search for the family and descendants of Robert Duncan of Botetourt Co. VA. I'll make a note about the "Ireland" birthplace for Mary Duncan, Robert's daughter who married John Beckner, as published in a book on Beckner's.

You asked about "five children" mentioned in Robert Duncan's will in Botetourt Co. VA in 1787; his wife was Catherine or "Cettron". He said he wanted his money and land to go to his five children (my commas added and spelling modernized) Mary, Ester, Rachel, Robert, and Nancy who were under age. He said his five daughters Margaret, Elizabeth, Rebecca, Isabel and Janet were to receive only 5 shillings each. This totals ten children, and might indicate that the last five daughters named had already received something from him, probably as dower when they married.

Nothing new has turned up here on your family of Duncans since I last wrote you in April of 1995. However, the first of this year, I took a leave of absence from Duncan research for a couple of years.

Good luck in your research.

Regards
Mary Orr

No. 1 on this chart is the same as no. _____ on chart no. _____

AFN=Ancestral File Number

2 Robert R. DUNCAN
AFN: 19DZ-88
BORN: Jun 1692
, Westmoreland Co., VA
MAR.:
DIED:

1 Robert DUNCAN JR.
AFN: 19F0-76
BORN: 1728
<, P, VA>
MAR.: 1772
DIED: 1787

SPOUSE
CATTRON
AFN: B7LT-PQ
BORN: <1732>

DIED:

3 Anne GALLUP
AFN: 19DZ-9F
BORN: <1694>
, King George Co., VA
DIED:

4 James DUNCAN
AFN: 19F0-Z0
BORN: Abt 1666
Of Culpeper, , Virginia
MAR.: 27 SEP 1777
Culpeper Co, VA
DIED: 1749
, Culpeper Co., VA

5 Dorcas BUTLER
AFN: B7LS-Z0
BORN: <1676>
<Of Culpeper,, Virginia>
DIED:

6 Robert GALLUP
AFN: B7LT-04
BORN: <1668>
<, King George Co., VA>
MAR.:
DIED:

7 AFN:
BORN:

DIED:

8 John DUNCAN
AFN: B7LV-B0
BORN: <1676>
<, Fauquier Co., VA>
MAR.:
DIED:

9 Elizabeth
AFN: B7LV-C5
BORN: <1680>
<, Fauquier Co., VA>
DIED:

Spencer Butler

10 AFN:
BORN:

MAR.:
DIED:

11 AFN:
BORN:

DIED:

12 AFN:
BORN:

MAR.:
DIED:

13 AFN:
BORN:

DIED:

14 AFN:
BORN:

MAR.:
DIED:

15 AFN:
BORN:

DIED:

16 AFN:
BORN:
17 AFN:
BORN:

18 AFN:
BORN:
19 AFN:
BORN:

20 AFN:
BORN:
21 AFN:
BORN:

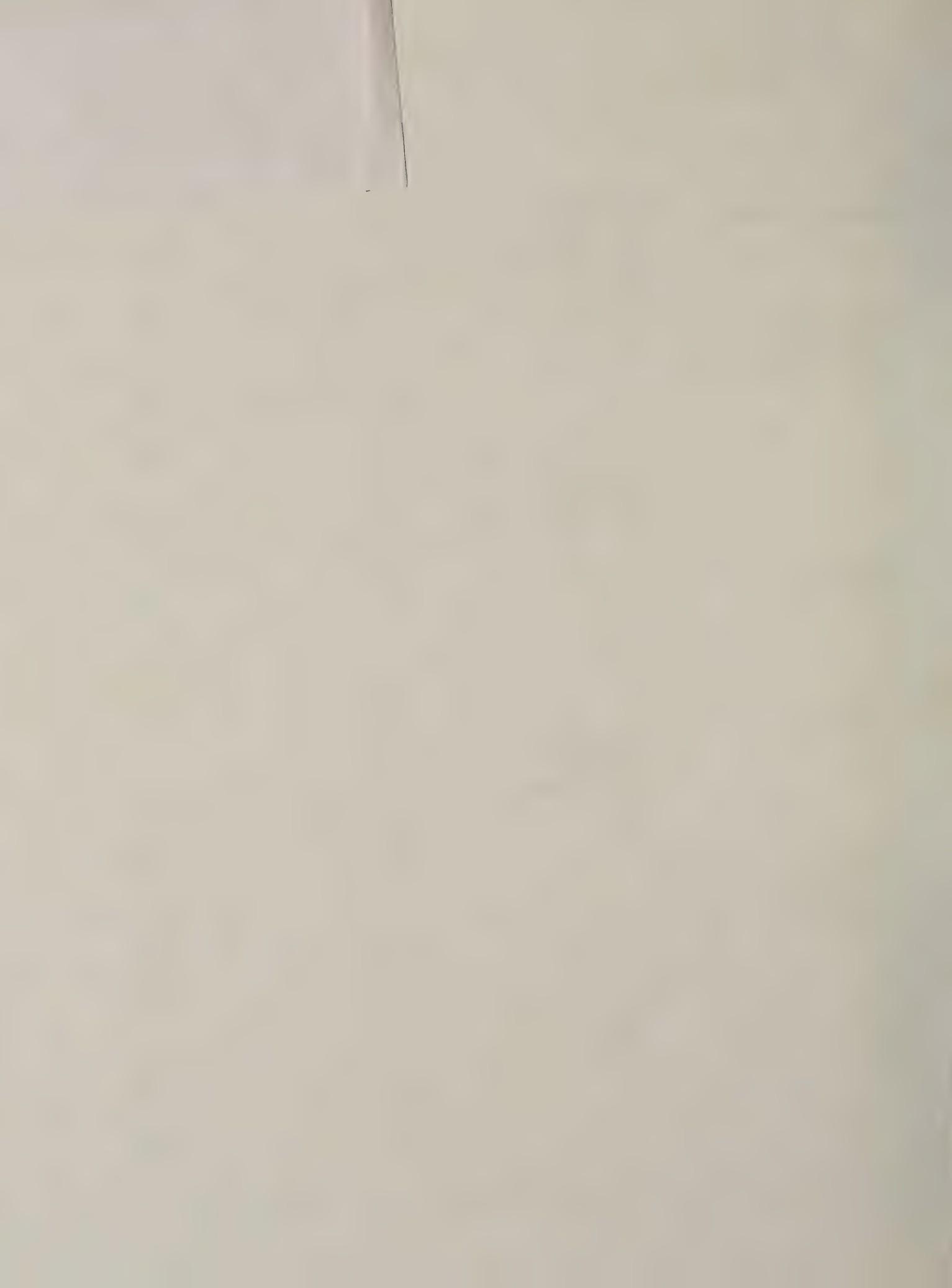
22 AFN:
BORN:
23 AFN:
BORN:

24 AFN:
BORN:
25 AFN:
BORN:

26 AFN:
BORN:
27 AFN:
BORN:

28 AFN:
BORN:
29 AFN:
BORN:

30 AFN:
BORN:
31 AFN:
BORN:



1910

WEB-

1942

Frank C J 3/23 1 pm
Blanche

no listing

1946 Eckman

1942.

Eckman Jemecat

60

1946 Eckman

Eckman

1946 Eckman

SUTRO
MICRO-
FICHE
G3
LH4626

Wadlin, Horace Greeley, 1851-1925.
Social and industrial changes in the
county of Barnstable. [microform]...
1897]

(CARD 2)

Microfiche. Ann Arbor, Mich. :
University Microfilms International,
1988. 2 microfiches ; 11 x 15 cm.

SUTRO EX
C000231
Anal.

891014
DR /WHO

(Cont'd on next card)
891013
89-B7845

Subj: **Robert Duncan**
Date: 7/7/02 7:14:49 PM !!!First Boot!!!
From: jparker251@comcast.net
To: zhorn58228@aol.com
Sent from the Internet ([Details](#))

Hi,

I have a few references to Robert Duncan, which you may already have (saw your post on the Duncan Genforum.)

In the Marriage Records of Botetourt County, VA, Vol III, compiled by Charles T. Burton and Mrs. Vicie W. Fowler, is :

(Page 3) Auld, James & Esther Duncan, dau. of Robert Duncan dec., 11 Jan. 1803

(Page 5) Beckner, John & Mary Duncan, dau. of Robert Duncan, dec., 15 Aug. 1803, Sur. Robert Duncan

(Page 39) Huntsman (Hunsman), Richard & Nancy Duncan, dau. of Robert Duncan dec., 21 Dec. 1803, married 22 Dec. 1808

Robert Dunkin is on a 1785 enumeration of Botetourt County, VA, and says there were 7 white persons in his house, he had one dwelling and one other building.

Bonnie Parker

support of Ann Allison and her children gives six slaves in trust to John Allison and Dennis Ramsey of Alexandria. D 13-529, 1787. Now of FX; he & Ann sell Catesby Graham latter's residence; wit incl Charles and Jesse Simms.

Allason/Allison, William of FALMOUTH. 78Br, 82 & 82-exec of Kirk-99B. D 5-312 & 329, 1772. He & Ann Allason sell David Allason her interest in tracts owned with sisters Sarah and Susannah Hooe, dau of John Hooe dec'd of STAFFORD; David sells rights back to him. M 14-8, 1798. Robert Duncan, treasurer town of Falmouth, ag him and David Allason. D 14-351, 1799. Voted in election.

Allason/Ellison, William. 88H-Leeds Manor-98W. D 14-351, 1799. Voted in election.

Allan/Allen, Archibald. 77M-78Tr. D 2-631, 1766. Lease in Manor of Leeds of lot for lives of him and sons William and Moses; formerly leased to Morgan Darnall Jr., who left VA. RR1770 108 a. + 30 of Debuts. ML1770 & 1777. D 4-275, 1771. He & Abigail Allen sell tract on N fork of Cedar Run to Wharton Ransdell. M 6-256, 1784. He and Thomas Kendall sued by Original Young and John Fristoe, execs of John Ralls Sr.; he not resident of county.

Allan, Archibald Jr. 78K. D 4-381, 1771. Lease in Manor of Leeds for his life and those of wife Jemimah and son Martain; on 1777 rent roll. M 5-322, 1778. Constable.

Allen, Asariah+. 95H-97W. MB 12/20/1794 to Sarah Leach, dau of Nancy+ Leach, wit Elander Leach, wit/bd John Moore.

Allen, Charles (son of William). 88Gi-92G/Mary Sr. MB 4/15/1794 to Susanna Sinclair, own cons, wit Daniel Allen, wit/bd Fielding Sinclair.

Allen, Daniel. 59L/Joseph Settle Sr.

Allen, Daniel (son of William). 91G-93G, 96L-99L/Mary.

Allen, Enoch. 87A/John Jr.-under 21, 89J, 91G*-92G/James. M 10-8, 1791. Not resident of county.

Allen, George. 59M.

Allen, George. 59L/Joseph.

Allen, Henry. MB 6/27/1772 to Betty Nelson-bd John OBannon. M 4-422, 1772. Surv road from Moses Johnson's to Rector's road. D 6-113, 1774. He & wife Betty, admin of James Nelson, sell servants Nicholas Ball and Robert Dunn to satisfy judgment ag est; wit incl Thomas Allen. M 5-228, March 1775. Betty Allen admin; inv (W 1-276) ord.

Allen, Henry. MB 12/14/1781 to Cathrine McKonkey, bd Daniel Field.

Allen, Isaiah. 99B.

Allen, James. D 3-370, 1769. He and James Hunter, surviving execs of John Allen of FREDERICKSBURG appt by 1750 will, deed tract on Watry Mtn to execs of William Conner of CAROLINE; decd execs of Allen were William Waller, Archibald McPherson, William Hunter, Archibald Ingram.

Allen, James (son of John). 75G, 78C, 81KG-90K. M 5-186, 1774. Deft. M 6-222, 1784. Ag William Allen. Misc. Records, p. 97, 1795. Aged 51. M 12-259, May 1796. His execs: Mary Allen, Arthur Morson, James Garrard, Thomas Mountjoy ag John Rust.

Allen, James. 77M-78Tr/Archibald, 81HC-82.

Allen James. 93G-96L, 98L-99L. D 14-108 & 109, 1798. (1) Power to John Tyler Allen to conduct suits in KY; Joseph Allen Jr. wit; (2) Joseph Sr. power to Joseph Jr. for all business in KY; James Allen Jr. wit to both.

Allen, James. 91G-97L, 99L/Joseph.

Allen, James. ML1796.

Allen, Jemima. 88H-89H. M 6-318, 1784. Ag John Jones.

Allen, John. 59M. W 1-29, 1759, pr March 1761 by William McDaniel, George and Benjamin Crump. Wife Ursila; sons John, Thomas-tract in CULPEPER, William, Joseph, and James-last two underage; dau Ann. RR1770-decd 1043 a. M 4-436, 1772. Ursila Allen and Thomas

Some Duncan Families
of Eastern Tennessee
Before 1800

Revised 1991 By



Mary Ann Dobson

Original 1979 version by
Alice Young Duncan and Mary Ann Dobson

- One Robert Duncan lived in East TN in 1816; he was a soldier in the War of 1812 from Jan. 10 to May 25, 1814, in the 2nd Regiment, Mounted Gunmen, (Brown's), E. TN Volunteers, and signed a power of attorney on 13 May 1816 to **William B. Carnes** to receive his pay (Military Record from Evelyn Sigler; index from Mrs. Mildred Hofer). This **Robert Duncan** cannot be the **Robert Duncan** who died before 17 Oct. 1814 (7.4.); he might possibly be **Robert Duncan** (8.10.) who lived in Washington Co. TN. However, it is likely he was the **Robert Duncan** just below who was in Knox Co. TN in 1816.
- One Robert Duncan was born 1785 VA, son of **Robert and Catherine Duncan** (Botetourt Co. VA Will Book A, pg. 255, June 1787); married 1st **Catherine Dart**, daughter of **Joseph Darr**, on 18 Oct. 1804 in Botetourt Co. VA; married 2nd Mrs. **Elizabeth Lyons** on 21 Nov. 1809 in Montgomery Co. VA. Elizabeth was born 1785 VA, the widow of **William Lyons** of Blacksburg whose will was recorded in July 1808 in Montgomery Co. VA Will Book 1, pg. 346. Robert Duncan was appointed the guardian of **Polly, Jane and Betsy Lyons**, infant children of **William Lyons**, in 1816 in Knox Co. TN (Knox Co. TN Guardian Book 0, pg. 127, 156, 157, 174; Montgomery Co. VA Will Book 2, pg. 416). Robert and his family were in Knox Co. TN in 1830 (pg. 370), 1840 (pg. 26), and 1850 (pg. 382). His son **William Duncan** was born 1820 TN; married 1st **Margaret McCloud** on 12 March 1840 in Knox Co. TN; married 2nd **Sarah Tindell** on 23 Nov. 1847 in Knox Co. TN; was in Knox Co. TN in 1850 (pg. 207/414), Benton Co. MO in 1860 (pg. 85) and 1870 (pg. 23), and in Benton Co. AR in 1880 (pg. 18; 1860-80 census from Al Drew). This family is being researched by Mr. Albert L. Drew, E-12, Box 175, Lake Tapawings, Blue Springs, MO 64015.

Some of the children of **Robert Duncan** are identified in a deed from his heirs **Joseph Duncan, Evan E. Duncan, Robert D. Duncan, William Wormsley** and wife **Jennett**, and **Alexander Y. Davis**, when they sold his land on 29 March 1847 (Roane Co. TN Deed Book K1, pg. 127-129, from Michele Duncan to Judy Player) and others are from the data of Mr. Oscar H. Hurt (from Mrs. Bobbie McDowell):

- 7.4.1. **Evan E. (Evans?) Duncan**, born 7 Aug. 1795 in Sullivan Co. TN; married 1st **Elizabeth Price** on 18 May 1817 who died 19 April 1818; married 2nd **Elizabeth Jenkins** on 7 Dec. 1820 (bond date) in Roane Co. TN; Elizabeth died in 1831 and he married 3rd **Mary Ann Jenkins** in 1831 in Roane Co. TN by **Gray Haggard MG**; died 15 Sept. 1862 Roane Co. TN (War of 1812 Pension Application). **Mary Ann** lived in Knox Co. TN in 1881, Post Office Vancouver in Loudon Co. TN, and drew a widow's pension approved 3 Dec. 1881 (Index to War of 1812 Pension Applications); she was born 28 March 1812, died 10 May 1891 (Florence Johns Mackey). **Evan E. Duncan** and his third wife, **Mary Ann**, are buried at Hickory Creek Cemetery, Mount Pleasant Baptist Church, Knox Co. TN.

Name: Robert DUNCAN JR. (AFN:19F0-76)

Born: 1728

Sex: M

FATHER: Robert R. DUNCAN

MOTHER: Anne GALLUP

SPOUSE: CATTRON

SUBMITTERS

Microfilm: 1394191

Submission: AF83-042512

ABOUT ANCESTRAL FILE

Ancestral File is a collection of genealogical information taken from Pedigree Charts and Family Group Records submitted to the Family History Department since 1978. The information has not been verified against any official records. Since the information in Ancestral File is contributed, it is the responsibility of those who use the file to verify its accuracy.

If you find inaccurate information in Ancestral File, use the F3 Edit key to make corrections. Save the corrections on a diskette and mail the diskette to:

Family History Department
Attn: Ancestral File Contributions
50 East North Temple Street
Salt Lake City, UT 84150

PLEASE NOTE

Names and addresses of submitters to Ancestral File and those who have a research interest are provided to help in the coordination of research. The use of this information for any other purpose, including commercial use, is strictly prohibited.

Copyright © 1987, August 1993 by The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints. All rights reserved.

Family Group Record

[Download GEDCOM](#)

FamilySearch™ Ancestral File v4.19

Husband's NameRobert R. DUNCAN (AFN:19DZ-88)[Pedigree](#)

Born: Jun 1692 Place: , Westmoreland Co., Va

Father: James DUNCAN (AFN:19F0-Z0)[Family](#)Mother: Dorcas BUTLER (AFN:19F1-04)**Wife's Name**Anne GALLUP (AFN:19DZ-9F)[Pedigree](#)

Born: Abt. 1694 Place: , King George Co., Va

Father: Robert GALLUP (AFN:B7LT-04) *about 1668 King George Co. Va*[Family](#)

Mother:

Children**1. Sex Name**M Charles DUNCAN (AFN:19F0-8C)*- Elizabeth or Phyllis DILLARD*[Pedigree](#)

Born: Abt. 1732 Place: <, Prince William Co., Va>

2. Sex NameM Samuel DUNCAN (AFN:19F0-9J)*- Mary WITHERS*[Pedigree](#)

Born: Abt. 1734 Place: <, King George Co., Va>

Died: 12 Mar 1825 Place:

3. Sex NameM Joseph DUNCAN (AFN:19F0-BP)*- - - - -*[Pedigree](#)

Born: Abt. 1736 Place: <, King George Co., Va>

4. Sex NameM Gallup DUNCAN (AFN:19F0-CV)*- Lucy Covington*[Pedigree](#)

Born: Abt. 1738 Place: <, King George Co., Va>

Died: 1815 Place:

5. Sex NameF Mary DUNCAN (AFN:19F0-D2)*- John HACKLEY*[Pedigree](#)

Born: Abt. 1740 Place: <, King George Co., Va>

6. Sex NameF Phyllis DUNCAN (AFN:19F0-F7)*- John BARBEE*[Pedigree](#)

Born: Abt. 1742 Place: <, King George Co., Va>

7. Sex NameF Ann DUNCAN (AFN:19F0-GD)*- Thomas POPE*[Pedigree](#)

Born: Abt. 1744 Place: <, King George Co., Va>

8. Sex NameF Rose DUNCAN (AFN:19F0-HK)*=*[Pedigree](#)

1150

AMERICAN INDIAN CULTURE AND ART

THE MUSEUM OF MEXICO CITY

1970-1971

EXHIBITION

INSTITUTE OF MEXICAN STUDIES

1971-1972

EXHIBITION

INSTITUTE OF MEXICAN STUDIES

1972-1973

AMERICAN INDIAN CULTURE AND ART

THE MUSEUM OF MEXICO CITY

1972-1973

1973-1974

EXHIBITION

INSTITUTE OF MEXICAN STUDIES

1974-1975

AMERICAN INDIAN CULTURE AND ART

THE MUSEUM OF MEXICO CITY

1974-1975

1975-1976

EXHIBITION

INSTITUTE OF MEXICAN STUDIES

1976-1977

EXHIBITION

INSTITUTE OF MEXICAN STUDIES

Born: Abt. 1746 Place: <, King George Co., Va>
Died: 1789 Place:

9. Sex Name

F Lavinia DUNCAN (AFN:19F0-JQ) — John LIGHTFOOT

Pedigree

Born: Abt. 1748 Place: <, King George Co., Va>

10. Sex Name

M John DUNCAN (AFN:19DZ-3D) — Wilkey McClanahan

Pedigree

Born: 1730 Place: , Prince William Co., Va
Died: Nov 1792 Place: , Fauquier Co., Va

11. Sex Name

M Robert DUNCAN (AFN:19F0-76) — Cattron —

Pedigree

Born: 1728 Place: <, Prince William Co., Va>
Died: 1787 Place:

© 1999-2002 by Intellectual Reserve, Inc. All rights reserved. English approval: 3/1999
Use of this site constitutes your acceptance of these Conditions of Use (last updated: 3/22/1999).
Privacy Policy (last updated: 10/12/2001). 29 <http://www.familysearch.org> v.2.5.0

LYCOS NETWORK

[Lycos Home](#) | [Site Map](#) | [My Lycos](#)

SEE WHAT AMERICA'S READING
and Save up to 40% ► Take a look

Top of the Charts
The Hourly Top 100
Top 10 of Everything

BARNES & NOBLE
www.bn.com

LYCOS GENEALOGY

[Login](#) | [MyAccount](#)

[Home](#)[Search](#)[Learn](#)[Share](#)[Record](#)[Help](#)

[Search by Record Type](#) | [Search by Locality](#) | [Images Online](#) | [Search Help](#)

Ancestors of Carol and David Washburn

Entries: 4059 Updated: Fri Sep 27 19:23:04 2002

Contact: Carol Washburn joebeagle@prodigy.net

Home Page: [click here to visit our homepage](#)

This gedcom is a work in progress. Some errors may occur. Suggestions, comments, additons or corrections are gladly accepted. See footer for instructions on negative comments and opinions.

[Index](#) | [Descendancy](#) | [Register](#) | [Pedigree](#) | [Ahnentafel](#) | [Add Post-em](#)

- *ID:* I530
- *Name:* Robert R. Duncan
- *Surname:* Duncan
- *Given Name:* Robert R.
- *Sex:* M
- *Birth:* 1692 in Scotland ¹
- *Death:* BEF 21 Oct 1793 in St Mark's Parrish, Culpepper Co, Virginia
- *UID:* D030A481DE95B843A2F3C5B3824CBFF21FDD
- *Note:*

Other researchers indicate Robert was born in Westmoreland co, Virginia. I tend to believe the work of Gary Kueber as he has documentation.

Birth: 1 1692 in Scotland

Will: 2 7 JUN 1788 Culpeper Co, Virginia

Death: 1 BEF 21 OCT 1793 in St Mark's Parrish, Culpepper Co, Virginia

Probate: 2 21 OCT 1793 Culpeper Co, Virginia

Sources:

1. Title: Descendents of Johannis Duncan Phyllis Shackelford Hedges Excerpt of Lineage 2665 from Burke's "Prominent Families in America" Abbrev: Descendents of Johannis Duncan, Phyllis S Hedges Type: Compiled Information Date: 28 DEC 2001
2. Title: Robert Duncan Will Book D, page 91-93; written June 7, 1788; probated October 21, 1793 copy received by Garril Kueber from Phyllis

Shackelford Hedges transcript in file Abbrev: VA Culpeper Will, Robert Duncan Type: Will, Recorded Date: 3 JAN 2002

Robert Duncan left a will dated 7 June, 1788. The will was proved on 21 Oct., 1793. The inventory of his estate was taken on 7 Nov., 1793 and the estate settled 17 Feb., 1794. It named his daughter Lavinia and her husband John B. Lightfoot (among others) as beneficiaries. LFA Volume 4 NO. 3/4 p. 8. It is also reported herein that Robert was over 101 years old when he died. Will of Robert Duncan of Culpeper County, Virginia, St. Mark's Parish dated 7 June, 1788. Will proved in Court of Culpeper County 21 Oct., 1793 Wife: Ann Duncan (nee Ann Gallup/Gallop) Sons: Robert, John, Charles Sammy, Joseph and Gallop Daughters: Phillis wife of John Barbee, Ann wife of Thomas Pope, Rosie wife of James Jett and Lavinia wife of John B. Lightfoot. Granddaughter: Lucinda Bradford, daughter of Enoch Bradford by his late wife Rosey Bradford who was the daughter of my foresaid daughter Phillis Barbee Executors: Son in Law: James Jett, John Lightfoot Son: Gallop Duncan Wife: Ann Duncan

- Change Date: 8 Sep 2002 at 01:00:00

Father: James Duncan b: ABT 1670 in Scotland

Mother: Mollie Browning b: ABT 1670 in Scotland

Marriage 1 Anne Gallup b: BEF 1715 in King George Co., VA

- Married: BEF 1735

Children

1. Robert Duncan b: 1728 in Prince William Co VA
2. John Duncan b: 1730 in Prince William Co, VA
3.  Samuel Duncan b: 1740 in Prince William Co, Virginia
4. Joseph Duncan b: ABT 1736
5. Gallup Duncan b: ABT 1738
6. Mary Duncan b: ABT 1740
7. Phyllis Duncan b: ABT 1742 in Culpepper Co VA
8. Ann Duncan b: ABT 1744
9.  Lavinia Duncan b: ABT 1750 in Virginia
10.  Charles Duncan b: 11 Dec 1751 in Culpepper, VA

Sources:

1. Title: Luanne Mercer Owen PO Box 632 Chino Valley AZ 86323 Paulla Lawrence 108 West 200 South Springville UT USA 84663

115 north
E. M. Eckman

b
m

d - b Aug 1960
Excelsior, MI

adopted daughter

Emmett Hannon
Blonde Henry

- Glendora Petty

Emmett Hannon

b - Omaha, NE

m

d - Gaines, TX
at Longview, TX 8-24-1967

11/26/94

6:02 PM

GENEALOGY

TOPIC: SURNAMES A-H
TIME: 11/08 4:54 AM

TO: JERRY RATLIFF (BACJ89A)
FROM: JUDITH PICKETT (BBBV26A)
SUBJECT: FARMER

Hello, Jerry ! That Farmer line beginning in England & coming in thru VA sounds like one that supposedly could be the ancestors of my Thomas Farmer who came out of VA into NC in about 1730-40 with his mother & her 2nd husband named Bynum. Married unknown woman in Johnston co.NC who had all his children & died before he left Johnston Co. for Chowan Co. I am interested in more on the VA parts of his line. Does my info connect with yours? Do you need more? I think I've got a possible father's name for my Thomas but that is where things start to get fuzzy. Any help greatly appreciated !

Judy in L.A.

GENEALOGY
TOPIC: SURNAME A-H
TIME: 10/30 9:02 PM

TO: LISA EVANS (WKWC28B)
FROM: JERRY RATLIFF (BACJ89A)
SUBJECT: FARMER

1j. The Farmer Family Pedigree, prepared by Clarence Earl Ratcliff, Toccoa, Ga.

Thomas Farmer, b. England, 1586 or 1594, came to Va. in 1616. One known son:

A. Henry Farmer, b. Henrico Co., Va., 1657, d. before 1734, m. (2) Hester Bass,

widow of Wm. Bass. Five known children:

1. John Farmer, b. Va., before 1686, m. Susannah ?

2. Benjamin Farmer, b. Va. before 1693.

3. William Farmer, b. Va., before 1693, d. ca 1750, Henrico Co., Va.

4. Thomas Farmer, b. Va., before 1693

5. Henry Farmer, b. Henrico Co., Va., before 1696, d. 1753, m. Sarah

Ward, dau. of Edward and Elizabeth (Elam) Ward, Chesterfield Co.,

Va. 8 Children:

a. Henry Farmer

b. Wm. Farmer, d. 1782, m. Cumberland Co., Va.,

Elizabeth Forest.

c. Ann Farmer

d. Joel Farmer

e. Seth Farmer

f. Mary Farmer

g. Lodowick Farmer, m. Sarah Cheatham

h. Elam Farmer, b. ca 1725, d. 1784, see Will Book

#3, Williamsburg Va.?

m. Phebe Cheatham, dau of Benjamin and Grace (Williams) Cheatham.

1. Henry Farmer

2. Phebe Farmer

3. Sally Farmer

4. Rhoda Farmer, m. Mr. Bowles

5. Judith Farmer, m. Mr. Russell

6. Mary Farmer, m. Mr. Russell

7. Elam Farmer

8. Martha Farmer, m. Mr. Russell

9. Lodowick Farmer

10. Hezekiah Farmer, b. Chesterfield Co., Va.,

ca 1760, m.

Elizabeth Cheatham.

"Johnston Co., N.C. Court Minutes, 1759-1766, Benjamin Ratcliff executor of James Farmer estate." "Benjamin Ratcliff, Quaker, appointed executor of John Farmer's will/" "Ordered that for misbehavior, Benjamin Ratcliff, be removed from his guardianship of Nicholas Farmer, orphan of James Farmer, deceased."

"1760, 3m, 5d, John Farmer in Dobbs Co., N.C., at Falling Creek (MM) having lost all by fire was sent 7 pounds by the hand of Thomas Farmer." See Perquimans MM, Cane Creek MM, Chatham Co., N.C.

Nicholas Farmer living in Johnston co., N.C., 1784 (tax

GENEALOGY

TOPIC: SURNAMES A-H
TIME: 12/15 4:12 AM

TO: ZANDRA HORN (FWNB12A)
FROM: JUDITH PICKETT (BBBV26A)
SUBJECT: FARMER

Hello, Zandra ! Sorry, I made a mistake in giving Thomas (V) as wife Agnes Nicholson. She was married to Thomas (IV) and was the mother of Thomas (V). Thomas (IV) married an unknown woman who bore his children (John,Mary,William,Ann, Joseph, Thomas) before dying before 1754 when Thomas (IV) moved to Chowan Co. with his children & marrying there to Ruth Parker, a widow.

My records show Thomas (IV) & Agnes Nicholson having 4 sons (Thomas V, James, William, Isaac) & a daughter Elizabeth. Was your Mary another daughter of Tom & Aggie? I need to add her to my chart.

Thanks for your reply. Let's keep exchanging info.Judy

Ancestry.com.
The No. 1 Source for Family History Online

aiu Family Tree
Help your family spread

Home | **Search Records** | **Family Trees** | **Message Boards** | **Genealogy Help** | **Ances**

Current Custom

Smith

Entries: 5709 **Updated:** Sat Aug 25 13:05:55 2001
Contact: Sharon Smith Sherry <sjsherry@hotmail.com>

[Index](#) | [Descendancy](#) | [Register](#) | [Pedigree](#) | [Ahnentafel](#) | [Download GEDCOM](#) | [Add Post-em](#)

- *ID:* I0194
- *Name:* Thomas FARMER
- *Sex:* M
- *Birth:* 1634 in Charles Parish, York Co., Virginia
- *Death:* 12 APR 1681 in Henrico Co., VA
- *Immigration:* Lived in Charles City County, VA
- *DEG:* 1616 Arrived in Virginia on the ship Tryall

Father: Thomas FARMER b: ABT. 1594 in England

Marriage 1 Spouse Unknown

- *Married:* ABT. 1650

Children

1.  Thomas FARMER b: ABT. 1656 in York County, VA
2.  Henry FARMER b: ABT. 1658

[Index](#) | [Descendancy](#) | [Register](#) | [Pedigree](#) | [Ahnentafel](#) | [Download GEDCOM](#) | [Add Post-em](#)

 [Printer Friendly Version](#)  [Search Ancestry](#)  [Search AWT](#)  [Join Ancestry.com Today!](#)

[About Us](#) | [Contact Us](#) | [Affiliate Program](#) | [Privacy Statement](#)

Copyright © 1998- 2002 , MyFamily.com Inc. and its subsidiaries

All use and access to Ancestry.com subject to license

[Home](#)[Search Records](#)[Family Trees](#)[Message Boards](#)[Genealogy Help](#)[Ance](#)

Current Custom

Family

Entries: 1949 Updated: Wed Feb 13 20:19:01 2002

Contact: Darlene H. Johns <luvoldhats@yahoo.com>

[Index](#) | [Individual](#) | [Descendancy](#) | [Register](#) | [Pedigree](#) | [Download GEDCOM](#)

Ahnentafel, Generation No. 1

1. **Thomas FARMER** was born 1681 in York Co., VA, and died 21 AUG 1723 in Surrey Co., VA. He was the son of 2. **Thomas FARMER** and 3. **Ann ?**. He married **Agnes NICKOLSON** 1704 in Surrey Co., VA. She was born 1683 ?.

Children of Thomas FARMER and Agnes NICKOLSON are:

- i. **Thomas FARMER** was born 1705 in Surrey Co., VA, and died 1762 in Chowan Co., NC.
- ii. **James FARMER** was born 1707 in Surrey Co., VA, and died 1761 in Johnson Co., NC.
- iii. **William FARMER** was born 1709 in Surrey Co., VA, and died ? in ?.
- iv. **Isaac FARMER** was born 1711 in Surrey Co., VA, and died 1770 in Edgecombe Co., N.C.. He married **Elizabeth BRASWELL** Unknown in Halifax Co., NC.
- v. **Elizabeth FARMER** was born 1713 in Surrey Co., VA, and died 1749 in Johnson Co., NC.

Ahnentafel, Generation No. 2

2. **Thomas FARMER** was born Unknown in Unknown, and died Unknown in Surrey Co., VA. He was the son of 4. **Thomas FARMER** and 5. **? ?**.
3. **Ann ?**

Child of Ann ? and Thomas FARMER is:

1. i. **Thomas FARMER** was born 1681 in York Co., VA, and died 21 AUG 1723 in Surrey Co., VA. He married **Agnes NICKOLSON** 1704 in Surrey Co., VA. She was born 1683 ?.

Ahnentafel, Generation No. 3

4. **Thomas FARMER** was born 1594 in England, and died 12 APR 1681 in York Co., VA. He was buried in Charles Parish.

5. ?? was born Unknown in Unknown, and died Unknown in Unknown.

Child of ?? and Thomas FARMER is:

2. i. Thomas FARMER was born Unknown in Unknown, and died Unknown in Surrey Co., VA. He married Ann ? Unknown in Unknown.

[Index](#) | [Individual](#) | [Descendancy](#) | [Register](#) | [Pedigree](#) | [Download GEDCOM](#)

 [Printer Friendly Version](#)  [Search Ancestry](#)  [Search AWT](#)  [Join Ancestry.com Today!](#)

[About Us](#) | [Contact Us](#) | [Affiliate Program](#) | [Privacy Statement](#)

Copyright © 1998- 2002 , MyFamily.com Inc. and its subsidiaries

[All use and access to Ancestry.com subject to license](#)

[Home](#)[Search Records](#)[Family Trees](#)[Message Boards](#)[Genealogy Help](#)[Ances](#)

Current Custom

Hendricks Family Association

Entries: 26810 **Updated:** Sun Apr 21 22:13:19 2002

Contact: Scott Hendricks <lysco@sio.midco.net> **Home Page:** [Hendricks Family Association](#)

[Index](#) | [Individual](#) | [Descendancy](#) | [Register](#) | [Pedigree](#) | [Download GEDCOM](#)

Ahnentafel, Generation No. 1

1. Thomas Farmer was born 18 Jul 1681 in York County, VA, and died 1723 in Surry County, VA. He was the son of 2. Thomas Farmer and 3. Ann ? Farmer. He married Agnes Nicholson 1705 in Surry County, VA, daughter of George Nicholson and Mary (Widow Of Thomas) Bird. She was born Abt 1689 in Surry County, VA, and died in North Carolina.

Children of Thomas Farmer and Agnes Nicholson are:

- i. James Farmer was born 1707 in Surry Co., VA, and died in NC. He married Mary ? Farmer.
- ii. Isaac Farmer was born Abt 1710 in Surry County, VA, and died 1770 in Edgecomb County, NC. He married Elizabeth Bryant Braswell Abt 1740 in Halifax Co., North Carolina, daughter of Richard Braswell and Eleanor Bryant. She was born Abt 1720 in Isle Of Wight Co., VA, and died in Edgecomb County, NC.
- iii. Elizabeth Farmer was born Abt 1713 in Surry Co., VA, and died in NC. She married Nicholas Porter.
- iv. Thomas Farmer was born Abt 1715. He married Rachel.

Ahnentafel, Generation No. 2

2. Thomas Farmer was born Abt 1656 in York County, VA, and died in Virginia. He was the son of 4. Thomas Farmer.
3. Ann ? Farmer was born Abt 1660 in Virginia, and died in Virginia.

Children of Ann ? Farmer and Thomas Farmer are:

- i. Thomas Farmer was born 18 Jul 1681 in York County, VA, and died 1723 in Surry County, VA. He married Agnes Nicholson 1705 in Surry County, VA, daughter of George Nicholson and Mary (Widow Of Thomas) Bird. She was born Abt 1689 in Surry County, VA, and died in North Carolina.
- ii. Samuel Farmer was born Abt 1685.

[Home](#)[Search Records](#)[Family Trees](#)[Message Boards](#)[Genealogy Help](#)[Ances](#)

Current Custom

Smith

Entries: 5709 Updated: Sat Aug 25 13:05:55 2001

Contact: Sharon Smith Sherry <sjsherry@hotmail.com>

[Index](#) | [Individual](#) | [Descendancy](#) | [Register](#) | [Pedigree](#) | [Download GEDCOM](#)

Ahnentafel, Generation No. 1

1. Thomas FARMER was born 18 JUL 1681 in York County, VA, and died 1723 in Surry County, VA. He was the son of 2. Thomas FARMER and 3. Ann ? FARMER. He married Agnes NICHOLSON 1705 in Surry County, VA, daughter of George NICHOLSON and Mary (widow of Thomas) BIRD. She was born ABT. 1689 in Surry County, VA, and died in North Carolina.

Children of Thomas FARMER and Agnes NICHOLSON are:

- i. James FARMER was born 1707 in Surry Co., VA, and died in NC. He married Mary ? FARMER.
- ii. Isaac FARMER was born ABT. 1710 in Surry County, VA, and died 1770 in Edgecomb County, NC. He married Elizabeth Bryant BRASWELL ABT. 1740 in Halifax Co., North Carolina, daughter of Richard BRASWELL and Eleanor BRYANT. She was born ABT. 1720 in Isle of Wight Co., VA, and died in Edgecomb County, NC.
- iii. Elizabeth FARMER was born ABT. 1713 in Surry Co., VA, and died in NC. She married Nicholas PORTER.
- iv. Thomas FARMER was born ABT. 1715. He married RACHEL.

Ahnentafel, Generation No. 2

2. Thomas FARMER was born ABT. 1656 in York County, VA, and died in Virginia. He was the son of 4. Thomas FARMER.
3. Ann ? FARMER was born ABT. 1660 in Virginia, and died in Virginia.

Children of Ann ? FARMER and Thomas FARMER are:

- i. Thomas FARMER was born 18 JUL 1681 in York County, VA, and died 1723 in Surry County, VA. He married Agnes NICHOLSON 1705 in Surry County, VA, daughter of George NICHOLSON and Mary (widow of Thomas) BIRD. She was born ABT. 1689 in Surry County, VA, and died in North Carolina.
- ii. Samuel FARMER was born ABT. 1685.

Ahnentafel, Generation No. 3

4. Thomas FARMER was born 1634 in Charles Parish, York Co., Virginia, and died 12 APR 1681 in Henrico Co., VA. He was the son of 8. Thomas FARMER.

Children of Thomas FARMER are:

- (2) i. Thomas FARMER was born ABT. 1656 in York County, VA, and died in Virginia. He married Ann ? FARMER ABT. 1680 in Virginia. She was born ABT. 1660 in Virginia, and died in Virginia.
ii. Henry FARMER was born ABT. 1658.

Ahnentafel, Generation No. 4

8. Thomas FARMER was born ABT. 1594 in England, and died in England. He was the son of 16. George FARMER.

Children of Thomas FARMER are:

4. i. Thomas FARMER was born 1634 in Charles Parish, York Co., Virginia, and died 12 APR 1681 in Henrico Co., VA.
ii. Henry FARMER.
iii. Samuel FARMER.

Ahnentafel, Generation No. 5

16. George FARMER was born ABT. 1560. He was the son of 32. John FARMER.

Child of George FARMER is:

8. i. Thomas FARMER was born ABT. 1594 in England, and died in England.

Ahnentafel, Generation No. 6

32. John FARMER was born ABT. 1530 in England.

Child of John FARMER is:

16. i. George FARMER was born ABT. 1560.

[Index](#) | [Individual](#) | [Descendancy](#) | [Register](#) | [Pedigree](#) | [Download GEDCOM](#)

 [Printer Friendly Version](#)  [Search Ancestry](#)  [Search AWT](#)  [Join Ancestry.com Today!](#)

[About Us](#) | [Contact Us](#) | [Affiliate Program](#) | [Privacy Statement](#)

Copyright © 1998- 2002 , MyFamily.com Inc. and its subsidiaries

[All use and access to Ancestry.com subject to license](#)



Order of Descendants of Ancient Planters

List of Approved Ancient Planters

**Approved
Ancient Planters**

**Ancient Planters
Resources**

**Belated
Links**

Contact Us

Guestbook

Giles Allington	Thomas Harris
William Andrews	John Hatton
William Askew	Walter Heyley
Henry Bagwell	Nicholas Hodgskines
Thomas Bagwell	Bartholomew Hospkins
William Baker	Oliver Jenkines
John Barnum	John Johnson
William Bayley	Elizabeth Joones
Thomas Baywell	Sameul Jordan
Mary Beheathland	William Julian
Robert Beheathland	Martha Key(Keie)
Theophilus Beriston	Thomas Key(Keie)
Richard Biggs	Richard Kingsmill
Richard Birchett	Thomas Lane
John Blore (Blower)	William Lansden
Reynold Booth	Ann Burras Laydon
Mary Bouldin(g)	John Laydon
Thomas Bouldinge	John Lightfoote

William Bouldin	Albino Lupo
Richard Boulton	Elizabeth Lupo
John Boxe	Francis Mason
Cheney Boyse	Cornelius Maye
Richard Brewster	William Morgan
John Brewer	Susan Old
Rev. Richard Buck	Isabella Pace
William Burditt	Richard Pace
John Burrows	William Parker
William Capps	Robert Partin
Nathaniel Cawsey	Francis Paul
Thomasine Cawsey	William Perry
Isack Chaplaine	William Pierce
Frances Chapman	Abrham Piersey
William Claiborne	John Poole
John Chandler	Robert Poole, Sr.
Edward Clarke	Robert Poole, Jr.
Pettiplace Clause	John Powell
Ann Clay(e)	William Powell
John Clay(e)	John Price
Joseph Cobb	Miles Prickett
Francis Cole	John Proctor
Susan Collins	John Rolf
Henry Coltman	Christopher Safford

William Coxe	Robert Salford
<u>Raleigh Croshaw</u>	Joane Salford
Capt. James Davis	Thomas Savage
Rachel Davis	Sameul Sharpe
Henry Dawkes	William Sharpe
Adam Dixon	John Sleight
John Dods	John Smith
John Downeman	William Sparkes
Thomas Dowse	William Spencer
Elizabeth Dunthorne	Thomas Spilman
Clement Evand	Thomas Stepney
Margery Fairfax	Thomas Sully
William Fairefax	Robert Sweet
<u>Thomas Farmer</u>	John Taylor
Cecily Jordan Farrar	Richard Taylor
Robert Fisher	Thomas Thornbury
Mary Beheathland Flinton	Henry Tucker
Joanne Flinton	William Tucker
John Flood	Henry Turner
William Gany	Thomas Turner
Thomas Garnett	John Ward
Sir Thomas Gates	Edward Waters
Thomas Godby	William Waters
Thomas Graves	Ameyle Wayne(Waine)

Thomas Gray

Francis West

Robert Greenleaf

Temperance Flowerdew Yardley
West

Susan Greenleaf

Henry Williams

Edward Grendon

Thomas Willoughby

John Gundry

John Woodliffe

Mary Gundry

Robert Wright

Edward Gurgany

Sir George Yeardley

Adria Gurgany Harris

Richard Yonge



Updated: Friday, March 01, 2002

Comments to:bbtyner@carolina.net

© 1997 - 2002 Blake Tyner and Order of Ancient Planters

GENEALOGY

TOPIC: SURNAMES A-H
TIME: 11/23 3:55 AM

TO: JERRY RATLIFF (BACJ89A)
FROM: JUDITH PICKETT (BBBV26A)
SUBJECT: FARMER

Hello Jerry ! My info came from a book called "In America Since 1607" & covered such names as Hollingsworth, Farmer, & Judkins (ancestors, descendants, & many related families). The author was Walter I. Farmer, the editor was Margaret Farmer Planton. Published 1987 by Gateway Press, Inc. in Baltimore. Chapter 5, ancestors of Joseph Farmer, begins with a Thomas Farmer b.abt 1594 in Engl. who came to VA in 1616 (tells some more about him & gives some sources) & says his children were Thomas Farmer & Samuel Farmer but no info on who his wife might have been (claims too manyh records lost). Gives info & sources on Samuel which boils down to the tiny fact he was still living in 1650. Some discussion about where these guys lived-just which & where Charles City was & is.

Then book goes on with info on the 2nd Thomas Farmer (son of the immigrant) giving him the designation "II" to show where he comes in the line. Not much on him either, but his death record & his son's names: Thomas ("III") & Henry. Some info on Henry: that his 1st wife (name unknown) gave him sons(Benj., Wm., Thos., John, & Henry) & his 2nd wife was Hester Bass, widow of Wm.Bass & his deeding land & dying, then says see "Desc.of Thomas Farmer" by Col.Ellery Farmer for further info on this line.

Next is more infor.on Thomas Farmer III b.Charles Parish, md Ann __?__ & was a foot soldier & moved to Surry Co.VA & probably died before 1701. His children were Samuel & Thomas IV. Samuel's ownership of land in Nansemond Co. in 1704 is noted.

Then more info on Thomas IV : b.1681 in Charles Parish, York Co.VA, md.abt 1704 in Surrey Co. to Agnes Nicholson, dau of George & Mary Nicholson, d.1723 & his widow, Agnes, md (2) 1728, James Bynum & they took their combined families to Edgecombe Co, NC, in abt 1733. The children of Thomas IV Farmer were Thomas "V"(b.1705,md 2x,1st unknown,2nd Ruth Parker, d.1762 Chowan Co. NC), James (b.1707,d.1761, estab- lished the Farmer line in Johnston Co.,research done on this line by Hugh B.JohnstonJr. of Wilson NC), William (b.1709, owned land Craven Co.), Isaac (b.1711, md.Elizabeth __?__, d.1770, inherited father's land in Wilson Co --lots on this line in IGI), Elizabeth (b.Surry Co. as were her bros.,md. Nicholas Porter who d.1749). Some quotes from Hugh Johns- ton's work about the sources of info on Thomas IV.

Mext is much info on Thomas "V" Farmer who md.Agnes Nicholson. He was a Quaker & so was Agnes. Lots of info re-

ported from Quaker records, land records, will. Children as listed in his will are John (mine- b.abt 1724 probably in Surry Co., md.Rachel ____?, had 9 children one of whom is my 3ggmother Rachel, not found his death yet), Mary (b.abt 1726, still alive in 1760), William (b.abt 1728, md.1750 to a Catherine (Cooper?) & moved to Wrightsboro GA in 1788), Ann (b.abt 1730, still alive in 1760), Joseph (b.abt 1732 in probably Craven Precinct NC, md.Mary Henley, had 13 children -- lots on this line in IGI), Thomas (b.abt 1734, last mentioned in Qkr recs 1770). There follows more source quotes from deed books, Qkr recs,& will. This stuff is VERY well documented - NICE!!

Hope this is of some use to you folks!!

Judy in L.A.

SLC

A PARTIAL GENEALOGY OF THE
FARMER FAMILY

By Ruby Farmer Rogers and
Kara'Lee Coldiron

GENEALOGICAL EVIDENCE
CHURCH OF JESUS CHRIST OF
LATTER-DAY SAINTS

USCAN
929,273
F 229r

Essex, England. Signed Mary Farmer. Original in file. Received
7 mo. 24, 1725."

From the context I knew this to mean that Ann had just moved from England and a relative here sponsored her so she could transfer her membership from the Essex Meeting to the one here.

And then some were Baptists: From Chronicles of Pennsylvania 1688-1748: The Baptists and the Presbyterians had had a quarrel. The Presbyterians failed to keep their offer to hold a conference. In December 1698, nine Baptists--viz: John Holmes, John Farmer and wife, etc. coalesced into a church for the communion of Saints. John Farmer and wife were from the congregation of Rev. Hanserd Knollys in London.

Early Farmer immigrants to Virginia, according to George Cabell Grier, Clerk of Virginia State Land Office* were:

Farmer, John 1655 by John Hinman, Northampton Co.

Farmer, John 1654 by John Watson and John Boznall or Bognall or Bagnall, Westmoreland Co.

Farmer, John 1652 Peter Knight, Gloucester Co.

Farmer, Mary 1652 Peter Parfitt and William Hatcher, Lancaster Co.

Farmer, Richard 1650 Andrew Munrow. Northumberland Co.

John Farmer settled in Accomac Co. 1639

Richard Farmer settled in Northumberland Co. in 1650

John Farmer settled in Gloucester Co. 1652

Mary Farmer settled in Lancaster Co. 1553

John Farmer settled in Westmoreland Co. 1654

John Farmer settled in Northampton Co. 1655

There seemed to have been two points of arrival in the New World for the Farmer clan. One, New England and the other, Virginia. (This seemed to be true of the Ball family also.) One of the very best sources of information about the Virginia Farmers was the book Descendants of Thomas Farmer Who Came to Virginia in 1616 by Ellery Farmer, Col. of U.S. Army and West Point grad mentioned above.

From that book: "Immigrants named Farmer settled in New England about 1672. James Farmer's family was the first of the name to appear in Pennsylvania about 1685. Farmer immigrants from England came to the Carolinas before the Revolution. Many early Virginia Farmers migrated to North Carolina. One of the oldest hotels in Western North Carolina was built at Flat Rock, Henderson Co. by Henry C. Farmer before 1850. Now called Woodfield Inn, it is still a popular hotel and a show place!"

Thomas Farmer came to Virginia in 1616. He was among the 5,000 settlers living there at that time. The Mayflower arrived in Massachusetts in 1620, four years after Thomas Farmer arrived in Virginia. Ellery Farmer wrote "An early Virginia Farmer was one of the first martyrs to the cause of liberty. He was convicted and executed in 1676 for treason against King Charles II during Bacon's Rebellion."

Thomas Farmer was on the muster rolls of Charles City County for 1623 and 1624. These early Farmers were able-bodied and not of the servant class. Chesterfield County records are rich on descendants of Thomas Farmer in the 17th and 18th centuries. Thomas Farmer became a resident of Henrico Co. when the Neck of Land became part of that county in 1632.

The fourth generation down from Thomas was Benjamin Farmer who died 1757. He moved to Lunenburg Co. Virginia and had a son named Stephen. Our first known ancestor was Stephen who was born 1765 in Charlotte Co. Virginia. We can almost make a connection geographically and chronolog-

C571
F234
1956

COPYRIGHT 1956
ELLERY FARMER
1510 DRUID HILLS AVE.
HENDERSONVILLE, N. C.

DEDICATED

to
THE DESCENDANTS OF THOMAS FARMER
and HENRY FARMER I
WHO LIVED IN HENRICO COUNTY AND CHESTERFIELD
COUNTY, VIRGINIA IN THE SEVENTEENTH
AND EIGHTEENTH CENTURIES

3 John, 3 William and 3 Henry II. This she did for two generations except for 3 Henry Farmer II. She traced his descendants thru his son 4 Elam and his grandson 5 Hezekiah to his great grandson 6 Benjamin Farmer.

Mrs. Pierrepont proved the line of descent from 1 Thomas Farmer, the immigrant ancestor, to 6 Benjamin Farmer to be:

- 1 Thomas Farmer, b. in England in 1586 or 1594.
- 2 Henry Farmer I, b. in Henrico Co., Va., about 1657 (Henrico records, Book 5, p. 317).
- 3 Henry Farmer II, b. in Henrico Co., Va., before 1696, d. 1753.
- 4 Elam Farmer, b. in Henrico Co., Va., about 1725, d. 1784.
- 5 Hezekiah Farmer, b. in Chesterfield Co., Va., about 1760, d. 1826.
- 6 Benjamin Farmer, b. in Chesterfield Co., Va., 1783, d. in Kentucky, June 8, 1837.

2 Henry Farmer I and his sons lived in the eastern part of Chesterfield Co. on Proctor's Creek near Farrars Island. Later generations lived in the central part of the Co. By 5 Hezekiah's time many of them lived in the northwestern part of the Co., known as the Skinquarter section, twenty miles northwest of the Court House. In the latter part of the eighteenth century the Farmers began moving west and south to other Virginia counties and to other states.

The writer inspected two monuments erected on Farrars Island many years ago by the Association for The Preservation of Virginia Antiquities. One of the monuments commemorates the location of a town named Henricopolis for Henry, Prince of Wales, which was established by Colonial Governor Thomas Gates in 1611. After the Indian Massacre of March 1622 the town ceased to exist. The other monument commemorates the location of the "Plantation of the College Lands" which had been set aside by the London Company in the 1620s for the establishment of a college. The college lands extended from the falls in the James River, along the northern bank of the river, southward ten miles, to "The Neck of Land" (Farrars Island). In 1618 the colonists obtained a charter from King James I for the "University of Henrico". It was never more than an ideal, a tract of wild land and a charter from the King of England. After the Indian Massacre at Henricopolis in 1622 the plan for the University was put aside and not revived until 1692, when King William and Queen Mary established William and Mary College at Williamsburg, Va.

Henrico County, named in honor of Henry, Prince of Wales, is the county in which Richmond is situated. Richmond is located at the falls (head of navigation) in the James River ten miles up from Farrars Island. Henrico Co., established in 1632, originally comprised the present Henrico and Chesterfield counties, but in 1749 Chesterfield was made a separate county. The James River separates the two counties. The records of 1 Thomas Farmer's descendants are Henrico Co. records until 1749, after which they are Chesterfield records for they lived across the James River from Farrars Island in the part of Henrico Co. that became Chesterfield Co.

DESCENDANTS OF THOMAS FARMER
WHO CAME TO VIRGINIA IN 1616

A GENEALOGY

COLLECTED AND COMPILED BY
ELLERY FARMER
COL. U. S. ARMY, RETIRED

ASSISTED BY MRS. ALICE V. D. PIERREPONT OF
PETERSBURG, VA., A PROFESSIONAL GENEALOGIST, AND
BY MANY MEMBERS OF THE FARMER FAMILY

WITH SKETCHES OF SOME OF THE FAMILIES ALLIED
BY MARRIAGE TO THE FARMER FAMILY

C O N T E N T S

Introduction	7
Explanation of system of numbers	9
Illustrations	Middle of Book

CHAPTERS

1. Conditions our ancestors lived under in Virginia in the seven- teenth and eighteenth centuries	11
2. Thomas Farmer, immigrant ancestor	13
3. 2 Henry Farmer I and his descendants	15
4. 3 Henry Farmer II and his descendants	17
5. 4 Elam Farmer and his descendants	18
6. 5 Hezekiah Farmer and his descendants	19
7. 6 Benjamin Farmer and his descendants	19
8. 7 John Goode Farmer I and his descendants	20
9. 7 Silas Cheatham Farmer and his descendants	29
10. 7 Thomas Farmer and his descendants	31
11. 7 Sally Goode Farmer and her descendants	33
12. 7 Tapley Joseph Farmer and his descendants	33
13. 7 Benedict Farmer and his descendants	37
INDEX to Farmer family and the allied families.....	End of Book

AUTHORITIES ON WHICH THIS RECORD IS BASED

Bland papers.

Branchiana, a history of the Branch Family, in Virginia State Library.
Chesterfield County, Va. Deed books.

Chesterfield County, Va. Order books.

Chesterfield County, Va. Will books.

Chesterfield County, Va. Land books.

Colonial records of Virginia, Vols. 1-4, Virginia State Library.
Colonial Service by Statard.

Early Virginia Immigrants - Greer.

Ellery Pedigree Chart by Harrison Ellery, Boston 1881.

Family Bible of Benjamin Farmer, in possession of Mrs. A. S. Lillard,
Frankfort, Ky.

Family Bible of John Goode Farmer I in possession of Mrs. C. Chilton
Pearson, Wake Forest, N. C.

Henning's Statutes.

Henrico County, Va. records before 1750.

Henrico County, Va. Land Patents.

Henrico County, Va. Wills and Deeds.

Henrico County, Va. Order books.

J. C. Hotten; Original list of persons of quality, 1600-1700.

(a) Muster Rolls of settlers in Virginia.

(b) The Living and The Dead in Virginia.

Land Patents, Va. State Land Office, Richmond, Va.

Land Grants, Va. State Land Office, Richmond, Va.

Marriage Bonds, Amelia Co., Va.

Marriage Bonds, Chesterfield County, Va.

Marriage Bonds, Henrico County, Va.

Our Virginia Cousins, Goode family genealogy in Va. State Library.

Parish Marriage records.

Will of Elam Farmer - (See Addenda)

Will of Hezekiah Farmer (See Addenda)

Will of Benjamin Farmer - (See Addenda)

Will of Col. Anthony Crockett - (See Addenda)

Mrs. A. V. D. Pierrepont, genealogist, two books of her letters and
copies of records made during her research for Farmer family
records. (In possession of the Compiler of this record.)

Many other authorities referred to throughout this text.

INTRODUCTION

This is a genealogical record of descendants of Thomas Farmer of "The Neck of Land" which is now known as Farrars Island and is a part of Henrico County, Virginia.

The writer knew from the family Bible of Benjamin Farmer of Franklin County, Kentucky, that he is the great grandson of Benjamin Farmer. The Bible gives the date and place of Benjamin Farmer's birth as September 13, 1783, in Chesterfield County, Va., his marriage as October 15, 1807, in Chesterfield Co. and his migration to Kentucky as 1807.

With this information to start on Mrs. Alice V. D. Pierrepont of Violet Bank, Petersburg, Va., a professional genealogist and a member of a National Genealogical Society, was employed to trace Benjamin Farmer's ancestry back as far as she could. Her research extended at intervals over two years in Henrico and Chesterfield and nearby counties in Virginia. Mrs. Pierrepont is responsible for the data concerning Thomas Farmer whom she considers the immigrant ancestor of the Farmers of the seventeenth and eighteenth centuries in Henrico and Chesterfield counties. She is also responsible for the data concerning the first five generations after Thomas Farmer.

The writer, with the assistance of a number of other descendants of Benjamin Farmer, is responsible for the data concerning Benjamin Farmer and his descendants. Most of this data was obtained in the years 1933 to 1943, when it was interrupted by World War II. It would have been impossible to compile this record without the assistance of Mrs. W. S. Farmer of Frankfort, Ky., who was widely acquainted in the family and had done considerable research of the Farmer family and her own Lillard family. Much help was also obtained from Mrs. A. S. Lillard, Frankfort, Ky.; Richard W. Farmer of Chicago, Ill.; Mrs. Charles (Corrine) Lucas; Mrs. George L. Farmer, Louisville, Ky.; Mrs. Edward C. Farmer of Louisville, Ky.; Mrs. Thomas A. Cannon of Ashland, Ky.; Miss Stella Bass, Archivist, Va. State Library, Richmond, Va.; Mrs. G. B. McClure, Richmond, Va.; Mrs. Stephen W. Dunwell, Poughkeepsie, N. Y., and Mrs. Cecil V. Cook, Jr., Bluefield, West Virginia, and many others.

Mrs. Pierrepont found many Farmer wills, Farmer deeds and land patents and other Farmer records in Chesterfield County, so that there is undoubtedly a wealth of data there for thousands of descendants of Chesterfield Co. Farmers not included in this record. This record lists four hundred and seventy-seven descendants of the immigrant Thomas Farmer, of whom three hundred and seventy-nine are descendants of Benjamin Farmer of the sixth generation who migrated to Kentucky in 1807. Ninety-eight of those listed herein are descendants of I Thomas Farmer of the first six generations.

The surname Farmer is derived from the early English fermour or fermor, that is, tiller of the soil, which in turn came from the Saxon words fearme or feorme, meaning food. The name is found in early

English records as Fermour, Fermor, Farmar and Farmer. Families of this name resided in England in early times in Northampton, Warwick, Shropshire, Leicester and Oxfordshire.

English sources of Farmer information:

1. Genealogist Guide by Geo. W. Marshall, 2nd Edition 1885, published by George Bell & Sons, London.
2. Burke's Commoners II - 569.
Burke's Landed Gentry 2, 3, 4, 5 & 6.
3. Harleian Society II, 179; VIII, 93; XV, 265.
4. Nichol's History, County of Leicester.
5. Nichol's History, County of Lancaster.
6. Warwickshire Pedigrees from Visitation of 1682-83, privately printed 1865.

"Early Virginia Immigrants" (1623 to 1666) by George Cabell Greer lists the following Farmer immigrants:

John Farmer settled in Accomac County 1639.

Humphrey Farmer, 1650.

Richard Farmer settled in Northumberland County 1650.

John Farmer settled in Gloucester County 1652.

Mary Farmer settled in Lancaster County 1653.

John Farmer settled in Westmoreland County 1654.

John Farmer settled in Northampton County 1655.

Immigrants named Farmer settled in New England about 1672. Jasper Farmer's family was the first of the name to appear in Pennsylvania about 1685. Farmer immigrants from England came to the Carolinas before the Revolution. Many early Virginia Farmers migrated to North Carolina. One of the oldest hotels in Western North Carolina was built at Flat Rock, Henderson County, by Henry T. Farmer before 1850. Now called Woodfield Inn, it is still a popular hotel and a show place.

Hendersonville, North Carolina

December, 1955

ELLERY FARMER

Col. U. S. Army, Retired.

Descendants of Thomas Farmer

CHAPTER I

CONDITIONS OUR ANCESTORS LIVED UNDER IN VIRGINIA IN THE SEVENTEENTH AND EIGHTEENTH CENTURIES

Our Thomas Farmer, who came to Virginia in 1616, was among the first four or five thousand English settlers in Virginia. It is a matter of history that in 1616 there were only about five hundred English settlers living in Virginia out of several thousand who had come to Virginia since Jamestown was settled in 1607. The rest had died of malaria, starvation, hardship and had been killed by the Indians. The Mayflower arrived at Massachusetts in 1620, four years after Thomas Farmer arrived in Virginia.

Our ancestors in Virginia during the seventeenth and eighteenth centuries were generally tillers of the soil. That was the industry of most of the population at that time. Tobacco raised for export to England was a principal crop. Fines assessed by the Henrico and Chesterfield County Courts were made payable in so many pounds of tobacco.

There was no coin of standard value in the colony. There were some Spanish pistoles and pieces of eight, French crowns and Dutch dollars of varying and uncertain value. There were also some English coin which passed at its value in England.

An early Virginia Farmer became one of our first American martyrs to the cause of liberty. Richard Farmer, a follower of Nathaniel Bacon, was convicted and executed in 1676 for treason against King Charles II, during Bacon's Rebellion. (Henning's Statutes 1660-1682, pp. 370&550.)

At the restoration of the monarchy and the accession of King Charles the Second, after the Oliver Cromwell regime in 1660, the House of Burgesses, under the influence of Governor Sir William Berkeley, passed laws making the Church of England the established religion. Parishes were established; convenient Churches and Church property were provided. The pay of the clergy was fixed at eighty pounds per year and other perquisites. The Churches and the clergy were supported by taxes on all the people. A few years after this, non-conformists, Quakers, Baptists, Presbyterians, Catholics and others began spreading and increasing in numbers, so that in 1664 new laws were passed placing rigid restrictions and severe penalties on all non-conformists. In 1785, under the influence of Thomas Jefferson and George Wash-

ington, the Church of England was dis-established as the religion of Virginia, and the laws against other denominations were repealed by the Virginia legislature. Jefferson ranked his authorship of these repeal laws with his writing of the Declaration of Independence, and the founding of the University of Virginia. The writer has often seen a monument standing near Chesterfield Court House erected to the Baptist and other ministers who carried on during the seventeenth and eighteenth centuries in Virginia.

There are records that 4 Lodowick Farmer was a member of the Vestry of his parish. The religion of the early Virginia Farmers is unknown but, being law abiding, many of them were probably Church of England. However, a majority of the descendants of 6 Benjamin Farmer and Susan Goode Farmer are known to have been Baptists.

A Militia was maintained in Virginia from early times. Each county was supposed to have a Colonel, Lt. Colonel, Major, Captain and Lieutenants of Militia. All males from sixteen to sixty, except slaves and indentured servants, were mustered in each county once a year for Militia duty. Many of the muster rolls are extant. Beginning with Thomas Farmer on the muster rolls of Charles City County for 1623 and 1624, his descendants are on many muster rolls of Henrico and Chesterfield County, showing our ancestors were able bodied and not of the servant class. Several members served in the Virginia Line and the Continental Line during the Revolution.

The Order books of Chesterfield County show that numerous Farmers served on grand and petit juries. Several Farmers were appointed to survey certain roads in Chesterfield County. The Will Books of Chesterfield County show dozens of Farmer wills, both men and women, showing they were people of substance. Most of these wills, in addition to real estate and personal property, disposed of slaves. The records, particularly of Chesterfield County, are rich in information of the descendants of Thomas Farmer in the seventeenth and eighteenth and early nineteenth centuries. Other Virginia counties to the south and west contain many records of these people as they spread out to other parts of the country. Anyone interested in tracing his line of descent from 1 Thomas Farmer's descendant 2 Henry Farmer I would find these Virginia counties a happy hunting ground.

CHAPTER II

I THOMAS FARMER, IMMIGRANT ANCESTOR

The first reference to 1 Thomas Farmer is in "The Living and The Dead in Virginia", "Att ye neck of land, Thomas Faſmer, February 16, 1623", Hotten, p. 170; again in the Muster roll of Settlers in Virginia 1624, "Thomas Farmer, age 30, in the Tryall 1616", Hotten, p. 204. He came to Virginia four years before the Mayflower arrived at Plymouth, Massachusetts. He survived the March 22, 1622 Indian Massacre in which over four hundred English settlers were killed.

The Neck of Land is an area of a thousand acres, more or less, that the James River meanders around, which is now called Farrars Island. It is located in Henrico County which was an original shire whose records are supposed to begin about 1632. Due to Bacon's Rebellion and conditions leading up to it few records of Henrico County are extant before 1676. The records that have been found that refer to 1 Thomas Farmer are Colonial records made before Henrico County was formed. He was a member of the House of Burgesses in Jamestown in 1629-30 from the "Plantation of the College and The Neck of Land." (Virginia State Archives, Henning's Statutes, Book 1, p. 147.) It is reasonable to believe he became a resident of Henrico County when "The Neck of Land" was made a part of that County in 1632.

The date of 1 Thomas Farmer's birth appears to be either 1586 or 1594 depending on the interpretation of the above information from Hotten, p. 204. If the former date, he would have been 71 when 2 Henry Farmer I was born in 1657; if the later date, he would have been 63 when 2 Henry Farmer I was born. In either case it is entirely possible that he could have been the father of 2 Henry Farmer I. There is no record of 1 Thomas Farmer after 1624 except that he was a member of the House of Burgesses 1629-30 from the "Plantation of the College and the Neck of Land", which was on the frontier of English settlements at that early date. Counties had not been formed and records of births and marriages were not kept. It is possible that 2 Henry Farmer I was the grandson of 1 Thomas Farmer considering the difference in their ages. No record is extant of any other Farmer in that locality who might have been 2 Henry Farmer I's father. The proximity of "The Neck of Land" (Farrars Island) where 1 Thomas Farmer lived to the Plantation of 2 Henry Farmer I on Proctor's Creek in what is now Chesterfield Co., only a few miles apart, and the fact that 2 Henry Farmer I named one of his sons Thomas, and that the name Thomas runs through succeeding generations are very strong evidence of the relationship. Mrs. A. V. D. Pierrepont, professional genealogist, after two years of study and research of Farmer records, wrote that she firmly believed that 1 Thomas Farmer was the immigrant ancestor of the Henrico Co. and the Chesterfield Co. Farmers, based on the strong circumstantial evidence. Mrs. Pierrepont, in the process of tracing the line of ancestry of 6 Benjamin Farmer back to 1 Thomas Farmer, the immigrant, thru 2 Henry Farmer I, decided to trace the descendants of all of 2 Henry Farmer I's sons who were: 3 Benjamin, 3 Thomas,

Descendants of William Fermour?

- 1 William Fermour? 1550 - 1604 d: Aft. 1604 in England
- 2 Charles Farmer 1604 - 1624 d: Aft. 1624 in VA City: Eastern Shore State or province: VA
- 2 Thomas Farmer I 1594 - WFT Est. 1655-1681 d: WFT Est. 1655-1681 in Charles Cittie, (Henricus) Charles Parish, York Co., VA City: Charles Cittie, York Co. State or province: VA
..... +Unknown m: Bet. 1613 - 1619 in Charles Cittie, Charles Parish, York Co., VA d: WFT Est. 1656-1722 in unknown City: Charles Cittie, York Co. State or province: VA
- 3 Thomas Farmer II 1613 - 1681 d: 12 April 1681 in Henricus, Henrico Co., VA City: Charles Cittie, York Co. State or province: VA
..... +Nee Farmer
- 4 Thomas Farmer III 1656 - 1700 d: Abt. 1700 in Surry Co. , VA
..... +Ann 1655 - 1701 m: Bef. 1680 in Charles Parish, York Co., VA d: Aft. 1701 in Surry Co. , VA
- 5 Samuel Farmer 1680 - 1704 d: Aft. 1704 in Nansemond Co., VA
5 Thomas Farmer IV 1681 - 1723 d: 21 August 1723 in Surry Co. (Henrico Co.), VA
..... +Agnes Nicholson 1680 - 1763 m: 1704 in Surry Co. (Henrico Co.), VA d: Bef. 1763 in Edgecombe Co., now Wilson Co., NC
- 6 Benjamin Farmer 1692 - WFT Est. 1693-1782 d: WFT Est. 1693-1782 in Perquimans Co., NC
6 Thomas Farmer V 1705 - 1762 d: 1762 in Chowan Co., NC City: Johnson County/Chowan County State or province: NC
..... +Rachel 1705 - 1754 m: Abt. 1723 in Surry Co. (Henrico Co.), VA d: Bef. 1754 in VA? NC?
City: Johnson County/Chowan County State or province: NC
- 7 John Farmer 1724 - Unknown d: Unknown in Randolph Co., NC City: Johnson County/Chowan County State or province: NC
..... +Rachel 1740 - Unknown m: Abt. 1753 in Perquimans or Falling Creek MM, NC d: Unknown in Randolph Co., NC
- 8 Elizabeth Farmer 1754 - 1775 d: 01 October 1775 in Guilford Co. (Randolph Co.), NC
8 John Farmer, Jr 1759 - 1808 d: Aft. June 1808 in 3 mi NE of Boonesville, Surry Co., NC
..... +Molly York 1760 - 1809 m: Bef. 1799 in NC d: Aft. 1809 in 3 mi NE of Boonesville, Surry Co., NC
- 9 Jane Farmer 1801 - 1884 d: 19 August 1884 in Sylva, Haywood Co., NC (per 1850 Census)
+[156] Oran D. Martin 1790 - Unknown m: 05 May 1829 in Maryville, Blount Co., TN by James Cameron, JP d: Unknown in unknown
- 10 Ira Martin 1819 - Unknown d: Unknown in unknown
..... +Elizabeth 1820 - Unknown m: Unknown in unknown d: Unknown in unknown
- 11 Octava Farmer 1840 - 1865 d: Aft. 1865 in Paducah, KY
..... +[1] Wallace 1835 - 1855 m: Unknown in unknown d: Aft. 1855 in Paducah, KY
- 12 Bessie Wallace 1860 - 1850 d: Aft. 1850 in Paducah, KY (died as young girl)
- 11 Belle Farmer 1850 - Unknown d: Unknown in Paducah, KY
..... +Growse 1850 - Unknown m: Unknown in unknown d: Unknown in unknown
- 11 Octava Farmer 1830 - 1865 d: Aft. 1865 in Paducah, KY
..... +[1] Wallace 1835 - 1855 m: Unknown in unknown d: Aft. 1855 in Paducah, KY
- 12 Bessie Wallace 1850 - 1850 d: Aft. 1850 in Paducah, KY (died as young girl)
- 10 Weston Martin 1831 - Unknown d: Unknown in unknown
..... +Artie Allen 1830 - Unknown m: Unknown in unknown d: Unknown in nr Beta community, Waynesville, NC
- 11 Artie Farmer 1858 - Unknown d: Unknown in unknown
- 11 Telitha Jane Farmer 1858 - Unknown d: Unknown in unknown
- 10 James Martin 1839 - Unknown d: Unknown in unknown
- 9 James Farmer 1806 - 1845 d: Aft. 1845 in Hanging Dog, nr Murphy, Cherokee Co., NC City:

..... 9 Martha Farmer 1788 -
..... *2nd Wife of Moses Farmer:
..... +Sarah Green 1780 - Unknown m: 1793 in unknown d: Unknown in unknown
..... 8 Phebe Farmer 1767 - 1789 d: Aft. 1789 in unknown
..... +Samuel Pierson 1768 - 1806 m: 1788 in BackCreek MM, Randolph Co., NC Quaker Mtg.
d: Bef. 1806 in Surry Co., (Yadkin Co.)NC
..... *2nd Husband of Phebe Farmer:
..... +Samuel Pierson 1788 - 1806 m: 1788 in BackCreek MM, Randolph Co., NC Quaker Mtg.
d: Bef. 1806 in Surry Co., (Yadkin Co.)NC
..... *3rd Husband of Phebe Farmer:
..... +Bond 1806 - Unknown m: Unknown in unknown d: Unknown in unknown
..... 8 Benjamin Farmer 1770 - Unknown d: Unknown in unknown
..... 8 Hannah Farmer 1772 - Unknown d: Unknown in unknown
..... +Fisher 1770 - Unknown d: Unknown in VA
..... *2nd Husband of Hannah Farmer:
..... +Adams 1770 - Unknown m: Unknown in unknown d: Unknown in VA
..... 8 William Farmer 1788 - Unknown d: Unknown in unknown
..... 8 Catharine Farmer 1788 - Unknown d: Unknown in unknown
..... 8 William Farmer 1788 - Unknown d: Unknown in unknown
..... ⑦ Thomas Farmer VI 1725 - 1815 d: Abt. 1815 in Iredell Co., NC City: Johnson County/Chowan
County State or province: NC
..... +Spouse 1740 - m: 02 May 1755 in Perquimans Co., NC MM per Hinshaw
..... ⑦ Mary Farmer 1726 - 1810 d: Aft. 1810 in Lunenberg Co., VA City: Johnson County/Chowan
County State or province: NC
..... +John Moon 1717 - 1792 m: Abt. 1741 in Bucks Co., Pennsylvania d: 1792 in Randolph Co.,
North Carolina
..... 8 John Moon 1755 - WFT Est. 1756-1845 d: WFT Est. 1756-1845 in Georgia
..... 8 Rachel Moon 1767 - WFT Est. 1795-1861 d: WFT Est. 1795-1861
..... +Marmaduke Bookout WFT Est. 1750-1770 - WFT Est. 1795-1856 m: WFT Est. 1795-1829
d: WFT Est. 1795-1856
..... 8 [102] James Moon 1745 - WFT Est. 1746-1835 d: WFT Est. 1746- 1835
..... ⑧ [2] Joseph Moon 1749/50 - 1832 d: 14 August 1832 in Clinton Co., Ohio
..... +[3] Ann Brown 1755 - 1834 m: 13 April 1772 in Randolph Co., North Carolina? d: 31
August 1834 in Clinton Co., Ohio
..... ⑨ [4] Daniel Moon 1773 - 1843 d: 31 December 1843 in buried Westfork
..... +[5] Ruth Hutson 1770 - 1852 m: 29 October 1790 in Lost Creek, Tennessee d: 19 January
1852 in buried Westfork
..... 9 [6] Mary Moon 1775 - 1840 d: 11 August 1840 in Clinton Co., Ohio
..... +[7] James Garner 1772 - Unknown m: 1794 in Randolph Co., North Carolina d: Unknown
in OH City: Blount Co. State or province: TN
..... 9 [8] William Moon 1777 - 1850 d: 10 June 1850
..... +[9] Jane Hutson WFT Est. 1773-1793 - WFT Est. 1808-1877 m: WFT Est. 1808-1839 d:
WFT Est. 1808-1877
..... *2nd Wife of [8] William Moon:
..... +[10] Hannah Hockett WFT Est. 1773-1801 - WFT Est. 1823-1889 m: 21 November 1818
d: WFT Est. 1823-1889
..... 9 [11] Grace Moon 1779 - 1781 d: Abt. 1781 in (in infancy) N.C.?
..... 9 [12] Samuel Moon 1781 - 1846 d: 25 March 1846 in Clinton Co., Ohio
..... +[13] Martha Routh 1781 - 1852 m: 05 November 1801 in Sevier Co., Tennessee? d: 19
February 1852 in Clinton Co., Ohio
..... 10 [14] Joseph R. Moon 1802 - 1896 d: 11 March 1896

- 11 [50] Ulysses Simpson Moon 1864 - 1937 d: 07 February 1937 in Columbus, Franklin, Ohio
 +[51] Florence Elliott 1871 - 1963 m: 27 November 1890 in Martinsville, Clinton, Ohio
 d: 1963 in Martinsville, Clinton, Ohio ?
 12 [52] Gertrude Moon Private -
 +[53] Henry Jackson Waits 1898 - 1984 m: Private d: 22 May 1984 in New Vienna, Clinton, Ohio
 13 [54] James Franklin Waits Private -
 +[55] Evelyn June Curliss Private - m: Private
 14 [56] Stephanie Suzanne Waits Private -
 +[57] Mark Anthony DeRyke Private - m: Private
 15 [58] Brittany Leigh DeRyke Private -
 14 [59] Elaine Ann Waits Private -
 +[60] Ted Alan Gladeau Private - m: Private
 15 [61] Danielle Nicole Gladeau Private -
 12 [62] Burch Moon 1891 - 1989 d: 1989 in Wilmington, Clinton, Ohio
 +[63] Mazie L. Kinzer 1893 - 1984 m: 15 June 1925 d: 08 May 1984 in Blanchester, Clinton, Ohio
 13 [64] Arthur Moon 1926 - 1982 d: 29 January 1982 in Wilmington, Clinton, Ohio
 12 [65] Vesta Moon 1891 - 1982 d: 15 October 1982 in Forest Park, Ohio
 +[66] Everett Keever WFT Est. 1874-1894 - WFT Est. 1919-1980 m: WFT Est. 1919-1953 d: WFT Est. 1919-1980
 13 [67] Richard Keever Private -
 +[68] Thelma Bergermeier Private - m: Private
 14 [69] Richard Samiel Keever Private -
 +[70] Judith Mary Cody Private - m: Private
 14 [71] Robert Keever Private -
 10 [72] Alva Moon 1824 - WFT Est. 1851-1915 d: WFT Est. 1851-1915
 +[73] Delilah Sewell WFT Est. 1808-1832 - WFT Est. 1851-1920 m: 20 February 1845 in Martinsville, Clinton, Ohio? d: WFT Est. 1851-1920
 9 [74] Joseph Moon 1783 - 1863 d: 11 April 1863
 +[75] Sarah Camer 1781 - 1846 m: WFT Est. 1814-1841 d: 14 February 1846
 9 [76] John Moon 1785 - 1855 d: 14 August 1855 in Clinton Co., Ohio
 +[77] Elizabeth Mount WFT Est. 1770-1793 - 1840 m: Abt. 1805 in Sevier Co., Tennessee? d: 1840 in Clinton Co., Ohio
 10 [78] John E. Moon 1816 - 1827 d: 17 March 1827
 +[79] Sarah B. Jones 1816 - 1856 m: 05 January 1837 d: Bef. 1856
 11 [80] Spencer Eldridge Moon 1838 - 1900 d: Aft. 1900
 +[81] Hannah Lockwood 1843 - 1900 m: 04 January 1861 d: Bef. 1900
 12 [82] Sarah Jane Moon 1875 - 1950 d: 24 December 1950 in Pueblo, Pueblo, Colorado
 +[83] David Carpenter 1843 - 1915 m: 14 August 1892 d: 07 August 1915 in Ft. Dodge, Ford, Kansas
 13 [84] Emma Leta Carpenter 1895 - 1960 d: 06 April 1960 in Rio Grande Co., Colorado
 +[85] Charles Rockwell Sharp WFT Est. 1870-1897 - WFT Est. 1923-1983 m: WFT Est. 1923-1951 d: WFT Est. 1923-1983
 14 [86] Lyle Charles Sharp Private -
 +[87] Wife Private - m: Private
 9 [88] Jesse Moon 1788 - 1865 d: 1865 in Clinton Co., Ohio?
 +[89] Rebecca Stidham WFT Est. 1784-1804 - WFT Est. 1819-1888 m: WFT Est. 1819-1851 in Bush River, South Carolina d: WFT Est. 1819-1888
 9 [90] Henry Moon 1790 - 1859 d: 25 June 1859 in Clinton Co., Ohio?

Clinton, Ohio

..... 13 [54] James Franklin Waits Private -
 +[55] Evelyn June Curliss Private - m: Private
 14 [56] Stephanie Suzanne Waits Private -
 +[57] Mark Anthony DeRyke Private - m: Private
 15 [58] Brittany Leigh DeRyke Private -
 14 [59] Elaine Ann Waits Private -
 +[60] Ted Alan Gladeau Private - m: Private
 15 [61] Danielle Nicole Gladeau Private -
 12 [62] Burch Moon 1891 - 1989 d: 1989 in Wilmington, Clinton, Ohio
 +[63] Mazie L. Kinzer 1893 - 1984 m: 15 June 1925 d: 08 May 1984 in Blanchester
 Clinton, Ohio

..... 13 [64] Arthur Moon 1926 - 1982 d: 29 January 1982 in Wilmington, Clinton, Ohio
 12 [65] Vesta Moon 1891 - 1982 d: 15 October 1982 in Forest Park, Ohio
 +[66] Everett Keever WFT Est. 1874-1894 - WFT Est. 1999-1980 m: WFT Est. 1999
 1953 d: WFT Est. 1919-1980

..... 13 [67] Richard Keever Private -
 +[68] Thelma Bergermeier Private - m: Private
 14 [69] Richard Samiel Keever Private -
 +[70] Judith Mary Cody Private - m: Private
 14 [71] Robert Keever Private -
 10 [72] Anna Moon 1824-1884 WFT Est. 1825-1925 - WFT Est. 1825-1925
 +[73] Delilah Sewell WFT Est. 1808-1832 - WFT Est. 1851-1920 m: 20 February 1845 in
 Martinsville, Clinton, Ohio? d: WFT Est. 1851-1920
 9 [74] Joseph Moon 1783 - 1863 d: 11 April 1863
 +[75] Sarah Camer 1781 - 1846 m: WFT Est. 1814-1841 d: 14 February 1846
 9 [76] John Moon 1785 - 1855 d: 14 August 1855 in Clinton Co., Ohio
 +[77] Elizabeth Mount WFT Est. 1770-1793 - 1840 m: Abt. 1805 in Sevier Co.,
 Tennessee? d: 1840 in Clinton Co., Ohio
 10 [78] John E. Moon 1816 - 1827 d: 17 March 1827
 +[79] Sarah B. Jones 1816 - 1856 m: 05 January 1837 d: Bef. 1856
 11 [80] Spencer Eldridge Moon 1838 - 1900 d: Aft. 1900
 +[81] Hannah Lockwood 1843 - 1900 m: 04 January 1861 d: Bef. 1900
 12 [82] Sarah Jane Moon 1875 - 1950 d: 24 December 1950 in Pueblo, Pueblo, Colorado
 +[83] David Carpenter 1843 - 1915 m: 14 August 1892 d: 07 August 1915 in Ft.

Dodge, Ford, Kansas

..... 13 [84] Emma Leta Carpenter 1895 - 1960 d: 06 April 1960 in Rio Grande Co., Colorado
 +[85] Charles Rockwell Sharp WFT Est. 1870-1897 - WFT Est. 1923-1983 m: WFT
 Est. 1923-1951 d: WFT Est. 1923-1983
 14 [86] Lyle Charles Sharp Private -
 +[87] Wife Private - m: Private
 9 [88] Jesse Moon 1788 - 1865 d: 1865 in Clinton Co., Ohio?
 +[89] Rebecca Stidham WFT Est. 1784-1804 - WFT Est. 1819-1888 m: WFT Est. 1819-
 1851 in Bush River, South Carolina d: WFT Est. 1819-1888
 9 [90] Henry Moon 1790 - 1859 d: 25 June 1859 in Clinton Co., Ohio?
 +[91] Elizabeth Hockett WFT Est. 1786-1805 - WFT Est. 1821-1890 m: WFT Est. 1821-
 1850 d: WFT Est. 1821-1890
 *2nd Wife of [90] Henry Moon:
 +[92] Sarah Mills 1792 - 1873 m: 29 September 1814 d: 20 October 1873 in Clinton Co.,
 Ohio?
 9 [93] Jane Moon 1791 - WFT Est. 1819-1885 d: WFT Est. 1819-1885

..... +[91] Elizabeth Hockett WFT Est. 1786-1805 - WFT Est. 1821-1890 m: WFT Est. 1821-1850 d: WFT Est. 1821-1890
 *2nd Wife of [90] Henry Moon:
 +[92] Sarah Mills 1792 - 1873 m: 29 September 1814 d: 20 October 1873 in Clinton Co., Ohio?
 9 [93] Jane Moon 1791 - WFT Est. 1819-1885 d: WFT Est. 1819-1885
 +[94] John Routh WFT Est. 1774-1794 - WFT Est. 1819-1880 m: WFT Est. 1819-1853 in Randolph Co., North Carolina? d: WFT Est. 1819-1880
 9 [95] Thomas Moon 1798 - 1867 d: 23 January 1867 in Clinton Co., Ohio
 +[96] Elizabeth Hockett 1800 - 1842 m: 25 December 1817 in Clinton Co., Ohio d: 19 February 1842 in Clinton Co., Ohio
 *2nd Wife of [95] Thomas Moon:
 +[97] Sarah Presnall WFT Est. 1795-1827 - WFT Est. 1849-1914 m: 22 March 1844 in Clinton Co., Ohio? d: WFT Est. 1849-1914
 9 [98] James Moon 1801 - WFT Est. 1822-1892 d: WFT Est. 1822- 1892
 +[99] Anna Hockett 1786 - WFT Est. 1821-1881 m: 23 May 1816 in Clinton Co., Ohio d: WFT Est. 1821-1881
 9 [100] Solomon Moon 1803 - 1857 d: 09 February 1857 in Clinton Co., Ohio
 +[101] Hannah McKlin 1803 - 1872 m: 14 February 1823 in Clinton Co., Ohio d: 29 December 1872 in Clinton Co., Ohio?
 8 [103] Lawrence Moon 1755 - WFT Est. 1744-1846 d: WFT Est. 1744- 1846
 *2nd Husband of Mary Farmer:
 +John Moon 1725 - Unknown m: 1741 in unknown d: Unknown in Randolph Co., NC?
 8 Rachael Moon 1743 -
 8 John Moon, Jr 1745 -
 8 [2] Joseph Moon 1749/50 - 1832 d: 14 August 1832 in Clinton Co., Ohio
 +[3] Ann Brown 1755 - 1834 m: 13 April 1772 in Randolph Co., North Carolina? d: 31 August 1834 in Clinton Co., Ohio
 ⑨[4] Daniel Moon 1773 - 1843 d: 31 December 1843 in buried Westfork
 +[5] Ruth Hutson 1770 - 1852 m: 29 October 1790 in Lost Creek, Tennessee d: 19 January 1852 in buried Westfork
 9 [6] Mary Moon 1775 - 1840 d: 11 August 1840 in Clinton Co., Ohio
 +[7] James Garner 1772 - Unknown m: 1794 in Randolph Co., North Carolina d: Unknown in OH City: Blount Co. State or province: TN
 9 [8] William Moon 1777 - 1850 d: 10 June 1850
 +[9] Jane Hutson WFT Est. 1773-1793 - WFT Est. 1808-1877 m: WFT Est. 1808-1839 d: WFT Est. 1808-1877
 *2nd Wife of [8] William Moon:
 +[10] Hannah Hockett WFT Est. 1773-1801 - WFT Est. 1823-1889 m: 21 November 1818 d: WFT Est. 1823-1889
 9 [11] Grace Moon 1779 - 1781 d: Abt. 1781 in (in infancy) N.C.?
 9 [12] Samuel Moon 1781 - 1846 d: 25 March 1846 in Clinton Co., Ohio
 +[13] Martha Routh 1781 - 1852 m: 05 November 1801 in Sevier Co., Tennessee? d: 19 February 1852 in Clinton Co., Ohio
 10 [14] Joseph R. Moon 1802 - 1896 d: 11 March 1896
 +[15] Eleanor Hunter 1805 - 1887 m: 26 September 1827 d: 17 January 1887
 10 [16] William R. Moon 1804 - 1884 d: 04 March 1884 in Martinsville, Clinton, Ohio ?
 +[17] Emily U. Roberts 1810 - 1871 m: 29 January 1829 d: 05 July 1871 in Martinsville, Clinton, Ohio ?
 10 [18] Polly Moon WFT Est. 1800-1827 - WFT Est. 1831-1910 d: WFT Est. 1831-1910
 +[19] Archeans Gibson WFT Est. 1790-1826 - WFT Est. 1831-1905 m: WFT Est. 1831-

1866 d: WFT Est. 1831-1905

- 10 [20] Isaac Moon WFT Est. 1800-1827 - WFT Est. 1834-1907 d: WFT Est. 1834-1907
- +[21] Edna Smithson WFT Est. 1800-1834 - WFT Est. 1834-1915 m: WFT Est. 1834-1870 d: WFT Est. 1834-1915
- 10 [22] Nancy Moon WFT Est. 1801-1827 - WFT Est. 1841-1910 d: WFT Est. 1841-1910
- +[23] Coleman W. League 1810 - 1875 m: WFT Est. 1841-1868 d: January 1875
- 10 [24] Susannah Moon 1854 - WFT Est. 1882-1948 d: WFT Est. 1882- 1948
- +[25] John B. League WFT Est. 1837-1857 - WFT Est. 1882-1943 m: WFT Est. 1882-1916 d: WFT Est. 1882-1943
- 10 [26] Joshua Moon 1816 - 1904 d: 1904 in Martinsville, Clinton, Ohio?
- +[27] Elizabeth Gilla Smithson 1817 - 1878 m: 25 May 1838 in Clinton Co., Ohio? d: 21 May 1878 in Martinsville, Clinton, Ohio?
- 10 [28] Asa Moon WFT Est. 1800-1827 - 1884 d: 05 December 1884
- +[29] Lucinda Sharp WFT Est. 1800-1834 - 1885 m: WFT Est. 1834-1868 d: 04 June 1885
- 10 [30] David Moon WFT Est. 1800-1827 - 1887 d: 08 December 1887
- +[31] Margaret Smith WFT Est. 1800-1834 - WFT Est. 1834-1915 m: WFT Est. 1834-1868 d: WFT Est. 1834-1915
- 10 [32] Simeon Moon 1820 - 1877 d: 29 May 1877 in Martinsville, Clinton, Ohio
- +[33] Priscilla Sewell WFT Est. 1804-1828 - WFT Est. 1847-1917 m: 24 March 1842 in Clinton Co., Ohio? d: WFT Est. 1847-1917
- 10 [34] George Moon 1822 - 1905 d: 03 February 1905 in Martinsville, Clinton, Ohio ?
- +[35] Elizabeth Smith 1824 - 1905 m: 14 October 1843 in Martinsville, Clinton, Ohio ? d: 04 September 1905
- 11 [36] Sarah A. Moon 1845 - WFT Est. 1873-1939 d: WFT Est. 1873- 1939
- +[37] William Kester WFT Est. 1828-1848 - WFT Est. 1873-1934 m: WFT Est. 1873-1907 d: WFT Est. 1873-1934
- 11 [38] Mary E. Moon 1847 - WFT Est. 1875-1941 d: WFT Est. 1875- 1941
- +[39] T.S. Wallace WFT Est. 1830-1850 - WFT Est. 1875-1936 m: WFT Est. 1875-1909 d: WFT Est. 1875-1936
- 11 [40] John A. Moon 1848 - WFT Est. 1879-1938 d: WFT Est. 1879- 1938
- +[41] Margaret M. Page WFT Est. 1844-1864 - WFT Est. 1879-1948 m: WFT Est. 1879-1913 d: WFT Est. 1879-1948
- 11 [42] Columbus Moon 1851 - 1915 d: 11 November 1915 in Martinsville, Clinton Co., Ohio
- +[43] Susanna Rohonemus 1854 - 1931 m: WFT Est. 1882-1909 d: 15 November 1931 in Martinsville, Clinton Co., Ohio
- 11 [44] Margaret Moon 1853 - WFT Est. 1881-1947 d: WFT Est. 1881- 1947
- +[45] Daniel H. West WFT Est. 1836-1856 - WFT Est. 1881-1942 m: WFT Est. 1881-1915 d: WFT Est. 1881-1942
- 11 [46] Marion N. Moon 1856 - 1905 d: 20 February 1905 in Martinsville, Clinton, Ohio
- 11 [47] Asa S. Moon 1858 - WFT Est. 1889-1948 d: WFT Est. 1889- 1948
- +[48] Rachel L. Rohonemus WFT Est. 1854-1874 - WFT Est. 1889-1958 m: WFT Est. 1889-1923 d: WFT Est. 1889-1958
- 11 [49] Oscar Moon 1861 - WFT Est. 1862-1951 d: WFT Est. 1862- 1951
- 11 [50] Ulysses Simpson Moon 1864 - 1937 d: 07 February 1937 in Columbus, Franklin, Ohio
- +[51] Florence Elliott 1871 - 1963 m: 27 November 1890 in Martinsville, Clinton, Ohio? d: 1963 in Martinsville, Clinton, Ohio ?
- 12 [52] Gertrude Moon Private -
- +[53] Henry Jackson Waits 1898 - 1984 m: Private d: 22 May 1984 in New Vienna,

..... +[94] John Routh WFT Est. 1774-1794 - WFT Est. 1819-1880 m: WFT Est. 1819-1853 in Randolph Co., North Carolina? d: WFT Est. 1819-1880
..... 9 [95] Thomas Moon 1798 - 1867 d: 23 January 1867 in Clinton Co., Ohio
..... +[96] Elizabeth Hockett 1800 - 1842 m: 25 December 1817 in Clinton Co., Ohio d: 19 February 1842 in Clinton Co., Ohio
..... *2nd Wife of [95] Thomas Moon:
..... +[97] Sarah Presnall WFT Est. 1795-1827 - WFT Est. 1849-1914 m: 22 March 1844 in Clinton Co., Ohio? d: WFT Est. 1849-1914
..... 9 [98] James Moon 1801 - WFT Est. 1822-1892 d: WFT Est. 1822- 1892
..... +[99] Anna Hockett 1786 - WFT Est. 1821-1881 m: 23 May 1816 in Clinton Co., Ohio d: WFT Est. 1821-1881
..... 9 [100] Solomon Moon 1803 - 1857 d: 09 February 1857 in Clinton Co., Ohio
..... +[101] Hannah McKlin 1803 - 1872 m: 14 February 1823 in Clinton Co., Ohio d: 29 December 1872 in Clinton Co., Ohio?
..... 8 [102] James Moon 1745 - WFT Est. 1746-1835 d: WFT Est. 1746- 1835
..... 8 [103] Lawrence Moon 1755 - WFT Est. 1744-1846 d: WFT Est. 1744- 1846
..... 7 William Farmer I 1728 - 1800 d: Bef. 30 October 1800 in Wrightsboro, GA City: Johnson County/Chowan County State or province: NC
..... +Catherine Cooper 1730 - Unknown m: Abt. 1750 in prob in Johnston or Bladen Co., NC d: Unknown in Wrightsboro, GA
..... 8 William Farmer II 1751 - 1840 d: 04 August 1840 in GA
..... +Rebecca Hurst 1755 - 1813 m: 03 August 1775 in prob. in Cumberland Co., NC d: Aft. 1813 in Belmont Co., OH
..... 9 John Farmer 1776 - 1856 d: 09 June 1856 in Cleveland, OH
..... +Mary Taylor 1785 - Unknown m: 27 March 1799 in Wrightsboro MM, GA d: Unknown in GA
..... 9 William Farmer III 1778 - 1840 d: Aft. 1840 in Tippecanoe, Co., IN
..... +Prudence Sanders 1775 - 1830 m: 09 July 1801 in Columbia Co., GA d: Aft. 1830 in Tippecanoe, Co., IN
..... 10 John Farmer 1802 -
..... 10 Matilda Farmer 1808 -
..... 9 Jesse Farmer 1780 -
..... *2nd Wife of William Farmer II:
..... +Ruth Williams 1760 - 1807 m: Aft. 1806 in OH d: Aft. 1807 in OH
..... 8 Joseph Farmer 1753 - 1788 d: Bef. 1788 in NC
..... +Edith Hurst 1755 - 1816 m: Unknown in NC d: Aft. November 1816 in New Garden MM cem., Columbiana Co., OH
..... 9 Thomas Farmer 1783 - 1819 d: Abt. November 1819 in New Garden MM cem., Columbiana Co., OH
..... +Ann Taylor 1778 - 1839 m: Abt. 1801 in Wrightsboro MM, Columbia Co. GA d: 10 September 1839 in Stillwater MM cem, Barnesville, OH
..... 10 Jesse Hurst Farmer 1813 - 1879 d: 11 March 1879 in IA
..... +Unkn 1815 - Unknown m: 1834 in unknown d: Unknown in unknown
..... *2nd Wife of Jesse Hurst Farmer:
..... +Wealthy Maria Brainard 1815 - 1908 m: Aft. 1835 in unknown d: 02 April 1908 in IA
..... 10 Susanna Farmer 1804 - 1843 d: 13 April 1843 in unknown
..... +Uriel Bailey 1800 - 1875 m: November 1830 in Flushing MM d: 24 February 1875 in unknown
..... 10 Tabithia Farmer 1807 - 1831 d: 18 June 1831 in Goshen, IN
..... +Samuel Langstaff Jr 1800 - 1831 m: 14 July 1827 in unknown d: 29 March 1831 in Goshen, IN

..... 10 Thomas Farmer 1819 - 1872 d: 01 June 1872 in unknown
..... +Hannah M. Pearson m: 30 December 1847
..... 10 Taylor Farmer 1811 - Unknown d: Unknown in OH
..... +Mary Ann Fawcett 1810 - Unknown m: October 1834 in Flushing MM d: Unknown in uk
..... 10 Mary Farmer 1802 - 1842 d: 09 April 1842 in Stillwater MM, Barnesville, OH
..... +Hosea Doudna 1800 - Unknown m: 29 March 1820 in Stillwater MM, Barnesville, OH
d: Unknown in Stillwater MM, Barnesville, OH
..... 10 Joseph Farmer 1809 - 1831 d: 12 July 1831 in unknown
..... 10 Rachel Farmer 1817 - 1892 d: 20 April 1892 in IA
..... +Aquilla Crew Gilbert 1810 - Unknown m: 03 February 1839 in unknown d: Unknown ir unknown
..... 8 Elizabeth Farmer 1756 - Unknown d: Unknown in unknown
..... 8 Benjamin Farmer 1759 - 1800 d: Aft. 1800 in Edgecombe Co., NC
..... +Unk 1755 - Unknown m: Bef. 01 October 1789 d: Unknown in unknown
..... 8 Mary Farmer 1763 - Unknown d: Unknown in unknown
..... 8 Catherine Farmer 1765 - Unknown d: Unknown in unknown
..... 8 Thomas Farmer 1768 - Unknown d: Unknown in unk
..... 8 Hannah Farmer 1771 - Unknown d: Unknown in GA
..... +Jesse Hurst 1775 - Unknown m: 07 March 1795 in Columbia Co., GA d: Unknown in GA
..... 8 Rachel Farmer 1775 - Unknown d: Unknown in unknown
..... +John Conner 1775 - Unknown m: Bef. 1801 in GA d: Unknown in unknown
..... 8 John Farmer 1778 - Unknown d: Unknown in unknown
..... 7 Francis Farmer 1729 - 1800 d: Aft. 1800 in Abbeville District, SC City: Johnson County/Chowan County State or province: NC
..... 7 Peter Farmer 1730 - WFT Est. 1731-1820 d: WFT Est. 1731-1820 in unknown City: Johnson County/Chowan County State or province: NC
..... 7 Ann Farmer 1732 - 1760 d: Aft. 1760 in unknown City: Johnson County/Chowan County State or province: NC
..... 7 Joseph Farmer 1732 - 1802 d: Bet. 11 January 1802 - February 1803 in inter@Uwharrie Friends Cem.; died on his 100 a. in Bertie Co., NC City: Johnson County/Chowan County State or province: NC
..... +Mary Henby 1742 - 1791 m: 05 July 1757 in Symon's Creek, NC Pasquotank Quaker Mtg. d 06 February 1791 in Second Creek, at Farmer, so. of Asheboro, Randolph Co., NC
..... 8 [269] John Farmer 1757 - 1850 d: Aft. 06 December 1850 in 14th Dist. family farm near Maryville, Blount Co., TN City: Blount Co State or province: NC
..... +[270] Elizabeth Phillips 1767 - 1850 m: Abt. 1788 in Randolph Co., NC? (out of unity w/Quakers?) d: Aft. 01 June 1850 in 14th Dist. family farm near Maryville, Blount Co., TN City: Blount Co State or province: NC
..... 9 [271] John Farmer 1789 - Unknown d: Unknown in Blount Co., TN City: Blount Co State or province: NC
..... +[272] Spouse m: Bef. 1840
..... 9 [273] Robert Farmer 1790 - Unknown d: Unknown in unknown City: Blount Co State or province: NC
..... +[274] Spouse m: Bef. 1840
..... 10 [275] Child Five Farmer 1840 -
..... 10 [276] Child Four Farmer 1840 -
..... 10 [277] Child One Farmer 1840 -
..... 10 [278] Child Six Farmer 1840 -
..... 10 [279] Child Three Farmer 1840 -
..... 10 [280] Child Two Farmer 1840 -

- 9 [281] William Farmer 1791 - Unknown d: Unknown in unknown City: Blount Co State or province: NC
..... +[282] Rebecca Wilson 1790 - Unknown m: 08 January 1818 in Blount Co., TN by Joseph Duncan, JP d: Unknown in unknown
..... 10 [283] Jesse Farmer 1813 -
..... 10 [284] William Farmer, Jr 1813 -
..... 10 [285] Joseph Farmer 1821 -
..... 9 [286] Anne Farmer 1792 - 1819 d: Aft. 1819 in Blount Co., TN City: Blount Co State or province: NC
..... +[287] Joseph Balanger 1790 - Unknown m: 11 September 1817 in Maryville, Blount Co., TN, by Hugh Bogle, JP d: Unknown in unknown
..... 10 [288] John Ballinger 1818 - 1871 d: 1871 in Guilford Co., NC
..... 9 [157] John Farmer 1792 - 1871 d: 19 March 1871 in Washington Co., IL
..... +[158] Mary Phillips 1793 - 1873 m: 30 December 1812 in Blount Co., TN by John Ragen Esq. d: 13 December 1873 in Washington Co., IL
..... 10 [159] John Wesley Farmer 1814 - 1858 d: 1858 in Washington Co., IL
..... +[160] Margaret Ann Price 1815 - m: 06 May 1838 in Washington Co., IL
..... 11 [161] Mary M. Farmer 1839 -
..... 11 [162] John M. Farmer 1841 -
..... 11 [163] Clarke H. Farmer 1843 -
..... 11 [164] Sarah E. Farmer 1844 -
..... 11 [165] Marcus W. L. Farmer 1846 -
..... 10 [166] Clark H. Farmer 1815 - d: in KS
..... 11 [167] Mary Farmer 1841 -
..... 10 [168] James Phillips Farmer 1817 - d: in Sandoval, IL
..... 11 [169] Dau Farmer 1843 -
..... 10 [170] Martha Farmer 1819 - d: in Cedar Rapids, NE
..... 10 [171] Lewis Nathan Farmer 1820 - 1908 d: 20 September 1908 in inter@I.O.O.F. cem., Ashley, IL
..... +[172] Elizabeth Green 1832 - m: 18 September 1847 in Washington Co., IL
..... 11 [173] Harriet Farmer 1849 -
..... 11 [174] F. G. Farmer 1853 -
..... 11 [175] Mary Farmer 1855 -
..... 11 [176] Philea Farmer 1857 -
..... 11 [177] Henry Farmer 1858 -
..... 11 [178] Laura Farmer 1860 -
..... 10 [179] William A. Farmer 1823 -
..... 10 [180] Wiley W. Farmer 1824 - d: in Centralia, IL
..... 10 [181] Samuel T. Farmer 1826 - d: in CO; killed by Indians
..... 10 [182] Mary Ann Farmer 1827 - 1829 d: 30 July 1829 in Washington Co., IL
..... 10 [183] Nathan Caloway Farmer 1829 - 1866 d: 25 January 1866 in inter@Beaucoup, Washington Co., IL
..... +[184] Matilda Caroline Carr 1828 - 1865 m: 14 March 1850 in Washington Co., IL d: 09 August 1865 in inter@Lively Grove cem., Locust Crk, 5 m s. of Nashville, IL; d. nr Richview, IL
..... 11 [185] Francis M. Farmer 1851 - 1920 d: 24 August 1920 in inter@I.O.O.F. cem., Krum, TX
..... +[186] J. Sophia Rice 1856 - 1934 m: 22 March 1876 in Washington Co., IL d: 23 October 1934 in inter@I.O.O.F. cem., Krum, TX; died @Farmer's Branch, Dallas County, TX
..... 12 [187] Lois Adella Farmer 1877 - 1882 d: 16 January 1882 in inter@I.O.O.F. cem., Nashville, IL
..... 12 [188] Luta Estella Farmer 1880 - 1882 d: 19 January 1882 in inter@I.O.O.F. cem.,

Nashville, IL

- 12 [189] Zelah Rice Farmer 1882 - City: Washington State or province: D.C.
..... +[190] Bertie Winifred Zeller 1889 - m: 27 September 1919 in Washington, D. C., by
Walter A. Morgan, MG City: Washington State or province: D.C.
..... 12 [191] Flora Ethel Farmer 1887 - 1948 d: Aft. 1948 in inter@Heath, TX
..... +[192] Charles Harry Lewis 1894 - 1939 m: 11 August 1914 in Greenville, TX by C.
C. Young, MG d: 10 May 1939 in inter@Heath, TX
..... 13 [193] Lawson Harry Lewis 1915 -
..... +[194] Juanita Lucile Harris 1915 - m: 16 September 1934 in Farmer's Branch, Dallas
Co., TX by Orbin Turner, MG
..... 14 [195] Wathenia Ruth Lewis 1939 -
..... 13 [196] Charles Milton Lewis 1916 -
..... +[197] Jane Doles 1919 - m: 10 May 1938 in Bonita, LA
..... *2nd Wife of [196] Charles Milton Lewis:
..... +[198] Billie Louise Males 1922 - m: 19 December 1942 in Rockwall Co., TX by F.
B. Hamilton, MG
..... 14 [199] Judith Karen Lewis 1944 -
..... 12 [200] Mary Lois Farmer 1889 -
..... +[201] William Joseph Smith 1886 - m: 09 September 1912 in Greenville, TX by J.
Sam Barcus, MG
..... 13 [202] Grace Evelyn Smith 1913 - 1917 d: 07 January 1917 in inter@I. O. O. F. cem.,
Krum, TX
..... 13 [203] Mamie Carol Smith 1917 -
..... +[204] John Tella Atchison 1917 - m: 04 January 1942 in Stanton, TX
..... 14 [205] Kenneth Tella Atchison 1944 -
..... 13 [206] Billie Glenn Smith 1918 -
..... 13 [207] Sophia Elizabeth Smith 1920 -
..... +[208] Ernest Claude Pettigrew, Jr 1917 - m: 09 September 1940 in Stanton, TX by
Fred McPherson, MG
..... 14 [209] Sophia Beth Pettigrew 1941 -
..... 14 [210] Billie Claude Pettigrew 1942 -
..... 13 [211] Stanley Dwight Smith 1922 -
..... 11 [212] Riley J. W. Farmer 1852 - 1866 d: 26 January 1866 in inter@Beaucoup,
Washington Co., IL
..... 11 [213] Zelah Rice Caloway Farmer 1855 - 1859 d: Abt. 1859 in inter@Black Oak Ridge,
8 mi east of Mt. Vernon, IL; died in Jefferson County, IL
..... 11 [214] Lucy C. Farmer 1857 - 1923 d: 19 October 1923 in inter@Mattoon, IL; died @
Golden City, MO
..... +[215] Merideth Emory White 1859 - 1889 m: 01 June 1887 in Washington Co., IL d:
01 July 1889 in inter@Beaucoup, Washington Co., IL
..... 12 [104] Ruth White 1889 - 1910 d: 07 July 1910 in inter@Beaucoup, Washington Co., IL
..... *2nd Husband of [214] Lucy C. Farmer:
..... +[216] George M. Custer 1851 - 1920 m: 03 May 1893 in Washington Co., IL d: 30
November 1920 in inter@Mattoon, IL
..... 12 [104] Ruth White 1889 - 1910 d: 07 July 1910 in inter@Beaucoup, Washington Co., IL
..... 12 [217] Goldie Mildred Custer 1894 - 1900 d: 18 November 1900 in Mattoon, IL
..... 11 [218] Eliza M. Farmer 1857 - 1927 d: 19 September 1927 in inter@Golden City, MO
..... +[219] John Kindade Scott 1854 - 1926 m: 28 February 1879 in Locust Creek, nr
Nashville, IL d: 29 August 1926 in inter@I.O.O.F. cem., Golden City, MO
..... 12 [220] Eunice Leila Scott 1879 -
..... 12 [221] Arlie Inez Scott 1884 -

..... +[222] George Rawlins 1883 - m: 01 January 1909 in Springfield, MO
..... 13 [223] John Theodore Rawlins 1911 -
..... 13 [224] Matilda Inez Rawlins 1914 -
..... 12 [225] Winona Scott 1888 -
..... 12 [226] Lowell Helmes Scott 1890 -
..... 12 [227] Farmer John Scott 1894 -
..... 11 [228] Zelah J. W. Farmer 1860 - 1936 d: 10 February 1936 in inter@Upland, CA
..... +[229] Celia Laura Vaughn 1858 - 1927 m: 13 April 1882 in Belleville, IL d: 18 May 1927 in inter@Upland, CA
..... 12 [230] Celia Laura Albin Farmer 1883 - 1922 d: 20 December 1922 in inter@Upland, CA
..... +[231] Arthur Lee Weber 1880 - m: 23 March 1910 in Collinsville, IL
..... 13 [232] Paul Edward Weber 1913 -
..... 13 [233] Helen Louise Weber 1916 -
..... 12 [234] William Marshall Ray Farmer 1885 -
..... +[235] Hazel Delight Kupper 1885 - m: 11 June 1918 in Palestine, Randolph Co., IL
..... 13 [236] Eleanor May Farmer 1924 -
..... 13 [237] Ernest Roy Farmer 1932 -
..... 13 [238] David C. Farmer 1934 -
..... 12 [239] Alonzo Loy Farmer 1885 - 1899 d: 28 June 1899
..... 12 [240] Lela Mable Farmer 1891 - 1930 d: 06 December 1930 in inter@Upland, CA
..... 12 [241] Aleda Maud Farmer 1894 -
..... +[242] Coy E. Spies 1895 - m: 01 June 1920 in Upland, CA
..... 13 [243] Doris Evelyn Spies 1921 -
..... 13 [244] Stanley Roy Spies 1924 -
..... 12 [245] Paul Lowell Farmer 1898 -
..... +[246] Edith Edel 1900 - m: 31 August 1918 in Palestine, Randolph Co., IL
..... 13 [247] Paul E. Farmer 1926 -
..... 11 [248] James Albin Farmer 1862 -
..... +[249] Helen May Deler 1867 - 1935 m: 22 January 1887 in Belleville, IL d: 21 December 1935 in Belleville, IL
..... 12 [250] Harold W. Farmer 1887 - 1888 d: 04 March 1888
..... 12 [251] Orena Mabel Farmer 1889 -
..... 12 [252] Elma Leola Farmer 1894 -
..... +[253] Lee Harrison m: Unknown in ?
..... 11 [254] David William Farmer 1864 - 1940 d: 07 May 1940 in Springfield, MO
..... +[255] Emma Eugenia Settles 1862 - 1938 m: 10 November 1891 in Auburn, IL d: 12 January 1938 in inter@East Lawn cem., nr Springfield, MO
..... 10 [256] Pleasant F. Farmer 1831 - 1917 d: January 1917 in inter@Richview, IL
..... +[257] Milly A. E. Jolley 1836 - m: 05 January 1853 in Washington Co., IL
..... 11 [258] C. E. W. Farmer 1854 -
..... 11 [259] Will M. H. Farmer 1856 -
..... 11 [260] Marion J. Farmer 1859 -
..... 10 [261] Son Farmer 1832 - 1832 d: 05 August 1832 in Washington Co., IL
..... 10 [262] Andrew M. Jackson Farmer 1833 - d: in Dubuque, IA
..... +[263] Winney 1841 -
..... 10 [264] Marquis Farmer 1835 - d: in KS
..... +[265] M. L. 1844 -
..... 11 [266] Elizabeth J. Farmer 1857 -
..... 11 [267] Roswell D. Farmer 1857 -
..... 10 [268] Charles J. Farmer 1840 - 1842 d: Abt. 1842

Alt. Lake City
6100 640

In America Since 1607

the Hollingsworth, Farmer
and Judkins Families;

their Ancestors, Descendants
and many Related Families

By
Walter I. Farmer

Edited by
Margaret Farmer Planton

DATE MICR

MAY 29 1

PROJECT and
FICHE #

Z61B7105 5
#11830

THE ANCESTORS OF JOSEPH FARMER

THOMAS FARMER I was born ca 1594 in England and came to Jamestown, Virginia, in 1616 in the Tryall. He survived the massacre of 1622 and was living at the "Neck of Land" on 16 Feb 1623/4. His muster of 24 Jan 1624 places him in Charles Cittie:

The Muster of Thomas Farmer, aged 30 ys in the Tryall 1616.
Provisions; corne, 2 1/2 barrels, Arms & Munitions; Powder,
1/2 lb; Shott & bulletts, 4 lb; Peeces fixt, 1 and a pistol; 1;
armour, 1; stede coat. 1, Hange (a short curved sword), 1,
Poultrie; 10. (From Purse and Person 1607-1625, by Annie
Lash Jester)

Thomas was a member of the House of Burgess on 24 Mar 1629/30 representing "Colledge & Neck of Land" in the General Assembly. There is no known record indicating that he owned property, whom he married, or when he died since many records have been lost.

Children:

1. Thomas Farmer II, of Charles Parish, York Co was buried 12 April 1681. (more later)
2. Samuel Farmer was listed as living in 1650.

From a manuscript by John Bennett Boddie and Hugh B Johnston, Jr, of Wilson in the 1950's:

1. Thomas Farmer II, or Unaries Parish,
12 April 1681. (more later)

2. Samuel Farmer was listed as living in 1650.

From a manuscript by John Bennett Boddie and Hugh B Johnston, Jr., of Wilson NC
in the 1950's:

The first one of the name "Farmer" in Virginia was apparently Thomas Farmer who survived the Indian Massacre of 1622 and in the census of Feb 16, 1623-24 is shown as living at the "Neck of Land" which was in Charles City County, (Hotten, p. 170). He recorded "His Muster" in the census of Jan 24, 1624-25 and reported that he was "aged 30" and came to Virginia in the "Tryall" in 1616. He is shown as an "Ancient Planter" in Mrs Nugent's Land grants, but there is no mention of his land, (C.P. XXXIII).

Thomas Farmer was Burgess from "The Colledge and Neck of Land" in the General Assembly of March 24, 1629-30 (Journals, p XI). Destruction of early records prevents the obtaining of any additional data concerning Thomas Farmer.

Research on "Charles Cittie", "Necke of Land" and Plantations of the College" by Ruth Ritchie:

In order to find out as definitely as possible just where these places were, I have consulted several maps and reference books with the following results-

Charles City was not located in Charles City County as we find that county on the map today. It was a settlement on the south side of the James River on the present site of City Point, now a part of Hopewell, though the name City Point still appears on many modern maps. It was on a neck of land projecting into the James River at its confluence with the Appomattox River and was in Bermuda Hundred. It was successively called Burmuda City, Charles

City, Charles City Point, and finally City Point.

Charles City County was laid off in 1634. It encompassed land on both sides of the James, including the Charles City settlement, from which it took its name. In 1702 that part of Charles City County on the south side of the James became Prince George County, which it remains today.

Before 1620 the London Company set aside 10,000 acres "in and near" the "city" of Henricus for the college. This was on the north side of the James and a little further up the river than Charles City. There was also a college plantation in the territory that later became Surry County on the south side of the James. In 1621 the Virginia Company set aside 1000 acres at Charles City for the East India School which was to be established there to prepare students for the planned university across the river. Both of these projects fell through as a result of the Indian massacre in 1622 and it may be that this land at Charles City subsequently came to be considered as a part of the college plantation.

I think we may conclude, therefore, that Thomas Farmer definitely lived at or near the present site of City Point in 1623-24 and probably was still living there in 1629. Henricus was on a neck of land also, though in my reading I have never found it called that. Many years ago a channel called Dutch Gap was cut through it to shorten the river route and today it is called Farrar's Island. Most of it belongs to Chesterfield County, but the northern part where the Henricus settlement was made belongs to Henrico County.

THOMAS FARMER II, son of Thomas Farmer I, the immigrant and "The Ancient Planter" and his wife, who is not identified in surviving records, was of Charles Parish, York Co. His death is recorded as 12 April 1681 in a surviving Charles Parish Register, York Co., p 61, State Library Board.

Children:

1. Thomas Farmer III, b Charles Parish, m Ann _____. (more later)
2. Henry Farmer, b ca 1657 Henrico Co VA. By his first wife, whose name is unknown, he had sons Benjamin, William, Thomas, John and Henry. He m 2nd 1696 Hester Bass, widow of William Bass. They lived in the eastern part of Chesterfield Co on Proctor's Creek near Farrars Island. He deeded land there to his sons in 1707-09 and 1714 for "natural love and affection." (Henrico Co Records) Henry died before 1734. (for this line see Descendants of Thomas Farmer, by Col. Ellery Farmer, Biltmore Press, Asheville NC, 1956)

THOMAS FARMER III, son of Thomas Farmer II and unknown wife, was born at Charles Parish, York Co. He married Ann _____. As late as the summer of 1681 they were still living in Charles Parish. Soon thereafter they moved across the James River to Surry Co. They bought 50 acres in Surry Co 6 Nov 1683 from Daniel and Margaret Roome. Thomas was a private foot soldier in the Militia in 1687. His wife Ann witnessed the will of John Lewis in 1700/1.

Children:

1. Samuel Farmer of Nansemond Co, where he owned 160 acres in 1704.
2. Thomas Farmer IV was baptised at Charles Parish 18 July 1681. He m Surry Co 1704 Agnes Nicholson, dt of George and Mary Nicholson. He d 21 Aug 1723. (more later)

117 A

From manuscript by Hugh B Johnston, Jr., of Wilson NC, 1950's:

Thomas Farmer appears to have been living in Charles Parish, York County, as late as the summer of 1681, but he moved across the James River and was listed as a private foot soldier in the Surry County Militia in 1687 (Virginia Co Records, Vol 2). On October 21, 1687, Thomas Farmer wrote to the Virginia Council at James City and asked William Foreman to acquaint the Court that he was lame and sick, not being able to walk or ride, and to get leave for his case to be referred to the next Court. He was probably engaged in some sort of commercial enterprise, but there is no positive record of the nature of it. The date of his death is not known, but his widow was undoubtedly the Ann Farmer who witnessed the will of John Lewis of Isle of Wight County on January 13, 1700/1.

From Surry County Records:

6 Nov 1683, Daniel & Margaret Roome deeded Thomas Farmer 50 acres in Surry County, witnessed by Walter Flood and Jannit Jordan.
[This may be the year the Farmers moved to Surry - WIF.]

THOMAS FARMER IV, son of Thomas III and Ann Farmer, was born Charles Parish, York Co 18 July 1681. He grew up in Surry Co and married there in 1704 Agnes Nicholson, dt of George and Mary — Nicholson of Surry Co. On 20 May 1713 Thomas was on a Grand Jury. In 1721/2 he obtained a Lyicense to keep an Ordinary or Tavern on his plantation. Thomas died 21 Aug 1723, his widow Agnes was appointed administratrix. Agnes married 2nd 1728 James Bynum, a Quaker. By 1732/3 they and their two families had moved to Edgecombe Co North Carolina.

1. Thomas Farmer V, b Surry Co 1705. He m 1st unk, the mother of his children. He m 2nd 1755 Ruth Parker. He d 1762 Chowan Co, NC. (more later)
2. James Farmer, b Surry Co 1707, d 1761. He established the Farmer line in Johnston Co. Research, not yet published, has been done on this line by Hugh B Johnston Jr of Wilson NC.
3. William Farmer, b Surry Co 1709. Patented 367 acres on Trent River 1736, Craven Co.
4. Isaac Farmer, b Surry Co 1711 m Elizabeth _____. In 1742 bought land on Deep Creek in Edgecombe Co, NC. He d 1770. They had 7 children, son Isaac inherited his father's land in what is now Wilson Co.
5. Elizabeth Farmer, b Surry Co, m Nicholas Porter who d 1749
Johnston Co naming James Farmer Exec.

From a manuscript by Hugh B Johnston Jr of Wilson NC:

Thomas Farmer was baptized in Charles Parish, York County, on July 18, 1681. He grew up in Surry County and about 1704 married Agnes Nicholson, daughter of George Nicholson, whose will dated February 13, 1712/13, gave daughter Agnes Farmer a brown heifer with a star in the forehead, and grandson Isaac Farmer the first calf to be born. On April 21, 1713, Thos and Agness Farmer of Southwark Parish rented to Clement Lanier for one shilling a year for three years 50 acres adjoining William Short and Logan, witnessed by John Simmons and Gregory Rawlings. (Deed Book 5) On May 20, 1713, he and James Bynum served on a Grand Jury in Surry County. (Co Order Book 1)
On February 21, 1721/2, at a Court held at Southwark in said county, Thomas Farmer, Thomas Bently, and William Ham gave bond on 10,000 pounds of

tobacco, since "Thomas Farmer hath obtained a Lycence to keep an Ordinary at the Plantation that formerly was Thomas Cottens Deceased. If therefore the said Thomas Farmer doth Constantly find and provide in his said Ordinary good Wholesome and Cleanly Lodging and Dyett for travellers and Stableage fodders and provinder or pasturage and provinder as the season shall require for their horses for and during the term of one Year from the 21st day of February 1721 and shall not suffer any person to Tipple or Drink more than is necessary then this Obligation to be Null Void and none Effect." (Wills and Deeds 1715-1730, Part 1)

The death of Thomas Farmer was reported to the Surry County Court on August 21, 1723, and his Inventory was taken and appraised by Samuel Maget, Joel (B) Barker, and John Andrews on November 2nd, with Agness Farmer signing as administratrix. On November 8, 1727, James and Agness Bynum witnessed the will of Thomas Horton of Surry County. On September 24, 1728, they were directed to prepare for division of the estate of Thomas Farmer, deceased, 0/5/0 being paid to James Bynum, 1/0/0 to William Bynum, and the remainder of 58/12/1 being divided into five equal parts for the Farmer heirs, recorded on June 18, 1729. On May 27, 1733, Agness Bynum received 1/5/0 from the estate of John Boulton of Isle of Wight County.

James Bynum and Agnes Farmer appear to have married according to the Quaker manner, without the proper legal or Church of England formalities, for they were hailed into Court on November 20, 1728, "for evil cohabitation together." The page covering the trial is unfortunately missing from wills and Deed Book, part 1. By March 8, 1732/3, James Bynum had moved to Edgecombe County, North Carolina, with the two families....James Bynum made his will in Halifax County on June 21, 1763, naming sons William, Nicholas, daughter Agnes Whittens, etc., but his wife was already dead.

THOMAS FARMER V, son of Thomas IV and Agnes Nicholson Farmer, was born in Surry Co Va in 1705. He was a Quaker, and married first, about 1723, probably in Surry Co; his wife's name is not known, but she was the mother of his children. He married 2nd Ruth Parker in Chowan or Perquimans Co, NC by 5^{mo} 1755 when the marriage was reported to Perquimans M M. Ruth was the widow of Joseph Parker.

It is not known when Thomas and his family moved to North Carolina, but it was most likely at the same time his mother and step-father James Bynum moved to Edgecombe Precinct. He settled first in the area of Craven Co between the Neuse and Tarr Rivers, receiving grants for land there in 1741 and 1745. In 1746 Johnston Co, whose early records have not survived, was formed from that part of Craven Co. It is not known when Thomas moved across the Tarr River into Beaufort County to settle on land he had purchased from Joseph Barrow. In January and March of 1748 he sold 648 acres of the tract; he sold the remaining 200 acres of it in February of 1754 when he moved to Chowan Co, transferring from the Neuse River M M to the Perquimans M M. He died in Chowan, testate, in 1762, two years after writing his will.

Children by his first wife, listed in the order given in his will:

1. John Farmer, b ca 1724-26, probably in Surry Co VA. He was a Quaker and a member of Perquimans M M before moving to Falling Creek. He m before 1754 Rachel _____. On 5 March 1760 he was granted L7 because his house burnt. On 5 Jan 1765 got Cane Creek M M, Orange Co. On 7 Feb 1784 got Center M M for 3 males, 3 April 1784 rem 4 females from Cane Creek. They had 8 children.
2. Mary Farmer, b ca 1726-28, probably in Surry Co VA. She was a

or Perquimans Co., NC by 5^{mo} 1755 when the marriage was reported to Perquimans MM. Ruth was the widow of Joseph Parker.

It is not known when Thomas and his family moved to North Carolina, but it was most likely at the same time his mother and step-father James Bynum moved to Edgecombe Precinct. He settled first in the area of Craven Co between the Neuse and Tarr Rivers, receiving grants for land there in 1741 and 1745. In 1746 Johnston Co, whose early records have not survived, was formed from that part of Craven Co. It is not known when Thomas moved across the Tarr River into Beaufort County to settle on land he had purchased from Joseph Barrow. In January and March of 1748 he sold 648 acres of the tract; he sold the remaining 200 acres of it in February of 1754 when he moved to Chowan Co, transferring from the Neuse River MM to the Perquimans MM. He died in Chowan, testate, in 1762, two years after writing his will.

Children by his first wife, listed in the order given in his will:

1. John Farmer, b ca 1724-26, probably in Surry Co VA. He was a Quaker and a member of Perquimans MM before moving to Falling Creek. He m before 1754 Rachel _____. On 5 March 1760 he was granted L7 because his house burnt. On 5 Jan 1765 got Cane Creek MM, Orange Co. On 7 Feb 1784 got Center MM for 3 males, 3 April 1784 rem 4 females from Cane Creek. They had 8 children.
2. Mary Farmer, b ca 1726-28, probably in Surry Co VA, was still ~~John Farmer, son of~~ & Agnes Preestley Mar 1741

N.
Agnes Preestley

alive in 1760 ~~but married name and residence are not known.~~

3. William Farmer I, b ca 1728-30 in VA or NC, m ca 1750 Catherine (Cooper?). In 1788 they remove to Wrightsboro GA. He d ca 1800. (more later)

4. Ann Farmer, b ca 1730-32 in VA or NC, was still alive in 1760 but her married name and residence are not known.

5. Joseph Farmer, b ca 1732-34, probably in Craven Precinct, NC, lived Perquimans MM. He rem to m Pasquotank MM after 5 May 1757 Mary Henley. In 1762 he was the only child to attend his father's estate sale in Chowan Co. On 4 March 1772 gct Dunn's Creek on Cape Fear, Cumberland Co. On 11 Aug 1783 Joseph, Planter of Bertie County deeded 100 acres to his son William. In 1790 Bertie Co Census - 2 males over 16, 4 males under 16, and 6 females. His will made 21 July 1789 in Bertie Co. They had 13 children.

6. Thomas Farmer, b ca 1734-36, probably in Craven Precinct; moved with his father to Chowan in 1754. He was gct Northampton Co NC on 6 Jan 1762, dismissed from Rich Square MM, Northampton Co on 15 Sept 1770 (Hinshaw, Vol 1, p 239).

From Beaufort County deeds at NC State Archives:

Deed Book 3, p 3: 13 Jan 1748 - Thomas Farmer of Beaufort Co to Benjamin Brown of same place, for L7 VA money, 75 acres, part of a large tract. Signed by Thomas Farmer, witnessed by Joseph Barrow, Thomas Gwatney, and John Williams.

Deed Book 3, p 6: 11 (?) March 1748 - Thomas Farmer of Beaufort to William Flake of same, for L26 VA money, 573 acres on north side of Pamlico River and lower side of Terry Run adjoining * * * [illegible] and Benjamin Brown; it being part of a grant to William Wallis who sold it to Jos(?) Barrow

River and lower side of Terry Run adjoining * * * Littley river and Turkey Creek Brown; it being part of a grant to William Wallis who sold it to Jos(?) Barrow who sold it to Thomas Farmer. Yearly quitrent, 5 shillings per 100 acres of land. Signed by Thomas Farmer and witnessed by Joseph Barrow and John Barrow.

Deed Book 3, p 185: Thomas Farmer of Beaufort to William Clark of same, for £60, 200 acres on north side of Pamplico [Pamlico] River and Terry Run, part of a grant to William Wallis and transferred to Joseph Barrow who sold it to Thomas Farmer. Yearly quitrent, 5 shillings/100 acres. Signed by Thomas Farmer and witnessed by Thomas Evans, Thomas Gwaltney, and Robert Flake.

From North Carolina Taxpayers, 1701-1786, Clarence E Ratcliff compiler, Genealogical Publishing Co, Baltimore, 1984:

Thomas Farmer was paying taxes in Beaufort Co in 1755 along with Thomas Gwaltney/Gwaltney, Wm Wallace, Robert Flake, Joseph Barrow and others named in the deeds listed above. He actually left in 1754 but his name was included from the previous tax list. In 1760 Pitt Co was formed from this part of Beaufort Co. All these people except Thomas Farmer appear in the 1762 tax lists.

From Encyclopedia of American Quaker Genealogy by William Wade Hinshaw:

On August 5, 1754, Thomas Farmer produced a certificate from the Neuse River Monthly Meeting of the Society of Friends at Tarr River in Johnston County, North Carolina, which he presented to the Perquimans Monthly Meeting in Perquimans County of the same state. Thomas was accompanied by his sons and was evidently a widower at the time. By 5 April 1755 Thomas was reported married to Ruth Parker. (Vol 1, p 39)

From Abstract of North Carolina Wills:

Ruth Parker was the widow of Joseph Parker who died in Chowan County in 1749. His will was written 15 Nov 1749. Their children were Joseph and Jacob

Notes on the counties and Monthly Meetings from Helen F.M. Leary, C.G.:

In 1741 when Edgecombe County was formed from Bertie, Edgecombe, Beaufort, and Craven had a common border between the Tarr River and the Neuse River. The Craven portion of that border, at the Neuse River, became Johnston Co at its formation from Craven in 1746. Thomas Farmer of Beaufort and Chowan, father of William Farmer of Cumberland and Wrightsboro, settled in the same general area as his brothers did, but across the line in a different county. Thomas Farmer moved in 1754 from a home in Beaufort County and membership in the Neuse River MM in Johnston County to a home in Chowan County and membership in Perquimans MM in that county. Note that in both cases Thomas did not live in the same county which was the site of the Meetings - he must have been a faithful Quaker indeed to have traveled so far for so long to remain a Friend in good standing.

From Chowan County Wills, Vol II, 18 Oct 1760:

Know ye that I Thomas Farmer of Chowan County in North Carolina being old and feeble but of perfect memory and Sound Judgment. To make this wrighting to Contain my Last will and testament in manner and forme following

Viz . . .

1 first it is my will and mind that all my Just Debts & Contracts by first Discharged by my Executors here after named . . .

2 Second I give and bequeath unto my son Joseph Farmer one mair & Colt branded with my brand to him & his heirs for Ever . . .

3 third I give and bequeath unto my son Thomas Farmer one young mair three years old and one Large bible to him and his heirs for Ever . . .

4 fourth I give and bequeath unto my Loving wife Ruth Farmer one third part of the Remainder of all my Estate to her and her heirs for Ever . . .

5 fifth I give and bequeath all the Remainder of my Estate where Lying or to be found, to be Equally Divided between my Six Children to wit John Mary

CHAPTER VI

THE ANCESTORS OF THE FARMER WIVES

GEORGE NICHOLSON of Surry County Virginia made his will on 13 Feb 1712/13. His will was proved on November 21, 1716. George's wife was named Mary.

Children:

1. Agnes Nicholson, m Surry Co 1704 Thomas Farmer IV. He d 21 Aug 1723, she m 2nd 1728 James Bynum and they moved to Edgecomb Co, NC by 1732. Son Isaac Farmer mentioned in George Nicholson's will. (see Thomas Farmer IV)
2. Jane Nicholson.
3. George Nicholson, will dated 6 Mar 1719/20, proved 17 May 1721 Surry Co, VA. Probably unmarried.
4. Parks Nicholson.
5. Robert Nicholson, will dated 29 Sept 1719, proven 17 Feb 1720, names wife Joannah Joyce; sons Joshua, John and Robert; and dts Joyce, Ann and Elizabeth; and granddt Hannah.

be found, to be Equally Divided between my Six Children to write John Farmer
 William Ann Joseph & Thomas to them and their heirs for Ever...
 6 Sixthley & Lastly I Constitute nominate and appoint my trustey friends
 Calub Elliot & Jeremiah Connon to be my Executors to See this my Last will and
 testament full filled and preformed. Ratifying & Confirming this and no other
 to be my Last will and testament. Disanoling and Revokeing all former wills by
 me maid in witness whereof I have here unto Sett my hand & Seal this 18th Day
 of octbr 1760.

Signed Sealed and preformed
 in presents of us...:

Thomas Newby affirmat
 Peter Pearson his mark
 [It looks as if Thomas Newby wrote the will and Thomas Farmer signed it.
 H.F.M.L.]

Thomas Farmer

Caleb Elliot Executor affirmat
 Thomas Farmer signed it.

From Chowan County Estate Records in the North Carolina State Archives:
 November the 4, 1762 - North Carolina Chowan County - True and perfect
 Inventory of all The goods rights - credets and chattels of the Estate of
 Thomas Farmer - deceased, Taken by Caleb Elliott Executor. See the photo of this
 page. The list of people who bought items on 6 Nov 1762 includes his wife Ruth
 Farmer, his son Joseph Farmer, and his step-sons Joseph and Jacob Parker. The
 sale collected 24.10...6.

Lewis Co Ky

1983

Peter Richard Jones families
by Augusta Fothergill 929, 273
J71 F

Ronny M. Figgat

2951
2857 So. 9th East
Salt Lake City, UT 84106

Figgat, Thomas

Born - 28 Feb 1748 (St. Ann's Parish) Anne Arundel Co Maryland

Father - Figgat, Thomas

Mother - , Catherine

Figgat, Nancy

Born - Feb 1749 [St. Ann's,] Annapolis Anne Arundel, Maryland

Father - Figgat, Thomas

Mother - Catherine

Margaret

Born 2 Nov 1751 [St. John's Parish] Prince George, Maryland

Father - Figgat, Thomas

Mother - Catherine

Mary

Born 7 Jul 1753 - [St. John's Parish] Prince George Co Maryland

Father - Figgat, Thomas

Mother - Catherine

Charles

Born 5 June 1755 Frederick Co Maryland

Father Figgat, Thomas

Mother Catherine

Westmoreland Co Va

3 Oct 1801

Figgat, James Spence - Mary Katherine Dodd

father
mother

, Thomas

Dodd, Joseph

Londum, Margaret

Bryant, Elizabeth

Westmoreland Co Va

30 Aug 1793

Figgat, Thomas - Matilda Carlebeck

father
mother

- , Thomas Sr -

- Catherine

Your relationship - 3 q-j dan F

1793

1748

45

Figgat, William L. — Susan A.
—children—

1. Harry 3 Aug 1866
Lexington Rockbridge Va
2. Bell 3 Jan 1871
Rockbridge Co Va
3. Ellis Houston 29 Jan 1873
Rockbridge Co Va

Figgat, James
- James P. F.

8 Jan 1811
Rockbridge Co Va

Mary Katherine Dodd

28 Dec 1852
Rockbridge Co Va

Wife Ann Elliott¹

Born: Abt 1690
Christened:
Died:
Buried:

Jonathan Fitch and Ann Elliott

Husband Jonathan Fitch¹

Born: Abt 1640
Christened:
Died:
Buried:

Marriage:

Wife Ann Elliott¹

Born: Abt 1645
Christened:
Died:
Buried:

Children**1 M Jonathan Fitch¹**

Born: Abt 1668
Christened:
Died:
Buried:

2 F Rachel Fitch¹

Born: Bef 1670 - England
Christened:
Died: 29 Jan 1694
Buried:

Spouse: James Stanyarne (1658-1703)¹



Welcome to RootsWeb.com Sign in



DISCOVER MORE >

[Home](#) [Searches](#) [Family Trees](#) [Mailing Lists](#) [Message Boards](#) [Web Sites](#) [Passwords](#) [Help](#)

RUNNING INTO A DEAD END?

We can help you reconnect with living
friends and relatives.

Assisted Search

[get started](#)[publicinfoguide.com](#)

Mitchell-Lane-Looker-Applegate-Ancestry

Entries: 1092 Updated: 2006-03-07 20:46:40 UTC (Tue)

Contact: Arthur Mitchell arthur.mitchell@verizon.net

[Index](#) | [Individual](#) | [Descendancy](#) | [Register](#) | [Pedigree](#) | [Download GEDCOM](#)

Ahnentafel, Generation No. 1

1. **Rachel FITCH**. She was the daughter of 2. **Jonathan FITCH (FITCH), JR.** and 3. **Anne ELLIOT**. She married **James STANYARNE**, son of Thomas STANYARNE and Mary WAIGHT.

Ahnentafel, Generation No. 2

2. **Jonathan FITCH (FITCH), JR..**

3. **Anne ELLIOT**. She was the daughter of 6. **Thomas ELLIOT** and 7. **Hephzibah UNKNOWN**.

Child of Anne ELLIOT and Jonathan FITCH (FITCH), JR. is:

1. i. **Rachel FITCH**. She married **James STANYARNE**, son of Thomas STANYARNE and Mary WAIGHT.

Ahnentafel, Generation No. 3

6. **Thomas ELLIOT**.

7. Hephzibah UNKNOWN.

Child of Hephzibah UNKNOWN and Thomas ELLIOT is:

3. i. Anne ELLIOT. She married Jonathan FITCH (FITZ), JR..

[Index](#) | [Individual](#) | [Descendancy](#) | [Register](#) | [Pedigree](#) | [Download GEDCOM](#)

 [Printer Friendly Version](#)  [Search Ancestry](#)  [Search WorldConnect](#)
 [Join Ancestry.com Today!](#)

[WorldConnect Home](#) | [WorldConnect Global Search](#) | [WorldConnect Help](#)

RootsWeb.com, Inc. is NOT responsible for the content of the GEDCOMs uploaded through the WorldConnect Program. If you have a problem with a particular entry, please contact the submitter of said entry. You have full control over your GEDCOM. You can change or remove it at any time.

RootsWeb is funded and supported by [Ancestry.com](#) and our loyal RootsWeb community.
[Learn more.](#)

[About Us](#) | [Contact Us](#) | [Acceptable Use Policy](#) | [PRIVACY STATEMENT](#) | [Copyright](#)
Copyright © 1998-2007, MyFamily.com Inc. and its subsidiaries.

(

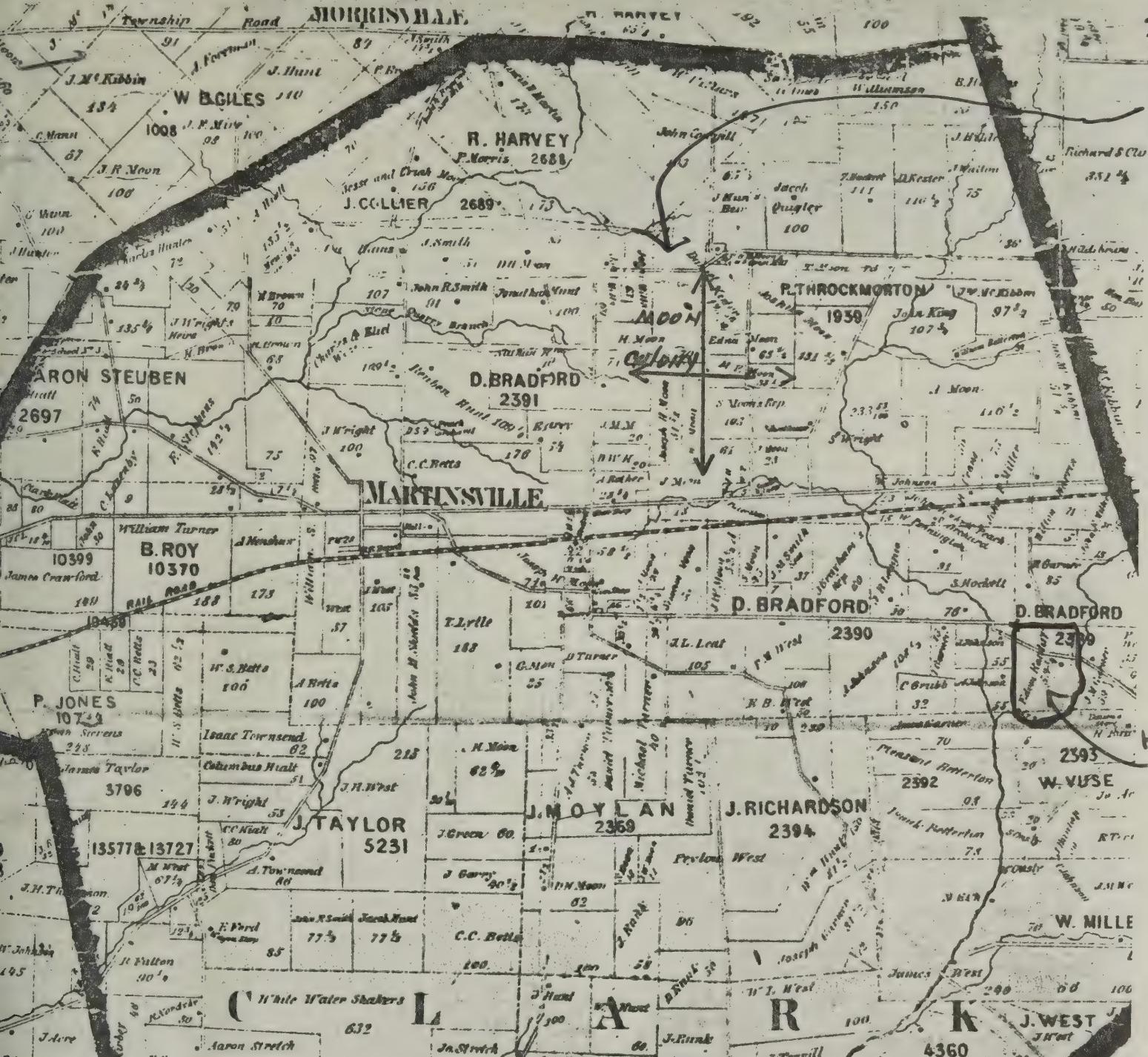
(||

(||

Maine Co. Colony

James GARNER Settled here - no top name or owner

EDM RATCHIFF



Plat map 1859 Clinton City

Edm Ratchiff had 2 daughters
named Rachel - married
Elizabeth married
(Quakers later disowned)

Ohio
Vincent Garner
Enoch Garner → brothers of
Jub GARNER

Get the picture so close but
so far. but can't find any land
records etc for these GARNERS

A SHORT HISTORY OF THE GARNER FAMILY

The original name was Gardner. The family was a branch of the Nantucket Gardners who emigrated to America about 1642. Our branch, or the Garner branch, had the name corrupted or changed from Gardner to Garner about the time of the Revolution, supposedly by Captain James Gardner, who lived in the Southeastern part of Virginia. We are direct descendants of this James Gardner, (alias Garner). This ancestor was born in 1726. He was a ship owner, also a planter, and owned a large number of slaves. He was probably a captain of Colonial militia, as we have no official record of his having served in the Revolution, but family tradition says that he was a military captain and that his ships carried merchandise and supplies for the colonies during the Revolutionary period.

He had thirteen children. One of his sons was named John Fushee in honor of one of his ship captains by that name. This ancestor, John Fushee Garner, was born about 1753 and from him on down the line we have a complete family record with all dates of birth and marriage to the present day. John F. Garner was a Revolutionary soldier, having served six months as a private in "The Virginia Line." The official record of his service can be found in the Virginia State Library at Richmond, Va.

John F. Garner moved from Virginia to Randolph county, North Carolina, before the Revolutionary War. He married first Nancy Whittle, whether in Virginia or North Carolina, we do not know. About 1789 or 90 he moved to Blount County, Tennessee, near the mouth of Ellejoy Creek, where he lived the rest of his life. He was buried on this farm and lived most of his life in the same house which he built. This old house was torn down in 1890, being at the time a hundred years old. He was married three times. He and his three wives, Nancy Whittle, Betsey Donaldson and Grace Conrad, are buried side by side and the inscriptions on their tombstones are still legible. John F. Garner had the following children: John, James, William, Bradley, Polly, Betsey, and Dolly, all of whom married and had large families.

His son James married Mary Moon, oldest daughter of Joseph and Ann Moon, in Randolph County, North Carolina, in 1794, and they moved to Tennessee in 1796 and settled just across the road from his father, John Fushee Garner's home. After living fifteen years in Tennessee they moved to Clinton County, Ohio. At that time they had nine children, one having died and was buried on the John Fushee Garner farm. Four more were added in Ohio, making fourteen in all. James Garner had the following children: William married Anna Hockett; John married Eleanor Ratcliff; Nancy married Seth Hockett; Elizabeth married John Ratcliff; Joseph married Rebecca West; Mary married Josiah Graham or Grimes; (the name is usually pronounced Grimes, but spelled Graham); Jane married Thomas Hunt; Rebecca married Samuel Clark; Rileigh married Mary

MAR 15 1954

HISTORY OF THE MOON AND GARNER FAMILIES.

Betterton; Matilda married John McKibben; Sarah married James Darby; Ira married Margaret Lightfoot; James married first Martha Seal and after her death married Rebecca Walker Lightfoot, a widow. The first son, who died in infancy, was also named James. Mary Moon, the mother of this family was of a Quaker family, and it is probable that on account of her religious convictions regarding slavery that the move was made in 1811 to northern territory. Indeed, the Moon family history with which this account is to be incorporated, records that Joseph Moon, father of Mary Moon Garner, moved from North Carolina to Tennessee the same year that James Garner settled there. It is also recorded in the Moon family history that the Moons settled in Clinton County, Ohio, in 1809, and that by the fall of 1811 the entire Moon family had settled there. It will be noted that 1811 is the date in the family records of the Garner family given as the year they moved from Tennessee to Clinton County, Ohio.

The farm which was bought by James Garner in 1811 is near Farmers' Station, and is on the banks of East Fork Creek which is a branch of the Miami River. The farm has remained to the present day in the hands of the descendants of James Garner and Mary Moon. Of all the fourteen children of this family, only three of them ever moved from Clinton County. Sallie Darby and her husband emigrated to Indiana, Rebecca Clark and her husband and several children joined a Mormon emigrant group and became one of the pioneer families of Utah. After the death of his first wife, James the youngest of the family married Rebecca Lightfoot, a widow, and they with two of their children and four youngest children of his first family emigrated to Illinois. All the rest of the James Garner and Mary Moon family lived all their lives and are buried within a short distance of the old original homestead, and with the exception of Rebecca Clark, the others always kept in close touch with the old Clinton County relatives and friends as long as they lived. The Moon and Garner families who are descended from these early pioneers have always remained closely related by ties of blood and friendship and loyalty to family tradition. For a number of years an annual reunion of the Moon and Garner families was held at the old Garner homestead in Ohio. In the year 1877 there were seven of the children, one hundred and fourteen of the grandchildren, two hundred ninety-eight of the great grandchildren, and one hundred thirteen great-great grandchildren, making a total of five hundred and twenty-six descendants of James Garner and Mary Moon in eighty years. At this time (1929) there are doubtless many thousands of them scattered over the world, and yet I daresay there is not a criminal nor a pauper among them all.

This James Garner is described as a man of powerful physique, having been six feet four in height, and weighing about two hundred and fifty pounds. To have braved and conquered all the hardships incident to pioneer life in those days when the country was a howl-

4 HISTORY OF THE MOON AND GARNER FAMILIES.

ing wilderness inhabited by Indians and wild beasts, shows without further comment that he was brave and courageous. He was a man of unusual intelligence and was well educated for his day. He is remembered by some of his grandchildren now living who say that he was of jolly disposition and fond of story telling and other forms of amusement current in his day. He was musically inclined and a good singer. He sometimes made up impromptu songs and stories for the entertainment of those gathered in his company. He was frequently consulted by the people of the community on subjects pertaining to literature or other educational subjects considered above the average attainments of the people of the community. He lived to the age of ninety-three and is buried near the old homestead. His wife was also noted for her intelligence and for her piety and noble Christian character.

The youngest of this family (also named James and for the descendants of whom this sketch is primarily intended) was born August 10, 1818. He married Martha Seal in 1841. Their children were: John who married first Patience Dunlap and after her death married Matilda Biggs; Nellie (Rachel Ellen) who married Daniel Burton; Eldridge who married Hester Ann Turner; Thomas Jefferson who married Bertha Meeker; Mary Emma, who died at the age of twenty-five, unmarried; Romeo M. who married Ida Morris; and Bessie (Sarah Elizabeth) who married Orrin Loomis. The children of James Garner and Rebecca Walker Lightfoot were: Etta who married Jerome Neese and after his death married Robert Brooks; Cora who married Calvin Benefiel; Effie who married Frank Smithson; and Ivah who married George Pritchard. Of this large family there are now (1929) living three sons and four daughters. Nellie Burton died in 1902, Thos. Jefferson in 1915, Ivah in _____.

There are sixty-nine descendants of this James Garner now living and of these forty-nine live in California.

The history of the Garner family in America has been a history of pioneers. The Garner family from which we are descended came to America but twenty years after the Pilgrim Fathers and their descendants of course number into the tens of thousands and are scattered to every part of America today.

We have traces of the Virginia stock here and there, besides our own immediate line. They have for the most part been tillers of the soil, earning their bread by the sweat of their brows. However, even in our own immediate lines there is quite a sprinkling of professional men and women, the medical profession leading; quite a number of preachers and a few politicians and statesmen. Some have become distinguished, but personal ambition is not a Garner trait of character, though there is no lack of ability. Prof. Richard Lynch Garner, world renowned naturalist, hails from Knoxville, Tennessee, and is undoubtedly a descendant of John Fushee, as is also John N. Garner of Uvalde, Texas, who has so ably represented his district in Congress for the past fifteen years or so.

We of the present generation and of the coming generations of

Garners have a rich heritage—the best blood of America—that of good, honest, upright nation builders—who have steadily moved westward in the march of progress until we are now at the lands end in America, the Golden state, land of the setting sun. There are no more wildernesses to tame, no more savages and wild beasts to battle and to conquer, but we do have a charge to keep. Let us "keep that which has been committed to us," an unsullied name; good family traditions to emulate and pass on to generations to come; so that our forefathers could be as proud of us as we have a right to be of them.

SOME HISTORY OF THE MOON FAMILY

During a certain period of history the kingdom of Denmark formed part of the English domain, though only under partial rule of England. The King of England made a requisition of the King of Denmark for a regiment of soldiers to act as body guard for himself. The Danish monarch thereupon issued orders that the best men of his kingdom be selected—men six feet or more in height, of light complexion, blue eyes and red hair. A regiment from the best families of Denmark, fully complying with the orders was formed and sent to the English King. The banner they carried had a half moon inscribed upon it and the regiment was known as the "Moon guards." According to the customs of that period men performing valuable service to their king were given land grants. Those of the Moon guards who accepted land in England adopted the name Moon and the land was given them under that name. Thus is recorded the history of the name and the origin of the English family of Moons. During the period of the Reformation and later during the times of rebellion against the Church of England, the Moons were staunch Protestants and Puritans. Among the many who suffered persecution on account of their religious opinions we find a number of Moons. They were followers of George Fox who was the founder of the Society of Friends.

The Moons in America trace their family records in unbroken lines to James Moon and Mary Burgess. James Moon was born in England between the years 1640 and 50. Jane Burgess was born in 1649. They were married about 1665 and were the parents of six children: Sarah, James, Jonas, Jasper, Mary and Roger. In 1682 they came to Bucks County, Pennsylvania, and settled on a land grant near Falssington, Pennsylvania, which was given them by William Penn. The deed of land from William Penn to John and Jasper Moon is now in the hands of Charles Moon a lineal descendant of John Moon and son of James Moon who died in 1858. From the original Pennsylvania colony branches of the family are traced to western Pennsylvania, western New York and to Virginia. The first to leave the colony was Jasper who emigrated to Virginia. He had one son, Simon, who married twice. By his second wife he had one son, John. His mother dying when he was young. John was "bound out" to learn the carpenter's trade. At the expiration of his seven

years apprenticeship he emigrated to North Carolina, and settled on the Neuses River. He married Mary Farmer, and they had a family of five children: Rachel married N. Brookout; John Jr. went to Georgia and founded the Moon family there; Joseph married Ann Brown daughter of Daniel Brown, a Quaker preacher. They were the parents of ten sons and three daughters: Daniel, Joseph, William, Samuel, John, Jesse, Henry, Thomas, Solomon, Mary, Jane and Grace who died in infancy. Daniel his oldest son married Ruth Hutson; William to Jane Hutson; Samuel to Martha Routh; Joseph to Sarah Garner; John to Elizabeth Mount; Jesse to Rebecca Stidham; Jane to John Routh; Mary to James Garner; James to Anna Hockett; Thomas to Elizabeth Hockett; and Solomon to Hannah McLinn; the latter three were not married till after they had moved to Ohio.

Joseph Moon and his family some of whom had married moved from North Carolina to Tennessee and settled near Knoxville. Here they all lived for several years. However, it was slave territory and as Quakers were opposed to slavery they moved from there to free territory. The first to move was Daniel and Joseph and their families. They emigrated to Clinton County, Ohio, in the spring of 1808, and settled near what is now Martinsville. The following year found Joseph Moon, the father, Samuel, John, and John Routh, son-in-law, and their families and by the end of the year 1811 the entire Moon family including James Garner and family of nine children had settled in the new colony. This Moon colony consisted of fifty-five persons—thirty-four males and twenty-one females. They were the founders of what is now Clark township, Clinton County, Ohio.

In this colony there were many artisans as well as farmers. The Moons of that early day were famous as carpenters, coopers, harness makers, gunsmiths, blacksmiths, etc. Many of the old pioneer citizens of that part of the country still have guns manufactured by Jesse and William Moon, who did an extensive business in that line.

Thomas Moon, son of Joseph and Ann Moon, was born in 1789. His wife, Elizabeth Hockett was born 1800. They had the following children: Ruth, Isaih, Joseph, Jacob, Nathan, Joel, Jehu, Ann, Jane, Rachel, Thomas, Jason, John, Elkanah, Jakes, Margaret and Sarah.

Jehu Moon was born in Clinton County, Ohio, 1928. He married Rachel Dalby who was born in Ohio in 1835. They had the following children

Since the advent of the Moons in America they have multiplied until their descendants number tens of thousands and they are scattered over every state in the union. They have made records of noble achievements as pioneers, their loyalty and enterprise as citizens, their sterling integrity of character, pure moral and irreproachable lives, that has transformed itself in the memories of their descendants a living monument, more worthy and grand than any elegantly emblazoned monument of stone that could be made with human hands.

MOON FAMILY REUNION

The descendants of James and Sarah Moon held their fourth annual reunion in the city park in Manhattan, Sunday, August 28, 1927. The roads were muddy and weather threatening so there was a very small attendance, only eighteen being present.

After a picnic dinner a short business meeting was held. The president, Oscar Houser, not being present, Isaac Moon acted as chairman and was elected to fill the office of president for coming year. Mrs. Grace Dugan was re-elected as secretary-treasurer. It was voted that each family pay annual of 25 cents to defray the expenses of the secretary for postage and other incidentals. Each member who pays dues receives a report and pictures of the annual event.

Letters and greetings from absent members were read, one letter being from Joseph Henry Moon of Birmingham, Alabama, youngest son of James and Sarah Moon. He is now 82 years of age, has two daughters and two grandchildren. He has one sister living, Mrs. Lucetta Simmons of Palms, California. She will soon be 89 years old and her descendants are numbered to the fifth generation. Those present for the day were descendants of three brothers and one sister, Elihu Moon, James V. Moon, W. T. Moon and Jane Stevens.

The secretary gave a short account of the history of the family that she has been able to get together since the last meeting. Last year it was believed that the family was of Scotch descent but this has not been proven by the data collected. Thinking that the story may be of interest to other members of the family who were not present we are retelling it here.

James Moon was born in England, probably between the years 1640 and 1650. Jane Burgess was born in 1649. They were married about 1665, and were the parents of six children, Sarah, James, Jonas, Jasper, Mary and Roger. In 1682 they came to Bucks county, Pennsylvania, and settled on a land grant near Fallssington, Pa., given to them by William Penn. A good many of Roger Moon's descendants live in Pennsylvania yet. His brother, Jasper, however, following the death of his wife and son, left the colony and went to North Carolina. Here he married the second time and they had one son, John, who was born on the Neuse river. John's mother died when he was young and he was "bound out" to learn the carpenter trade. John married Mary Farmer and they were the parents of four sons and one daughter, Lawrence, John Jr., Joseph and Rachel. John Jr. went to Georgia and founded the Moon family there. Joseph Moon married Ann Brown; daughter of Daniel Brown, a Quaker preacher. They were the parents of ten sons and three daughters, Daniel, William, Samuel, Joseph, John, Jesse, Henry, Thomas, Solomon, Mary, Jane, and Grace, who died in infancy. Mary married James Garner. Her descendants, with other Moon descendants have an association and an annual picnic is held in Los Angeles, California, the third Sunday in September each year. William Moon was born in Randolph county, North Carolina, on January 22, 1777.

In 1796 Joseph Moon, with his ten sons and their wives and children and two daughters with their families left North Carolina, going to East Tennessee, settling near Knoxville. The family lived there for several years. However, it was slave territory and Quakers were opposed to slavery, so they moved from there to free territory, choosing Clinton county, Ohio, and settling near Martinsville, Ohio, forming the Moon colony. William Moon was married three times and was the father of twenty-four children. His first wife's name was Jane Hutson and when they left Tennessee they had five children, Sallie, James, Daniel, Joseph H., and Henry H. This was in the spring of 1809 and by the fall of 1811 the entire family had migrated to Ohio.

James Moon was born near Knoxville, Tenn., September 19, 1801. Sarah Clark was born in Virginia, December 23, 1802, coming to Ohio when a young girl. Here, on her seventeenth birthday, December 23, 1819, she was married to James Moon. They were the parents of sixteen children, eight sons and eight daughters: Rhoda Hockett, Jane Stevens, Elizabeth Sircoulom's William Clark Moon, Elihu Moon, Mary (infant), John B. Moon, James V. Moon, Wilkerson T. Moon, Josiah D. Moon, Sarah Ann Chapman, Lucetta Simmons, Ruth Hockett, Daniel Carey Moon, Joseph Henry Moon, Nancy Colie (infant). It is their descendants who are bonded together and meet once a year in Kansas. The members of the family are scattered all over the United States with some in the canal zone. Not all the members have located yet. The secretary is to get together a complete family record and would welcome all information.

No date was set for the reunion next year but everyone is hoping for better weather and road conditions.

Those present this year were: Frank Moon and son Ross Moon of Nickerson, Kansas, Roy S. Moon, Manhattan, Mr. and Mrs. Isaac Moon, Mr. and Mrs. Elmer Anderson and Phyllis, Leonardville, Mr. and Mrs. Elmer Naslund, Alice, Ralph, Ruth and Doris Rachel, Amy, Colorado, Mr. and Mrs. Homer Dugan, Cecile and Darrel, Randolph. From the Leonardville, Kansas, Monitor, September 1, 1927.

Joseph Henry Moon, referred to above, died Dec. 31, 1928, at Paducah, Kentucky. Lucetta Moon Simmons died March 30, 1928, at her home near Los Angeles, California.

Isaac Moon of Leonardville, Kansas, president of the Moon Reunion Association in Kansas, was born near Randolph, Kansas, in 1860. He is a son of Elihu Moon, born in Clinton county, Ohio, in 1826. He was the son of James Moon, born near Knoxville, Tennessee in 1801. He was the son of William Moon, born in Randolph county, North Carolina, in 1777. William was a son of Joseph Moon and Ann Brown Moon. William's brothers were: Daniel, Samuel, Joseph, John, Jesse, Henry, Thomas and Solomon. His sisters Mary, Jane and Grace. Mary married James Garner.

Margaret married Calvin Fisher, Aug. 6, 1868.

Charles, Louise, Eli, Claude.

Sarah Ann married David Sullivan, 1874.

Ernest, Orley, Elby, Orville, Blaine, David.

John Wesley married Sarah Golding, May 12, 1872.

Edward, Leota, Wesley, Kay, Clarence, Jane.

James Riley married Elizabeth McCarty, Oct. 27, 1879.

Elizabeth Isabel married H. E. Pearson.

Edgar, Mary, Eda, Alice, Molly, Tom.

Mary Ann died February 28, 1883.

Margaret Blanche married E. L. Myers.

Elizabeth died Aug., 1916. Dorothy.

James LeRoy died Aug. 5, 1888.

William Cecil married Lena Krebbs.

Freda, Helen, Riley, Frank, Bertha, Winfred, William, Royden.

Martha married D. E. Siebert.

Frank, Paul, Ruth, Eleanor, Jerome, Patricia.

Francis Wilfred.

Albert Allison married Gertrude Waleen.

Ingred, James, Raymond.

Daniel Charles died Nov. 7, 1918.

Marecella married George J. Theroux.

Herbert, Elizabeth, Edward.

Veronica married C. L. Bellamy.

Helena Victoria. Irene, Raymond. Mary Lorraine.

Charlotte Melissa married Ephriam Small, Dec. 9, 1774.

Noah Small married Martha Smythe, Oct. 25, 1905.

Charlotte, Louisa.

Jesse J. married Mabel Anderson, March 10, 1908.

Violet Lucille, Marguerite, Irene Edna, Dorothy Jean Deloros.

Josephine married John C. Griffith, April 24, 1902.

Melissa Velma, John Gilbert, Clifford Lewis, Viletta Irene, Camilla Vivian, Warren Howard; Marecella Josephine, Norman Ner.

Camilla died 1919. Norman Ner died 1924.)

Ephriam Ner married Stella B. Sandgren, Oct. 31, 1913.

Emma J.

Zimri married Bernice Cannon.

William Zimri died March, 1918; Robert Edward, George Russel, Mary Ellen, Gordon Willis.

Reuben married Carrie Rodgers, March, 1920.

Marjorie Glen, Clyde.

7-9	Kress, Adam Michall	Bavaria	Mar	7	1900
127	Young, James	England	Mar	14	1893

THE MOON BIBLE

This record was submitted by Edith Moon Wertz of San Diego, Ca., who has received permission to publish it from its present owner, Mrs. Luanna Kirkpatrick of Franklin, In. Previous owners of the bible were C. Walter and Blanche Thompson of Clayton, In., now deceased, Mrs. Kirkpatrick's parents.

The title page: *The New Testament of our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ, Newly Translated out of the Original Greek And with the former Translations Diligently Compared and Revised. By His Majesty's special Command. Appointed to be Read in Churches. [Coat of Arms.] Edinburgh. Printed by Alexander Kincaid. His Majesty's Printer. MDCCLXIX. [1769]*

Xerox copies of the title page and the four pages reflected below, together with Wertz' Moon ancestry, have been placed in the Genealogy Division of the Indiana State Library.

Page 1.

Thomas Moon the son of John Moon Mary his wife, was born the 25th day of October in the year of our Lord 1742.

James Moon was born the 5th day of October in the year 1745.

Elizabeth Moon was born 23rd day of March in the year 1748.

Joseph Moon was born the 20th day of March in the year 1750.

Jemmy Moon was born the 4th of October in the year 1752.

John Moon was born the 4th day of November in the year 1755.

Johnney Moon was born the 26th day of May in the year 1759.

Rachel Moon was born the 26th day of January in the year 176?.

Page 2.

Joseph Moon and Ann his wife was maried [sic] 13th day of April 1772.

Daniel Moon was born the 27th day of April 1773.

Mary Moon was born the 30th day of Jenuary 1775.

William Moon was born the 25th day of Jenuary 1777.

Grace Moon was born the 26th day of Jenuary 1779.

Samuel Moon was born the 17th day of April 1781.

Joseph Moon was born the 19th day of July 1783.

John Moon was born the 4th day of November 1785.

Jesse Moon was born the 30th day of Jenuary 1788.

Page 3.

John Moon and Sary his wife was maried the 22nd day of August 1780.

Lawrence Moon was born the 28th day of October 1781.

Elizabeth Moon was born the 20th day of October 1783.

William Moon was born the 29th day of September 1785.

John Moon was born the 18th day of Jenuary 1788.

Joseph Moon was born the 15th day of December 1789.

Page 4.

Thomas and Leucrecher Moon was maried the 26th day of December 1769.

Sarah Moon was borne the 7th day of July 1772.

John Moon was born the 19th day of February 1774.

Jasse Moon was born the 24th day of February 1776.

Maray Moon was borne the 7th day of March 1778.

Thomas Moon was born the 5th day of October 1779.

Elizebeath Moon was (born) 17th day of October 1780.

HISTORICAL SKETCH OF MOONS

Of Clinton County Extending Through the Avenues of Several Centuries.

There are perhaps few families in Clinton County, Ohio, that rank so prominently as the Moons, judging not only from the standpoint of their worthy characteristics—their abounding enterprise, energetic industry, loyalty and uprightness as citizens, generosity and kindness as neighbors and their eminent social qualities as a people.

The ancestral history of this family is quite elaborated extending back the avenues of several centuries to Denmark, the kingdom of which the earliest progenitors were natives. They were of the Teutonic or German family, which is now the prevailing race of Europe, and yet scarcely 4,000 years old. It embraces the people of Sweden, Norway, Denmark, the whole of the German Empire, and the masses of Scotland and England.

In history has been recorded that this family was never known to have been conquered. During a certain period of history the kingdom of Denmark formed a part of the English Dominion, however, only under a partial rule. The King of England made a requisition to the King of Denmark for a regiment of soldiers, a bodyguard to his majesty (himself). The Danish monarch, regarding it an honor to furnish the distinguished King with a bodyguard, issued orders that the best men of his kingdom be selected—persons six feet or more in height, light complexion, blue eyes and red hair. A regiment from the best families of Denmark, fully corresponding to the orders, was organized and sent to the King. The banner they had, in addition to the national colors, the inscription of a half-moon and the regiment was known as the "Moon Regiment." At the expiration of their term, having rendered very efficient service, much to the pleasure of the King, he granted them land in England if they would settle. A large number of them accepted the offer, and settled down in the colony. They then unanimously accepted the name of Moon, and the land grant was given in that name.

Thus is given the history of the origin of the Moon name. From this date on we see the Moons leading honorable, prosperous lives, devoting a portion of their time to the moral and religious culture of the then superstitious people, till the time when George Fox, Robert Barkley and others lifted an insurrection against the principle and doctrine of the predominant Church of England. Among the noble Christians who suffered persecution on account of their religious opinions, we find a number of Moons, who with them endured imprisonment and punishment for their honest views.

In 1762 when William Penn emigrated colonies to America, he established a colony of Moons in Bucks County, Pennsylvania, and from there the family is located to Red Stone, Western Pennsylvania, Western New York and to Virginia.

The deed of lands from William Penn to John and Jasper Moon

is now in the possession of Charles Moon, son of James Moon a lineal descendant of John Moon.

James Moon, the father, died in 1858.

The land in Pennsylvania is the homestead of the first American ancestors.

Jane Moon, the mother of Charles, died some years since. She was a lady of fine intellectual culture and advancement, and was for many years clerk of the Friends Annual Meetings at Philadelphia, Pa. Jasper Moon was the first to abandon the colony. He went to the "Old Dominion." He had one son, Simon, who married twice. By his second wife he had one child, John. His mother dying when young he was bound out to learn the carpenter's trade. At the expiration of his seven year's apprenticeship, he emigrated to North Carolina, and settled on the Neuse river. He married Mary Farmer, and had a family of five children, viz: Rachel married M. Brookout; John Moon went to Georgia where he died; Joseph married Ann Brewer, and had ten sons and three daughter—Daniel, William, Samuel, Joseph, John, Jesse, Henry, James, Thomas and Solomon and Mary, Grace and Jane, Grace died in infancy. Joseph (the father) lived on Deep river in Randolph County, North Carolina, and in 1796, removed to Jefferson County, Tennessee. Daniel his oldest son married Ruth Hutson; William to Jane Hutson; Samuel to Martha Routh; Joseph to Sarah Garner; John to Elizabeth Mount; Jesse to Rebecca Stidam; Jane to John Routh; Mary to James Garner; James to Anna Hockett; Henry to Elizabeth Hockett, and Solomon to Hannah McLin. The latter three were not married till after they came to Ohio.

In the spring of 1808, Daniel and Joseph with their families, came to what was then Highland county, and settled near the site of Martinsville.

The following autumn, Samuel and John Moon and John Routh (their brother-in-law) and their wives and children emigrated to Ohio and settled in the same neighborhood as their predecessors.

The spring of 1809 Joseph Moon, the father of the foregoing parties, with his family, and William and John with their families moved to the county and located in the Moon community. In the year 1811 James Garner, husband of Mary Moon, with four sons and five daughters came in and joined the Moon community in their new colony.

This Moon colony consisted of fifty-five persons—thirty-four males and twenty-one females. They were about the first settlers of what is now Clark township—in fact the very founders of that section of Clinton county.

In this colony there were tradesmen of various kinds. They were not professional mechanics, but rather possessing a brain of ingenuity, were able to execute successfully the business of a carpenter, cooper, harnessmakers, saddler, hatter, cabinet-maker, chair-maker, shoe-maker, gun-smith, lock-smith, blacksmith, brick and stone mason, plasterer, and master mechanic.

Many of the old pioneer citizens of Ohio and Indiana have in possession today guns manufactured by William and Jesse Moon, who did an extensive business in that line.

Thus we see that they were prepared and well equipped for coming in on wild and unbroken forest and make for themselves homes.

Mr. Joseph Moon was the father of ten sons and three daughters, and had 829 grand children and 33 great grandchildren.

Since the advent of the Moons in America with William Penn they have multiplied till their descendants have scattered in every state and in nearly all the territories of the U. S. They have made records of noble achievements as pioneers, their loyalty and enterprise as citizens, their sterling integrity, pure moral character and irreproachable lives, that has transformed itself in the memories of their contemporaries a living monument, and here made perpetual, more worthy and grand than the elegantly emblazoned monument that adorns a city cemetery.

Great-Grandfather, Joseph Moon's Family Record.

Joseph Moon married Ann Brewer. Lived at and in Deep River, Randolph County, North Carolina. In 1796 removed to Jefferson County, Tennessee.

Joseph Moon came to Clinton County, Ohio, Clark Township, 1809, with his sons Wm. and Jesse and their families.

Daniel	William	Samuel
Joseph	John	Jesse, married to Rebecca Stidam
Henry		James, father of Cyrus of Westboro, Ohio
Thomas	Solomon	Mary Grace Jane

Copied from History of Clinton County, Ohio, by Wm. E. Moon, November 1910.

Grandson of Jesse, son of James, Beloit, Wisconsin.

Joseph E. Moon, Sabina S. Fry.

Fay Moon and wife Sarah and son Forrest.

Lee Moon and wife Mabel.

Roy Moon and wife Bernice and daughter Elaine.

Winnie and her husband Fred Speck and daughter Audrey.

Rex Moon, our youngest son, and here at home with us. We all live in Beloit but Roy's, they live in Rockford, 20 miles from here.

Children of Wm. S. Moon

Wm. S. Moon, born Aug. 29, 1814.

Juliette Moon, born Apr. 5, 1817, died Dec. 19, 1841.

Children:

Leonard, born Sept. 13, 1836, died Aug. 22, 1841.

Jesse W., born June 25, 1838.

Nancy Jane, born Apr. 10, 1841, died May 1, 1841.

Moved to Kansas when Jesse and family came to Wisconsin.

12 HISTORY OF THE MOON AND GARNER FAMILIES.

Jesse Moon died about 1865. Married Rebecca Stidam. His children:

Jason, 1788.	Benjamin, 1808.
James, 1810.	Annie, 1812.
Wm. S., 1814. Children: Nancy Jane, Leonard, Jesse W.	
Mary (Polly) married Jonathan Wright.	
Solomon.	William.
Guy Earl, Minnie, Etta.	
Daniel.	Charly.
Calib.	George.
Clint.	Alfred.
Lydia.	Charley.
Bronson.	Solomon, 1820. Elizabeth, 1819.

Solomon S., son of Jesse.

Solomon Stidam, born Dec. 28, 1820; married Dec. 28, 1838; died Nov. 21, 1876.

Nancy Hammer, born Dec. 18, 1820; married Dec. 28, 1838; died May 18, 1848.

Elizabeth Stringer, born May 2, 1833; married Feb. 7, 1850; died Feb. 19, 1885.

First Family—

Louisa Jane, born July 2, 1840, died Sept. 14, 1841.

Jesse H., born April 17, 1842, died—

Mary Elizabeth, born Feb. 3, 1844, died March 11, 1846.

John Rileigh, born Oct. 9, 1846, died—

Second Family—

Simpson Stringer, born Oct. 8, 1852, died—

Mary Catharine, born Nov. 4, 1854, died Jan. 31, 1930.

Benjamin Franklin, born Apr. 10, 1857, died June 6, 1826.

Winona, born May 30, 1859.

Wm. Edgar, born May 25, 1861.

Antoinette, born Feb. 29, 1864.

Thomas Jasper, born May 30, 1866.

George Fox, born Aug. 5, 1868, died Aug. 16, 1888.

James Asberry, born April, 1870, died 1886.

Lela Faith, born July 8, 1877, died March 14, 1894.

Simpson, son of Solomon, grandson of Jesse.

Simpson S. Moon, born 1852, married Pauline Sadowski, born 1866.

Edgar R., born 1901, married Mercedes Beeson.

Mildred.

Mary Catharine, daughter of Solomon, married Wm. Beeson.

Frederic M., Feb. 5, 1877. Harry Elmer.

Lella. Burney. Edith.

Lee. Edna. Clarence.

Benjamin Franklin Moon, son of Solomon, grandson of Jesse. Married Maria Frazier, Sauk County, Wisconsin, December, 1883.

Fama married Tom Cannon. Earl
 Philip married Miss Rowe, Iowa.
 Ruby married Jesse Lewis.
 Arthur married Miss Rowe, Iowa.
 Winifred married Ray Gibbons, Valton, Wisconsin.
 Muarice married Miss Mortimer, Valton, Wisconsin.
 Marjorie Burney died.

Wm. Edgar, son of Solomon, grandson of Jesse, married Sarah J. Barker, November 26, 1896, Cripple Creek, Colorado.

Edgar W., born Sept. 11, 1897, married Vera Wood Whittier.
 Elmer Solomon, born Nov. 22, 1900, married Margaret Woods Whittier.

Sarah Esther, born Jan. 3, 1903, married Donald C. Pridham.
 Laura Elizabeth, born Feb. 27, 1904, married James L. McCandless.

Antoinette, daughter of Solomon and Elizabeth, married William Patten, Minneapolis, Minnesota, 1883.

Eleanor	Beatrice	Antoinette	Lewis
Eugene	Vincent	Robert	Genevieve

Record of Thomas Moon.

Thomas Moon, born March 14, 1798.

Elizabeth Moon, born May 7, 1800.

Ruth, born Dec. 10, 1818.

Isiah, born Jan. 2, 1820.

Joseph, born Nov. 22, 1821.

Jacob, born May 31, 1823.

Nathan, born July 8, 1825.

Joel, born May 3, 1827.

Jehu, born Sept. 14, 1828.

Ann, born Sept. 13, 1830.

Jane, born July 17, 1832.

Rachel, born Dec. 7, 1833.

Thomas, Jr., born May 19, 1836.

Jason, born Dec. 18, 1837.

Jno. D., born Apr. 8, 1839.

Elkhanah, born July 14, 1847.

Jabes, born June 20, 1849.

Margaret, born Mar. 21, 1852.

Sarah, born Aug. 23, 1854.

Deaths—

Elizabeth Moon, died Feb. 19, 1842.

Sarah Moon, died Aug. 7, 1858.

Thomas Moon, died Jan. 23, 1857.

Family record of Jehu and Rachell Adaline Moon.

Jehu Moon and Rachel Adaline Dalbey, in the state of Ohio, married on Dec. 16, 1852, by C. C. Terrill.

Jehu Moon was born in Ohio, September 14, 1828.

14 HISTORY OF THE MOON AND GARNER FAMILIES.

Rachel Adaline Dalbey was born in Ohio, July 18, 1835.

Descendants of Jehu and Rachel Adaline Moon

Xenophon, born in Ohio, Jan. 20, 1854.

Occupation farmer. Married Rebecca Nelson. Died 1879.

Compos Armentis, born in Ohio, Sept. 7, 1855.

Occupation, retail merchant, sheriff, justice of peace, chief of police. Married Laura Alice Propst Oct. 12, 1876. Two children born to this union, Maud May and Bertha Mabel. Laura Moon died Sept. 6, 1901. Second marriage, Etta May Grove, Oct. 3, 1905. Two children, Helen Elizabeth, Nov. 13, 1907, Compos Armentis Jr. March 3, 1913. Moved to California with family 1920. Helen E. married Leslie Zimmer Nov. 1930

Ida May, born in Illinois, Feb. 22, 1858.

Married Levi Burton May 5, 1877.

Daniel Emmett, born in Illinois, July 28, 1860.

Occupation farmer-stockman. Married Marie Vales Dec. 15, 1909. Now living in Oregon.

Jehu (called Dade) born Illinois October 4, 1862.

Occupation mechanic. Married Carrie Bassett.

Arthur Alonzo, born in Indiana, Oct. 24, 1864.

Occupation farmer. Supervisor Douglas Co., Ills. Married Sarah McKaig Jan. 16, 1895. One child, Edith Lovenia, Nov. 21, 1895. Moved to California 1920. Edith Lovenia married William Kerin June 29, 1922.

Thomas Jefferson, born in Indiana, Dec. 17, 1866.

Married and now living in Washington.

Joseph Harley, born in Illinois, June 1, 1869.

Occupation boiler maker. Married Mary Knockton August 2, 1890. Two children, Alonzo A., Aug. 2, 1891, Marie April 2, 1898. Moved to California with family. Alonzo A., occupation machinist. Married Ethel A. Smith September 20, 1920.

Armansas Irwin, born in Illinois, July 1, 1871.

Occupation, retail merchant; bible teacher. Married Mabel E. Stoddard June 16, 1896. Three children, Virginia Elizabeth, born Jan. 9, 1899, Thelma Amabelle May 8, 1904, Irwin Ashton Nov. 3, 1907. Moved to California with family in 1912. Virginia Elizabeth married Marion H. Reynolds, a gospel preacher, July 24, 1918. Thelma Amabelle married Charles A. Layne, a gospel preacher, Sept. 1, 1927. Irwin Ashton, occupation, a gospel preacher, married Margaret Snell Jan. 31, 1929. Born to this union one son, Irwin Ashton, Jr., Oct. 15, 1930.

Sarah Elizabeth, born in Illinois, Aug. 7, 1874.

Married Frank Frame March 30, 1892.

Orimel Preston, born in Illinois, Sept. 22, 1876.

Occupation, railroad fireman. Married Dora Fitzsimmons Jan. 2, 1901. Four children born to this union. James Irwin May 29, 1902, Rachel Belle born April 9, 1904, Mary Elizabeth, Jan. 11, 1906, Sarah Blanche June 8, 1908. James Irwin, occupation, vulcanizer, married March 8, 1930. To this union one son, Richard Irwin, born Nov. 27, 1930. Rachel Belle married Earl Albert Osborn, August 18, 1920. Mary Elizabeth died July 1, 1926. Sarah Blanche married Willard Burns Smith July 18, 1927.

Grandmother Moon's name was Elizabeth Hockett Moon.

Grandmother Dalbey's name was Rhoda (Mann) Dalbey.

Isaiah lived at Oakridge, Indiana. Farmer. Sons: Thomas, Caleb, Clint; some daughters.

Jacob lived at Neoga, Illinois. Married Hannah—? Farmer. Sons: Elwood, Joel, Sylvanus, Samuel; daughter: Alameda.

Nathan lived at Oakridge, Indiana. Farmer. Sons: Nathan, Andrew; daughter: Evaline.

Joel lived in Martinsville, Ohio.

Thomas, Jr., principal of schools at Martinsville, Ohio.

Jason, school teacher, lived at Martinsville, Ohio.

John D. served four years in Civil War and six months fighting Indians. Farmer. Had two or three sons and a couple of daughters.

Elkanah lived at Elkhart, Indiana. Manufacturing business.

Son of Solomon, grandson of Jesse, all of Clinton County, Ohio.

Jesse Hammer Moon, married Annie Louise Davis, of Bristol, England, in 1865. Their children:

Blanche D., married Sherman T. Coons.

M. Louise, married Victor F. Flood.

Roger L. Dorothy E.

Edgar D., married Martha Vordenberg.

Alice L., married Richard Ross.

Jesse K., married Helen M. Hunt.

Margaret A. Charlotte L.

John K. Oseo L. Percy D. Richard M.

Lucy E., married Edward O. Patton.

Phillip E.

Dnoald M., married Illma Grieve.

Donald G. Martha Jane.

Percy D., married Lulu M. Watkins.

Mary E.

Winifrede A., married Gustave A. Volz.

Winona M., married Jacob Frey.

Marjorie E., married Regeley Moomaw.

Patricia A.

M. Kathryn, married Harry Bohn.

Dorothy Jean.

Alice W., married Emerson Miller.

Ruth W. Nelle Grace. George J.

Nelle B., married William F. Myers.

Barbara B.

Son of Jesse

James Moon, married Sarah Jackson.

Their children:

Clarinda married William Hammer, Oct. 3, 1849.

Monroe, Lucinda, Elizabeth, Spencer, Stella, May.

Lucinda married Frank Dewitt, Oct. 7, 1853.

Rebecca Anne married Alonzo Elster, Oct. 13, 1858.

Elizabeth married Henry Kelley, Jan. 1, 1860.

Ami, Edward, Sarah, Emma, Estella, Ida.

Lyda Jane.

Children of James Moon and Isabel Hammer (second wife).

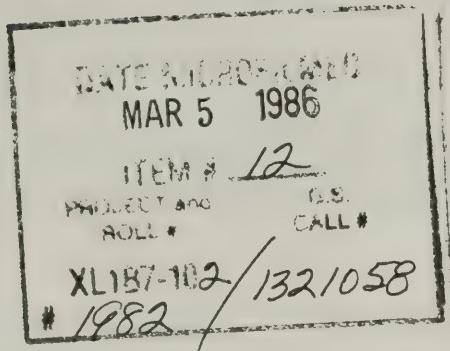
Mary Ellen married Thos. J. Macy, Oct. 16, 1868.

Allison, Maude, Clyde, Elbridge.

Martha E. married Daniel Woolever, Sept. 20, 18 0.

Belle, Jenny, Lily, Ernest.

GARDNER, GARDEIER, GARDINER, GARDINIER, GARTNER GENEALOGY AND ALLIED FAMILIES



By

**Marshall Kim Gardner
And
Ann Cochrane Gregath**

**GENEALOGICAL DEPARTMENT
CHURCH OF JESUS CHRIST OF
LATTER-DAY SAINTS**

**The Gregath Company
P.O. Box 1045
Cullman, Alabama 35056-1045
1983**

Thomas Gardner came over to America in 1624 from Dorsetshire, England. The name had flourished near there for more than three centuries. Thomas was the first Gardner of the Salem stock. He came under the auspices of the Dorchester Company and Rev. John White. He settled with thirteen others at Gloucester, Cape Ann, upon the grant of Lord Sheffield to Robert Cushman and Edward Winslow. Thomas was the overseer of the Plantation. In 1626 they removed to Naumkeag, or Salem. He died in 1635.

His son Thomas was a prominent merchant and held several town offices. He was a member of the general court in 1637.

Joseph, his son commanded the Salem Company in King Phillip's War. He has been commended for his courage by historians. He was killed with eight of his men and six other Captains, in the great battle in the Narragansett Swamp.

THE FAMILY OF THOMAS GARDNER OF SALEM

#1 MARGARET FRIER or FREER

THOMAS GARDNER

Born: England

Born: 1592
England

Parents:

Parents: Thomas Gardner
Elizabeth White

Married:

Occupations:

Died: 1659
Salem, Mass.

Died: December 29, 1699
Salem, Mass.

Children:

Thomas Gardner, b. Eng.
George Gardner, b. Eng., m. #1 Unk A. Quakeress, #2 Ruth Turner, #3 Elizabeth Stone.
Richard Gardner, b. Eng., m. Sarah Shattuck, his step sister, d. Mar. 26, 1698, Nantucket.
John Gardner, b. 1624, Cape Ann, Mass., m. Priscilla Grafton, Feb. 20, 1654, d. July 6, 1706, Nantucket.
Samuel Gardner, b. 1627, Salem, Mass., m. #1 Mary White, #2 Elizabeth Paine Oct. 1689.
Joseph Gardner, m. Ann Downing, Aug. 1656, d. Nov. 15, 1675.
Sarah Gardner, b. Salem, Mass., m. Benjamin Balch, d. Apr. 5, 1686, Salem, Mass.
Miriam Gardner, b. Salem, Mass., m. John Hill or Hall, d. before Aug. 1664.
Seeth Gardner, b. ? bapt. Dec. 25, 1636, Salem, Mass., m. #1 John Conant, #2 John Grafton, Dec. 1, 1659, d. Apr. 17, 1707.
Ruth Gardner, m. John Grafton.

#2 DAMARIES SHATTUCK (widow), d. Nov. 28, 1674, Salem, Mass.

THE FAMILY OF EBENEZER GARDNER OF SALEM, CONT'D.

Died: September 5, 1682

Died: 1685

#2 ELIZABETH PAIN, m. October, 1689.

Will dated Feb. 1685 disposes to brother Henry Bartholomew, sisters: S. Winnerton; Willoughby; Pilgrim, dec'd; Hathorne, and 3 children John, Nathaniel and Ruth; Mary Turner and her 3 children George, John and Hannah; Susanna dau. of Uncle Thomas; Margaret dau. of Uncle Samuel G; and to George, son of one of these uncles, probably Thomas.

THE FAMILY OF RICHARD GARDNER OF SALEM

SARAH SHATTUCK

RICHARD GARDNER

Born: c. 1632

Born: 1623
EnglandParents: Samuel Shattuck
DamarisParents: Thomas Gardner
Margaret Frier or FreerMarried: 1651
Salem, Mass.

Occupations:

Died: 1724
NantucketDied: January 23, 1688
Nantucket

Children:

Joseph Gardner.

Sarah Gardner, m. Eleazer Folger.

Richard Gardner, b. Oct. 23, 1653, m. Mary Austin, May 17, 1674, d. May 8, 1728.

Deborah Gardner, b. Feb. 12, 1658, Salem, Mass., m. #1 John Macy, #2 Stephen Pease
Damaris Gardner, b. Nov. 21, 1662.

James Gardner, b. May 19, 1664, Salem, Mass., m. Mary Starbuck.

Miriam Gardner, b. Nantucket, m. John Worth, Sept. 22, 1684.

Nathaniel Gardner, b. Nov. 16, 1669, Nantucket, m. Abigail Cofflin, d. 1713, Eng.

Hope Gardner, m. John Coffin.

Love Gardner, b. May 2, 1672.

Notes: Richard lived in Salem in 1643 then moved to Nantucket in 1666. He was probably the son of first Thomas.

THE FAMILY OF RICHARD GARDNER OF NANTUCKET

MARY AUSTIN

RICHARD GARDNER

Born:

Born: October 23, 1653

THOMAS GARDNER

Planter

(Cape Ann, 1628-1628; Salem, 1628-1874)

AND SOME OF HIS DESCENDANTS

Giving Essex County, Massachusetts, and Northern
New England Lines to the Eighth Generation
and Nantucket Lines through the
Fourth Generation

COMPILED AND ARRANGED BY
FRANK A. GARDNER, M. D.
(Ninth Generation)
MEMBER OF THE ESSEX INSTITUTE; VICE-PRESIDENT OF THE
OLD PLANTERS SOCIETY; PRESIDENT OF OLD
SALEM CHAPTER, S. A. R., ETC.

DR. FRANK A. GARDNER.

ESSEX INSTITUTE
SALEM, MASSACHUSETTS

1907

extending from Gardner's bridge over Gardner's brook, (a short distance from what is now Peabody Square), along the old road (in later deeds called the road to Andover), for quite a distance beyond the top of the hill. This was owned by Samuel Gardner in the second generation, Samuel's son Abel in the third, Joseph and Jonathan, sons of Abel in the fourth. They sold it to the Reverend Benjamin Prescott, April 19, 1748,^t and after his death the executors of his estate sold it to Joseph Lee of Beverly, and Thomas Lee of Salem.^t April 9, 1803, it was sold by Thomas Lee to Edward Southwick, Daniel King, and Levi Preston, a committee appointed by the town of Danvers to make the purchase.^s It was used by the overseers of the poor to Joseph Poor, Jr., Sept. 4, 1809.^{||} After the death of Joseph Poor, his executors sold a portion of the lot to George Poor, the lot thus sold being on the northeast corner of Central and Elm Streets in what is now Peabody.[¶] This small portion of the original homestead lot changed hands many times during the next few years, and finally was purchased by George W. Pepper who lived there many years.^{**}

VI.—“Granted to Mr. Gardner a small piece of meadow containing about an acre lying upon the north side of his farm adjoynig to it” (31, 6mo. 1649).^{††}
VII.—“Granted to old Mr. Gardner 20 acres of land in som place neare the 7 mens bounds in consideration of a counteill his way thorough his farme and also that som 12mo. 1663).^{††}

This is the twenty acres of land described in the inventory as “lying in the woods.” The only recorded sale of real estate by Thomas is the following: “To Josiah Southwick of Salem, 2 acres of land lying in northfields bounded as follows: S. W.

AND SOME OF HIS DESCENDANTS.

15

(a short distance from what is now Peabody Square), adjoining the meadow late of Robert Buffum, N. E. adjoining to the land in possession of Robert Pease, N. E. & S. W. bounded upon the land of Hen. Trask” (Dec. 6, 1671). *

Copy of Attained Descendants

Thomas Gardner married twice. We know this from the fact that in his will he mentions his wife as the mother-in-law ^t of his sons. The Margaret Gardner, who united with the First Church in 1639, is supposed to have been his wife.^t Various writers, including Rev. Joseph B. ~~LET NEVER~~^s Felt, have stated that her maiden name was Fryer (or ~~OLD~~^t FRIAR), but the writer has thus far failed to find the authority for this statement.

Rev. Charles Henry Pope, in his “Pioneers of Massachusetts,” suggests that this Margaret who united with the Salem Church in 1639, may have been the wife of Edmund Gardner of Ipswich.[§] Edmund Gardner's wife may have been named Margaret,^{||} while Edmund's wife was the one above mentioned it seems improbable that she was the one above mentioned as uniting with the Salem church, for the following reasons: Edmund is mentioned in the Ipswich Town Records as early as 1635, and very frequently thereafter. The Ipswich church was organized in 1634, and the wife of a man so prominent in local affairs would, in all probability, have united with the “home church.”

His second wife was Damaris Shattuck, a widow, who was admitted to the church in Salem in 1641.[†] She had several children by her first husband,[¶] one of whom, Sarah, married Richard Gardner son of Thomas.^{**} She, like Rah, married Richard Gardner relations, evidently favored the most of her Shattuck relations, evidently favored the Friends, as she was called into court many times for being “present at a Quaker meeting,” and for absence from her own church.^{††} In the 9th mo. 1667, and the 4th mo. in the year following, “Old Mrs. Gardner was fined 5 shil-

* Essex Registry of Deeds, book 4, leaf 56.

^t Old name for step-mother. (See Encyclopædic Dictionary.)

[¶] First Church Records.

[§] Pioneers of Massachusetts, p. 181.

^{||} Ipswich Deeds (Essex Reg. Office), book I, leaf 8.

^{**} See later article in this series.

^{††} Essex Probate Records, book 324, leaf 15.

[†] Essex Registry of Deeds, book 98, leaf 207.

[‡] Essex Registry of Deeds, book 135, leaf 201.

[§] Essex Registry of Deeds, book 173, leaf 107.

[¶] Essex Registry of Deeds, book 186, leaf 273.

^{**} Essex Registry of Deeds, book 477, leaf 173; also book 478, leaf 267; book 478,

^{††} Town Records.

— SONS OF HIS DESCENDANTS.

THOMAS GARDNER, PLANTER.

All of the above property with the exception of the ten acre lot in north field by land of Robert Stone, was bought back by Samuel July 22, 1678, Thomas Gardner Sen'r his brother being one of the witnesses.*

Children:

2. THOMAS, b. in England —; d. 1682; m. Hannah —, m., 2nd, Elizabeth —.

3. GEORGE, b. prob. in England; d. 1679; m., 1st, ~~Elizabeth~~
~~Horne~~; m., 2nd, Mrs. Ruth Turner; m., 3d, Mrs. Elizabeth Stone.

4. RICHARD, b. —; d. Jan. 28, 1688; m. Sarah Shattuck.

5. JOHN, b.—1624; d. May, 1706; m. Priscilla Grafton.

6. SAMUEL, b.—1627; d. abt. Oct. 1689; m., 1st, Mary White, m., 2nd, Mrs. Elizabeth Paine.

7. JOSEPH, b. —; d. Dec. 19, 1675; m. Ann Downing.

8. SARAH, b. —; d. April 5, 1686; m. Benjamin Balch† (son of

JOSEPH, b. —; d. Dec. 19, 1676; m. Ann Downing.
SARAH, b. —; d. April 5, 1686; m. Benjamin Balch (son of
John Balch "Planter"), by whom she had: 1. Samuel, b. Lucy
1651; d. Oct. 14, 1723; m. Oct. 27, 1675, Martha Newmarch,
dau. of John and Martha (Gould) Newmarch; m., 2nd, Mar-
tha, b. —; d. —.

John. Klein
مکانیک ریاضیات
دانشگاه ریوکو

1860

۵۴

(Corning) Stone. 10. Jonathan, bap. Apr. 10, 1670; prob. l. young. 11. David, b. July 9, 1671; d. Apr. 17, 1690; unmarried.

Benjamin Balch m., 2nd, wid. Abigail Clarke, wid. of Matthew Clarke of Marblehead, Feb. 5, 1689. She d. Jan. 1690, aged 55; and he m^{2d} Mar. 15, 1691, 2^d Grace Mallatt.

Feesay Rovietry of Deeds book 5 less 4

Ancesters of the Balch - Records

Chidwan : 1

grandson, the eldest son of

Mr. Thomas C. Planter, was born in England.

as mentioned in the Town Records of "South" Boston.

His name is first mentioned under date of the 18th. of the 3rd. month, 5709, and "Yosef" shall have 5

637, as follows: "It is ordered that Tho. Garner Junr shall be bound on the

acres of land for a grant. He and his brother George were granted land on March 9th, 1791, in the same year, as the following entry

will show :
" " come Gardiner and George, Gardiner brotherin ha
oth. Jan. —

"Thomas C... either of them ten acres allowed." Member of the First Church in 1820, became a member of the First Church in 1822 as Free

In 1639 he became a member of the church at Salem, & on June 2, 1641, he was admitted as a

man of the Massachusetts 27-
" Thomas Gardner the younger & Obadiah
Homes
" appointed to procure wood for Mr. Sharpe,

Journal Records

* Salem Town Recd. No. 162

Conant Genealogy, p. 2

Town Records: #1

First Church Record, Bala

Children:

- ✓ 21. HANNAH, bap. 15-10-1644; * m. 16-8th mo., 1663, John Buttolph.†
Children: 1. John, b. 11, 7 mo., 1664; d. 23 Apr. 1665. 2.
Jonathan, b. 2-9, 1665. 3. George, b. 16, Oct., 1667.
22. SAMUEL, bap. 14-3-1648; * d. Feb. 24, 1724; m. Apr. 24, 1673;†
Mrs. Elizabeth Grafton (b. Browne).
23. MARY, bap. 10-5-1653; * m. Apr. 30, 1670, Habakkuk Turner.†
Children: 1. Robert, b. 25 Apr. 1671. 2. Mary, b. 25, 11 mo.,
1672; d. 14, 8 mo., 1674.†
24. GEORGE, bap. 24-7-1654; * d. 21-6-1662.†
25. BETTHIAH, b. 3d of 4th, 1654.
26. EBENEZER, b. 16-6-1657;† d. May 8, 1685; m. 7th of 9th mo., 1681,
Sarah Bartholomew.†
27. MENTABEL, b. 23-2-1659; * d. May 8, 1659.
28. RUTH, bap. 2-2-1665; * m. 22, 1st mo., 1674-5, John Hathorne.†
Children: 1. John, b. 10-11-1675. 2. Nathaniel, b. 26, 9 mo.,
1678. 3. Ebenezer. 4. Joseph (m. June 30, 1715, Sarah
Bowditch, d. of William). 5. Benjamin. 6. Ruth.
- 4 Richard Gardner received a grant of land from
the town of Salem, on the "23rd of the 11th moneth 1642,"
"a 10 acre lott nere Mackrell Cove next to Mr. Thorndiks
playne to be laid by the towne."‡ He retained
possession of this lot until May 2, 1659, at which time he
sold it to Samuel Corning, planter.§

Richard Gardner

"The 4th of the ffrst moneth 1643." "Graunted to
Richard Gardner at Jeffries Creek 20, twentie acres of
Land: to be layd out by the Town."‡ He sold this Sept.
19, 1667, to John West, Farmer, the lot being described
as "near to the bounds of Manchester," and near John
West's farm.||

His dwelling-house stood on what is now Central Street
in Salem (called at different times "y^e highway wh^{ch} leads

* First Church Records.
† Town Records.
‡ Essex Registry of Deeds, book 3, leaf 19-20.

§ Essex Registry of Deeds, book 3, leaf 35.
|| Essex Registry of Deeds, book 40, leaf 58.

Essex Registry of Deeds, book 45, leaf 15.
Essex Registry of Deeds, book 135, leaf 107.
¶ Essex Registry of Deeds, book 143, leaf 200.

June 21, 1785, this lot was sold by Samuel Ward, to
George Dodge and John Derby,¶ who held it until May
1, 1795, when they sold it to William Gray, Jun., Jacob

down to Col. Browne's wharfe," "Street leading from the Sun Tavern so called, which is the Main Street to the South River," "Ingalls's Lane" and "Market Street"), not far from the present corner of Essex Street, on the eastern side of the street. He sold to Edward Mould, a mariner, August 25, 1667,* nine or ten rods of this lot with dwelling-house there on, except "the new shop with the seller under it which I reserve to my owne p'pose." The portion thus sold was bounded: by land of said Richard Gardner on the south, "which I reserve to myself being neare about half y^e garden." West with the street. North with the ground and warehouse of Mr. William Browne, and East and part by north with the ground of Samuel Shattock.*

May 5, 1669, Richard Gardner, "late of Salem," sold to Edward Mould, fisherman, "all that my dwelling-house which I lately lived in," with shop etc., and all the ground "that I have adjoining therunto, containing about sixteen rod or pole of ground." This was described as being bounded on the north and east as above and with "y^e streete or ground lying without fence, to y^e streete and comon land west and southerly."† Edward Nichols of Clovelly in Devonshire, England, and Elizabeth Nichols his sister, heirs of Edward Mould, late of Salem, "mariner & Bonesetter," deceased, sold to Stephen Ingalls of Salem "an old wooden cottage or Dwelling house & about a Quarter of an acre of Land containing Twelve Rods" (Feb. 1, 1721-2).‡ Stephen Ingalls transferred this to his son Ephraim Ingalls February 6, 1724-5. The "old cottage" had been replaced by a "new dwelling house."§ Ephraim Ingalls sold to Samuel Ward of Salem, 2nd of a certain tenement in Salem, late the estate of his father. Dated Sept. 24, 1777. Several other heirs sold their portion to him also.||

June 21, 1785, this lot was sold by Samuel Ward, to George Dodge and John Derby,¶ who held it until May 1, 1795, when they sold it to William Gray, Jun., Jacob

* First Church Records.
† Town Records.
‡ Essex Registry of Deeds, book 3, leaf 35.
§ Essex Registry of Deeds, book 40, leaf 58.
¶ Essex Registry of Deeds, book 45, leaf 15.
|| Essex Registry of Deeds, book 135, leaf 107.
¶ Essex Registry of Deeds, book 143, leaf 200.

At a town meeting held Jun. 3, 1682, Capt. John Gardner, moderator; it was "Voted that Capt. John Gardner, Mr. Richard Gardner Senior & Steven Coffin with the lot layers shall at the first convenient season run over and vew and bound every mans lands meadows or creek stuf on the Island of Nantucket and give the bounds under thar hands toe the clark and he shall Record it in a new book for that purpose to avoyd futer trouble."*

" Nickanose Sachem for a valuable consideration sold to Mr. Richard Gardner, 1 acre of land where his stage now standeth at Sisarkochet." † Richard Gardner complained of an Indian, Steven, for "stealing one barrel and seven gallons of oyl." The court gave to Steven an option of paying 5 pounds, 15 shillings, 6 pence, or "to serve Richard Gardner four whole years." ‡

The following quotation from W. C. Folger's article in the Nantucket Inquirer, in the issue of June 4, 1862, is so good a summary of the man's life, that I reproduce it entire: "Richard was a man of very good abilities, he was called long-headed by his brother John, from his sense of the profoundness of his Judgment. He held a prominent place among the people of the island, was at one time Chief Magistrate. His residence was about half way between the house of our present worthy Sheriff, (1862) and the Eliphilet Paddock house. It has been taken down many years, and the locality is very much altered in its appearance.

"The Gardners owned formerly much of the land adjacent to and surrounding the Lily pond, extending beyond Gardner's Burial Ground, and around the swamp on the North Shore Hill, also extending through Egypt

(so called) to the present Town Hall, embracing some of the best meadows and grass lots on the island. A part of this territory was called Crooked Records, from the lines of the survey not coming together. . . . The Gardner family although not the first family to settle here, have always been reckoned among the First Families of the Island. . . . Richard Gardner Sen'r, and his brother Capt. John, exercised much influence in the community here while they lived, and they died respected."*

Richard Gardner married Sarah Shattuck, daughter of widow Damaris Shattuck who married Thomas Gardner Sen'r as his second wife. Richard and Sarah are supposed to have been married about 1652, at Salem. Like nearly all of her Shattuck relations,† she was attached to the Society of Friends and suffered much in consequence.

In the County Court Records at Salem, Case 57, Term 5th mo., 1658, we find the following: "The wife of Richard Gardner was convicted of her frequent being absent from the publick ordinances on the Lord's Day, fees of court 30 sh."

She was brought before the court several times in the next few years, either for neglecting to attend the services at the First Church in Salem, or for being absent at a "Quaker Meeting." ‡

In 1662, she was excommunicated from the First Church in Salem for attending the assemblies of the Friends. § Upon some of the occasions above referred to, Richard was summoned into court with his wife, for being absent from church. In the Court Records, in 1667, we read the

* Nantucket Registry of Deeds, book 1, leaf 61.
† Nantucket Registry of Deeds, book 2, leaf 10.
‡ Qualut Nantucket, p. 55.

* W. C. Folger, in the Nantucket Inquirer, June 4, 1862.

† Essex Institute Historical Collections, vol. XXXVII, p. 95.

‡ County Court Papers, Salem, book 4, leaf 69; book 5, leaf 128; book 6, leaves 60 and 148; and book 8, leaf 25.

§ Felt's Annals of Salem, 1st Edition, p. 198.

the said Lyne, and that house the cull Ensigne Bancrofts is about One Hundred or Sixscore Rod and the field the call Met Lyndall' field which Lyeth of to the norwestward of his farme house is wholly within the same Lyne.
Per me John Gurdener.

This Lyne was run in the year, 1660, As Appears by the Towne Books Vera Copia Taken out of the Originnall under Mr. John Gardners hand.

Attest John ffuller Town Clark.**

" 22-6th. mo. 1663. Mr. John Gardner," was chosen commissioner to "joyne with the selectmen for making therate."†
John and Samuel Gardner and others, were granted permission 9-9-1663, to build a mill over the South river, † " provided it be built in two yeares or to lose therre privilidge."

In the records of the County Court held at Ipswich, March 29, 1664, we find the following entry:

"Mr. John Gardner, presenting a copie of Administration Granted to him of the estate of John Cornings at the court held at Salem the 24 of the 9th mo. 1663 and now presenting an inventory to this court orders the sayd John Gardner to paye the debts, and to keepe the rest of the estate in his hands till the court take further Order."

The most interesting document which has been found in Salem concerning him, is his map of the Merrimac River, which bears the following inscription: "Plat of Meremack Riuier from ye See up to Wenepesoe Pond, also the Corses from Dunstable to Penny-cook. Jno. Gardner." A reproduction of this map may be found in the Essex Institute Historical Collections vol. xiv, p. 157.

Mr. James Kimball in an article published in the above number of the Collections, says: "There can be no doubt about that part of the plan giving the 'Corses' from Dunstable to Pennycook, as having been drawn between 1660 and 7 by John Gardner who was at that time a resident of Salem." He is satisfied that the John Gardner referred to was the son of Thomas Gardner of Cape Ann and Salem as he was the first and, until 1653, the only one

of that name appearing in our records. This writer also alludes to the fact that his name is several times mentioned in connection with measurement of lots and laying out of division lines, etc. The author has closely compared the signature on the map with autographs of the subject of this article, and has found the resemblance very striking. In this connection it is intortesting to note that, in 1669, the town of Salem paid him 5 : 00 for his services as surveyor.*

In the County Court Papers, book 17, leaf 98, the following autograph note appears:

"We whose names are underneath doe testifye that there are severall heaps of lime-stones ly in the South river of Salem in the usuall place of graueing for vessels, neere Mr Joseph Grafton's houle, whch will much endanger any vesel coming afhore upon them.

John Gardner
Matthew Barton."
(June, 1671).

John Gardner, mariner of Salem, "sold unto John Putnam husbandman for forty shillings tooe acres of medow lying were Ipswich River as by deed dated 6th. day of february 1653 apeth."†
John Gardner, mariner, bought of Hanna, wife of Samuel Shattuck, a dwelling house with a shop and † acre of land; bounded "with y^e broad streeete y^e comes from y^e meeting house on y^e north, with y^e dwelling of Richard Prince on y^e east, & son ground of Nathanyell Pitman on y^e south, & adjoining to the dwelling of Richard Gardner on y^e west, to have & to hold" (May 28, 1659).‡

John Gardner, mariner, bought of John Ingersoll of Salem, "a dwelling house with half an acre of land betweene y^e house & Land of Ric. Ramands on y^e east & Joseph Hardey on the west buttting upon y^e South river in y^e township of Salem (9th. 6th. mo. 1656)."§
John Gardner and Joseph Hardy mutually agree that there shall be a "cart waie betweene our house lots, from y^e end buttting on y^e comon, downe all along y^e

* Town Records.

† Essex Registry of Deeds, book 1, leaf 21.

‡ Essex Registry of Deeds, book 1, leaf 90.

§ Essex Registry of Deeds, book 1, leaf 35.

** County Court Papers, book 38, leaf 109 (Manfield et als Atty's. of Town of Lynn, vs. Thomas Brown, 1682).

† Town Records.

"Saml Gardner Sen'y" was "chosen for a Surveyor" May 5, 1686.* The "Honr Court of General Sessions" appointed him with his nephew Samuel Gardner Jr. to "view the land of William Shaw." They made a report on the 12th of March, 1688-9.† Two men worked two days, and one boy one day, on the "highway near ould Mr. Gardner's house," "by order of Samuell Gardner Sen." May 16, 1688.*

OVERSEER AND APPRAISER OF ESTATES.

He appraised the estate of Robert Moulton Sr. in 1665, having previously witnessed his will (Sept. 5, 1665.)‡ We find his signature attached to the inventory of the estate of Jonathan Brown, April 16, 1667,§ and to that of the estate of William Robinson on Nov. 22, 1678.|| Other estates appraised by him were those of Joshua Ward,¶ Thomas Bix,* and Francis Skerry.† Samuel Shattuck called Samuel Gardner Sen'r, and Samuel Gardner Jun'r, his "loving couzen's" when he, name John them as overseers in his will, dated April 6, 1689.††

JURY SERVICE.

He served on the "Jury of Tryals," in 1661, '64, '68, '69, '72, '75, and '79, §§ and on the Grand Jury in 1674.|| His name appears on a "List of freeholders to be Jury men," August 23, 1686.* In 1665 he was a member of a jury of inquest in the case of James Priest, found dead.¶¶ Four years later he performed a similar service.***

CORONER.

In 1686, he served the county as Coroner, and a list of persons appointed by him (Aug. 25), to serve on a

* Town Records.

† County Court Papers, book 48, leaf 29.
‡ County Court Papers, book 11, leaf 47.
§ County Court Papers, book 12, leaf 21.
|| County Court Papers, book 30, leaf 31.
¶ County Court Papers, book 34, leaf 83.
** County Court Papers, book 42, leaf 62.
†† County Court Papers, book 42, leaf 72.
¶¶ Essex Probate Record, book 302, leaf 178.
§§ Town Records and County Court Records.

|| County Court Papers, 24-Juno.—1674. Case 1.
|| County Court Papers, book 11, leaf 39.
*** County Court Papers, book 15, leaf 71.

coroner's jury, is on file among the County Court Papers, book 46, leaf 139.
Under date of Nov. 9, 1687, Samuel Gardner "Coroner in y^e County of Essex," makes a report of appointments to serve on a coroner's jury.*

CONSTABLE.

Reports from him for amounts collected as constable, are recorded in the Town Records, under the following dates: August 1671, and December 20, 1672.

SELECTMAN.

His name appears first as a selectman of Salem, in the report of a meeting held March 12, 1676-7.† He was chosen again March 21, 1680-1, and served continuously for the next four years. Feb. 21, 1686-7, he was again chosen, and served for two years.†

DEPUTY TO THE GENERAL COURT.

He was first appointed Deputy, on May 11, 1681, and he continued to represent the town at Boston, during this year and the year following.‡ He was again appointed in 1685.† Instructions to Samuel Gardner Sen'r, Deputy, are recorded in the Town Records, March 10, 1684-5.

CHURCH.

In the Town Records, under date of Jan. 27, 1672, we find the following entry: "Mr. Sam'l Gardner hath liberty Granted him to Build a pew from the middle of the North window to y^e stayers on the East Syde of the North Doer."

"Mr. Sam'l Gardner and two others empowered to agree with a Carpenter or Carpenters to build a house for th towne which may serve for a schoole house & watch house & towne house of the timber of the old meeting house according as the timber will bear." April 15, 1673.† He was sent with others to the church at Lynn, on the

* County Court Papers, book 47, leaf 77.

† Town Records and County Court Papers.

‡ Massachusetts Bay Records, v. 1674-1686, pp. 308 and 350.

of Salem known as the "North fields," which in this case was the particular section of it, lying at present in the vicinity of Central Street in Peabody. Samuel evidently inherited some land in this locality from his father, for he sold to John Robinson, Oct. 2, 1721, a right to the common lands of Salem which formerly belonged to his father George Gardner, by "virtue of a Cottage or Dwelling house by him built in the Northfield, nigh to the great gate before y^e said Robinson's now Dwelling house."^{*} This was probably a part of the ten acres granted to George Gardner in 1637,[†] as the grants in this section were usually ten acre lots, and the name "ten acre lot side," is often met with. He purchased of Ele de Boon Repose, of Salem, Jan. 28, 1691-2, 7 1-2 acres near the above and 3 acres near land of Thomas Spooner[‡] and of John Robinson 2 acres adjoining the first lot.[§] Other lots were bought of Samuel Osborne Sen[§] and Hugh Pasko in 1696.[§] and of John Robinson in 1708.^{||} The last named property he evidently acquired by exchanging two acres in this locality for the acre and half of land of John Robinson.[¶] He bought two poles of land near Strong Water Brook in Feb. 1693-4, for 3 shillings.[†] The division of all this property in the North Fields among his grandsons will be considered in the articles relating to them.

From the town records, we learn that in 1711, Capt. Gardner desired to purchase the old "Robert Pease house," "upon which y^e Select men Entered Caution wth Maj^r Sewall against his recording y^e same unless Isaac Pease will secure y^e Town aginst his father & mothers being a town charge, he being obliged to maintaine them during their naturall life, in consideration of his father's Conveying y^e same to him." (Feb. 26, 1711-12).[†] In Feb. (17) 1700-1, he purchased of Thordike Proctor, two lots of land on what is now Lowell Street in Peabody, above Proctor's Crossing. One measuring 18 acres was near Anthony Needham's and the other

containing ten acres was on the opposite side of the road.* They were originally a part of the Downing farm. He bought two more lots adjoining these, of Samuel Marble March 7, 1702, and the remainder of the Samuel Marble farm, including dwelling-house, barn, etc.; he and his cousin Abel Gardner bought of Daniel Marble, Sept. 21, 1720.[†]

His father-in-law, John Browne Sen. gave him July 7, 1676, fifty acres of land which had been granted to John Browne by the town.[‡] This, Samuel Gardner sold to James Gould Apr. 1, 1691.[§]

He purchased of John Browne, of Salem, mariner, Dec. 7, 1688, his house (where Samuel Shattuck then lived) with land, wharf, warehouse etc.^{||} In 1695 (Oct. 22) he bought of Bartholomew Browne, the lot North of the above containing 3-4 of an Acre.[¶] The house and land purchased in 1688, he conveyed to his son John in 1705-6 (Feb. 7), ** and the other lot he deeded to his grandson John Higginson, Feb. 21, 1721-2.^{††} In addition to the above lots, which from their importance we have described somewhat in detail, he either purchased or had granted to him, many other "parcels" of land in the town proper, at the "Butts," Winter Island, Marlhead, Lynn, etc., etc. He held many mortgages, and sold many lots which he had purchased previously of others.^{††} As early as 1682 he was taxed for 300 acres of "unimproved" land.^{§§}

Samuel Gardner married twice. His first wife was Elizabeth Grafton, widow of Joseph Grafton.^{|||} She was the daughter of John Browne, Sen., as the following documents will prove: John Browne, Sen., in a deed calls Samuel Gardner, Jun., his "son."^{|||} In his will dated

* Essex Registry of Deeds, book 14, leaf 234.

[†] Essex Registry of Deeds, book 15, leaf 163; and book 43, leaf 19.

[‡] Essex Registry of Deeds, book 4, leaf 138.

[§] Essex Registry of Deeds, book 48, leaf 289.

^{||} Essex Registry of Deeds, book 8, leaf 117.

[¶] Essex Registry of Deeds, book 11, leaf 61.

^{|||} Essex Registry of Deeds, book 14, leaf 159.

^{**} Essex Registry of Deeds, book 45, leaf 178.

^{††} Essex Registry of Deeds.

^{|||} County Court Papers, book 43, leaves 11 and 20.

^{§§} Feit's Annals of Salem 1st Edition, p. 282.

^{¶¶} Essex Registry of Deeds, book 4, leaf 133.

^{||||} Essex Registry of Deeds, book 4, leaf 232.

* Essex Registry of Deeds, book 39, leaf 75.

[†] Town Records.

[‡] Essex Registry of Deeds, book 9, leaf 31; and book 65, leaf 192.

[§] Essex Registry of Deeds, book 65, leaves 192-3.

^{||} Essex Registry of Deeds, book 19, leaf 203.

[¶] Essex Registry of Deeds, book 19, leaf 202.

Nov. 3, 1899,* m. Boston, Feb. 25, 1860,† Mary Augusta Downs, dau. of Aaron and Elizabeth (Roberts) Downs. He was a machinist and for many years was superintendent of the American Steam Gauge Company's works in Boston. He resided most of his life in Charlestown, but a few years before his death, he sold his house on Bunker Hill street and moved to Cambridge. He was a member of King Solomon's Lodge, F. A. M., and a Royal Arch mason.‡ Honest, kind and devoted to duty, he was an ideal husband and friend. 5. Stephen Wilson, b. June 12, 1835;† m. Salem, Oct. 4, 1860,§ Marion Wallace Woods, daughter of Aaron and Lydia Rogers (Wallace) Woods of Nashua, N. H. She was b. in New Boston, N. H., Oct. 1, 1839. She is a descendant of the following early settlers of New England;—Samuel Woods, William Lakin, Abraham Browne, William Shattuck, John Whitney, Robert Reynolds, Richard Blood, William Longley, John Wright, Arthur Warren, John Carter, Thomas Burnham, Samuel Richardson, Michael Bacon, Nicholas Davis, Capt. Edward Johnson, Thomas Wiswall, Capt. Augustine Walker, William Read, Thomas Wallace, John Gage, Richard Kimball and John Wyatti. Stephen W. Gardner has been during most of his life, an overseer in leather manufactures. He is the senior deacon in the Central Baptist Church, in Salem, and a member of John Endicott Colony, U. O. Pilgrim Fathers. He lives at No. 4 Lynde Street, Salem. 6. Joseph Dennett, b. Salem, Mar. 4, 1836;† m. in South Danvers, (now Peabody) Oct. 22, 1857, Susan Charlotte Graves, dau. of John and Abigail W. (Hodgkins) Graves. She was b. in Ipswich, Jan. 9, 1835.† Joseph D. Gardner is a tanner by trade and has been foreman of several large establishments. He is at present night watchman at the Naumkeag National Bank. He is a mason, having been raised in Newport Lodge, F. and A. M., of Newport, N. Y. He is also a member of Astorogam Chapter, No. 161, R. A. of Little Falls, N. Y. He went to California in 1858, and remained there four years. During the Rebellion he was at Fort Warren in Boston Harbor with the Salem Cadets. He was mustered in, May 26, 1862 and discharged at the expiration of his term of service, Oct. 11, 1862. 7. Caroline Elizabeth, b. April 1838, d. June 1888, aged 9 weeks.

*Cambridge Records.
†Boston Records.
‡Family Records.
§Salem Records.

Benjamin Brown Gardner was a cooper by trade. He made hogheads for the West India trade at his shop on Orne's wharf. Sept. 20, 1831, he bought an undivided half of a house on North Street in Salem, now numbered 109. He acquired the entire property later. After his wife's death it was sold to his brother, William Frost Gardner. (No. 352.)

346. CHARLES, b. Salem, Dec. 22, 1802; d. in North Carolina in 1862 or 3; m. 1st. Salem, June 22, 1826, Hannah Elwell, dau. of David and Mary Elwell.† She d. Salem, Jan. 11, 1849,† aged 43 yrs. M. 2nd. Mahala —— of Lowell. Children; 1. Charles J., b. Mar. 19, 1827; d. Eureka, Cal. Sept. 7, 1883; m. San Francisco, Cal., Aug. 20, 1851, Harriet Martin, dau. of William and Julia Martin. She was b. in Essex County, England, Feb. 1, 1828. 2. Mary Ann, b. Salem, Jan. 22, 1832; d. Berlin, Vt. Sept. 19, 1857.; m. Lowell, June 29, 1856, Joseph Stillman Bosworth, s. of Jonathan and Louisa (Darling) Bosworth. He was b. Berlin, Vt., Aug. 7, 1830; d. Berlin, Vt. Oct. 28, 1872. 3. Benjamin Brown, b. about 1838; d. in the Military Hospital, Rainsford Island, Boston Harbor, Apr. 10, 1863. He was mustered May 11, 1861, as a private in Co. B, 2nd. Reg't Mass. Vol. He was discharged on account of wounds received in the Battle of Chancellorsville. 4. William. He went to California with his brother Charles and later went to Union City, Oregon.
- Charles Gardner was a cabinet maker, having a place of business at No. 37 Mill Street, Salem. About 1853 he went to Charleston, S. C. and carried on the cabinet business there.
347. RAOHEL, b. Salem, Dec. 20, 1805; d. Salem, Sept. 30, 1897; m. Salem, Jan. 26, 1829, William B. Kehew,† s. of Aaron and Mary (Becket) Kehew. He was b. Salem, 1803; d. Salem, Jan. 16, 1872, aged 68 yrs. 6 mos. Children; 1. William Henry, b. Salem, Nov. 1, 1829; m. Salem, Jan. 4, 1855,† Sarah H. Field, dau. of Stephen and Mary (Buffington) Field. She was b. Salem, Nov. 3, 1833, d. Beverly, May 26, 1903. He is a well known watchmaker in Salem. 2. Edward Augustus, b. Salem, Oct. 14, 1831; d. Salem, Aug. 1, 1853.* 3. Edward Augustus (2nd), b. Sept. 23, 1834; d. Salem, July 26, 1836.* 4. Harriet Ellen, b. Salem, Feb. 25, 1837; m. Salem, June 12,

*Family Records.
†Salem Records.

- | | | | | |
|----------------------|------------------|------------------|-----------------|-------------------------|
| Shullin, Michael | 8, 9. | Skerry, Margaret | 101. | Smith, Capt. Stephen |
| Shale, Hannah | 277. | William | 10. | 192. |
| Sharpe, Samuel | 21. | | | T. Jefferson, 246. |
| Shattuck, Damaris, | 16, 47. | Sarah | 69. | Theodore, 250. |
| Hannah | 55. | Skinner, Capt. | John, | Thomas, 188. |
| Lemuel | 48. | Skipperway | Sarah, 20. | Warren, 249. |
| Samuel | 41, 55, 76, | Small | Lottie E., 246. | William C., 246. |
| 119. | | Smith | —, 108, 244. | William H., 246. |
| Sarah | 15, 20, 47, 48. | A. Bradford | 296. | William Gardner, |
| William | 286. | Abby C. | 274. | 253. |
| Shaw | William, 76, 86. | Abigail | 108. | Zelia Gardner, 240. |
| Shay, Capt. | Daniel, | Ada E. | 249. | Smothers, Elizabeth, |
| 208. | | Amos | 275. | 270, 295. |
| Shedd, Angelette | 296. | Augustine G. | 245. | Jonathan, 270. |
| Calvin | 296. | Calib | 268. | Pamelia, 210. |
| Catherine | 296. | Coffin | 245. | Southward, Mary, 195. |
| William | 296(2). | David | 217. | Southwick, —, 176. |
| Sheehane, Bethiah | 210. | Deborah | 245. | Lawrence, 9(2). |
| Shepard, | Jeremiah, | Deborah T. | 246. | Martha, 301, 305(2). |
| 196. | | Doreas | 276. | |
| John | 209. | Edward | 276. | John, 28, 174. |
| Joseph F. | 211. | Edwina F. | 250. | Josiah, 14. |
| Michael | 281. | Elizabeth | 178, 203, | Lawrence, 9(2). |
| Sally G. | 211. | 233. | | Martha, 301, 305(2). |
| Shephorn, Sophronia, | 211. | Ellen A. | 249. | Simeon, 301, 305. |
| Sherin | —, 212. | Elliot | 274. | Sparrow, Alice, 235. |
| Sherman, Eunice | 269. | Eugenia | 249. | Warren T., 235. |
| William | 269. | Frederick | 246. | Spinney, Hannah M., |
| Shillaber, Mary | 133. | George E. | 246. | 298. |
| William | 133. | George | 248. | Maria, 299. |
| Hove | 162. | Hannah | 245. | Miner, 299. |
| Lucy | 162. | Harrison T. | 245. | Spokon, Daniel |
| Hreve | 258. | James H. | 253. | (Indian), 69. |
| Hrimpson | Samuel, | John | 114, 156. | Spooner, Abby G., 289. |
| Humway | Julia | Jonathan | 267. | Daniel, 289. |
| Lucy B. | 286. | Josephine L. | 292. | Goodman, 7. |
| Robert G. | 235. | Leonorah Harris | 246. | Thomas, 118. |
| Rimonds | Samuel | Lucy | 209. | Stacey, Margaret, 121. |
| 80, | 83. | Lucy S. | 253. | Priscilla, 134, 168, |
| Hompson | Adelaide F., | Martha | 275, 299. | 196. |
| 244. | James | Mary Ann | 250. | Sarah, 134, 157, 158. |
| James | 298. | Mary E. | 276. | Simon, 134, 158(2). |
| James F. | 244. | Mary II., | 250. | Stanley, Caleb, 36, 39, |
| Mary D. | 298. | Miranda | 249. | 122. |
| Nancy | 298. | Molly | 171, 209. | Starwood, Elizabeth |
| Kerry | Elizabeth | Nancy C. | 274. | H., 289. |
| Eunice | 162. | Nathan T. | 249. | Isaac, 299. |
| Francis | 76, 114, 162, | Rebecca | 245, 282. | Lydia, 300. |
| 223, | 237(4), | Roger | 253. | Staples, Ellen, 273. |
| Henry | 23(2), | Sarah | 245, 250. | Susanna, 186. |
| 237. | | Sarah A. | 296. | Statleton, Ann, 299. |
| John | 237. | Sarah Maria | 253. | Caroline, 299. |
| Lucy S. | 10(2). | Stephen | 245. | Edward, 299. |

Genealogy
of
The Daniels Family

Ancestors and Family

of

John Francis Daniels

and

Allied Families

DATE MICROFICHE

MAY 7 1992 19

PROJECT and
FICHE #

G. S.
CALL #

2C137-105 6100539
#11729

Beeson, Marsh, Cook, Pearce,
Godfrey, Holloway, Bartmass,
Woodhouse, Bailey, Mills, Grubb

and the

Ancestor Families of

Nantucket Island, Massachusetts.

1608 - 1986

FAMILY HISTORY LIBRARY
35 NORTH WEST TEMPLE
SALT LAKE CITY, UTAH 84150

Compiled by,

Hazel Marie McDaniel Daniels

SLC

MS/CAN

129.273

P 228dn

WILL OF THOMAS GARDNER.

Weighing the uncertainety of man's life I doe therefore in the time of my health, make this my last will as followeth:

First I leaue unto my wife Damaris, all that estate shee brought with her according to ower agreement: likewise I give unto her eight pounds, by the year during life, to be pd her by my fix sonns out of that eitate I shall leaue with them, which eight pounds I give on this condition, that shee shall give up to them her right to the third pt of my housing and lands during her life.

2—I give to my daughter Sara Balch: fifteene pounds.

3—I give to my daughter Seeth Grafton fifteene pounds.

4—I give to my daughter Miriam Hills two daughters, Miriam Hill & Susanna Hill to each of them five pounds to be pd to them, when they shall accomplish the age of eighteene yeaeres, or at theirre marriage:

I give unto my sons George & John Gardner that pt. of my salt meddow, lying on the west side of Capt. George Corwin's meddow, which I value at twenty pounds.

I give unto my sonns Samuell and Joseph Gardner, the other pt of my falt meddow lying on the east side of Capt. Corwin's meddow, w^{ch} I doe likewise value at twenty pounds.

My will is further that my houseing with the rest of my lands & goods & estate with the meddow before mentioned, shall be divided into seaven equall pts: yt don with agreement or elce, the meddow before mentioned only excepted shal be foould (& with the meddow as I have valued it) shal be divided into seaven equal pts: which I doe give to my fix sons, as followeth: first I give to my son Thomas two pts of y^e seaven, he payng his mother in law forty-six shillings by the yeare, during her life.

2nd. I give to my son George Gardner one pt of the seaven, he payng to his mother-in-law 23 shill. by the yeare during her life.

3d. I give to my son Richard (as above) (also John, Samuel and Joseph, have similar bequests in the order named.)

I doe appoynt my sons George & Samuell to be the executors of this my will & doe desire my loveing friends Mr. Joseph Grafton Sen and Deacon Horne to be my ouerseers to see this my will performed.

Robert Penfe
Samuell Goldthrite

Thomas Gardner
The 7: 10: 68"

The "Will" of Thomas Gardner
died Oct. 29, 1674 Salem, Mass.

(The letter f was used instead of the letter s in many old documents.)

CHAPTER SEVENTEEN

The Gardner Families

¹

THOMAS GARDNER AND FAMILY

Thomas Garner came to America in 1624. He was a planter and came to Cape Ann, Mass. in the ship "Charity".

He was the First Governor of Cape Ann Colony under the Auspices of the Dorchester Company. In 1626 he moved to Salem, where he was a member of the Town Council of Salem for many years and he was Deputy of Salem in 1636 and 1637. He was also selectman in 1642, 1645, 1650 and 1656.

Thomas Gardner was greatly honored by his fellow pioneers and filled many positions of trust and responsibility.

¹

* THOMAS GARDNER

Born, 1592 in Sherborne Co. of Dorset, England
Died, Oct. 29, 1674, Salem Mass. He is buried in the
Gardner Burying Ground.
Married, 1st. Margaret Frier ??
2nd. Damaris Shattuck, a widow.

¹

CHILDREN OF THOMAS AND MARGARET GARDNER

(Second Generation)

²

1. Thomas Jr. d. 1682
m. 1st. Hannah
m. 2nd. Elizabeth

²

2. George d. Aug. 20, 1679, at Harford
m. 1st. Hannah Shattuck
2nd. Mrs. Ruth Turner
3rd. Mrs. Eliz. Stone

* Ancestor of John Francis Daniels

GARDNER FAMILIES

* 3. <u>Richard</u>	b. 1626, Salem, mass. d. Jan. 23, 1688, Nantucket m. <u>Sarah Shattuck</u>
4. John	d. May, 1706 m. Priscilla Grafton
5. Samuel	b. 1629 d. Oct. 1689 m. 1st. Mary White 2nd. Mrs. Eliz. Paine
6. Capt. Joseph	d. Killed in battle in King Philips War at Narragansett Swamp Dec. 19, 1675. m. 1656, Ann Downing
7. Sarah	d. April 5, 1686 m. Benjamin Balch
8. Miriam	m. John Hill
9. Seeth	b. baptised Oct. 25, 1636 d. April 17, 1707 m. 1st. Joshua Conant 2nd. John Grafton

* RICHARD GARDNER (Thomas)

Born, 1626, Salem, Mass.
 Died, Jan. 23, 1688, Nantucket. He is buried in Oldest Burying Grounds in Nantucket.
 Married, Sarah Shattuck who was born in 1632 and died in 1724 at the age of 93 in Nantucket. She was the daughter of Samuel? and Damaris Shuttuck. After the death of Samuel? Shuttuck, Damaris married Thomas Gardner.

Richard and Sarah moved to Nantucket in 1666. He was granted a half share on March 22, 1666/7, to exercise his trade as a "Seaman". Capt. Richard was the owner and master of the sloop "Mary and Society", which was registered in Boston as of Nantucket. His cargos were whale oil and fish to Boston. He was also Chief Magistrate in 1673.

* Ancestor of John Francis Daniels

Check out our 20 immune boosting tips
at Manapol.com. [Click here.](#)



[[Home Page](#) | [First Page](#) | [Previous Page](#) | [Next Page](#) | [Last Page](#)]

Ancestors of Alfred Lester Gunter

2818. Dr. Thomas Gerard, born 10 December 1608 in Winwick, Lancashire, England; died 15 December 1673 in Machodoc, Westmoreland, VA. He was the son of **5636. Thomas Gerard** and **5637. Frances Molyneux**. He married **2819. Susannah Snowe** 21 September 1629 in England.

2819. Susannah Snowe, born 1610 in Brookehouse, Staffordshire, England; died 1666 in St. Clements, MD. She was the daughter of **5638. Justinian Snowe** and **5639. Judith Erdythe Smith**.

Notes for Dr. Thomas Gerard:

Thomas Gerrard, Dr., Sir, Emigrant to MD was born December 10, 1608 in Newhall, Lancashire, Eng., and died November 19, 1673 in St. Clement's Manor, MD. (now Westmorland Co. VA). He married Susannah Snow, Emigrant to Maryland September 21, 1629 in St Clements Mano, St Mary, Maryland, daughter of Justinian Snow and Judith Hill. She was born Abt. 1610 in Lancashire, England, and died 1673 in Charles City Co., MD (now VA).

Notes for Thomas Gerrard, Dr., Sir, Emigrant to MD:

The Gerrard Family. ----- Among the neighbor of the Washingtons' none were more conspicuous than Dr. Thomas Gerrard. His first wife, Susanna, was the daughter of Justinian Snow, one of the founders of Maryland and Lord Baltimore's factor in the Indian trade. (Abel Snow, a clerk in chancery office, London, and Marmaduke Snow, were two other brothers.) Dr. Gerrard was for a long time councillor, but was finally banished from Maryland for taking part in the insurrection of Josias Fendall in 1659. Before this he had provided a refuge in Virginia, having obtained on October 18, 1650, a patent for land, and naming among the headrights his wife Susanna Gerrard, and his children Susanna, Temperance, Frances, Justinian, and John Gerrard.

Thomas Gerrard came to Maryland in 1638, and in 1659 moved to Westmoreland County, Virginia. He was a Roman Catholic and a surgeon by profession.

Dr. Thomas Gerard, born December 10, 1608 in Winwick, Lancashire, England; died 1673 in Westmoreland County, Virginia. He was the son of John Gerard and Isabel ??? Gerard. He married Susannah Snow September 21, 1629 in England. Susannah Snow, born Aft. 1592 in probably Staffordshire, England; died 1666 in St. Clement's, Maryland. She was the daughter of John Snow and Eydrith ??? Snow.

Thomas GERARD / Susanna SNOW

Husband: Thomas GERARD

Born: 1608

at: "of New Hall", Lancaster, England, MD. & VA

Married: 21 Sep 1629

at: England

Died: BEF 19 Oct 1673

at: "Mochoticks, " (Machedoc) Westmoreland County, Virginia

Father: Thomas GERARD ✓Mother: Frances MOLYNEUX ✓Spouses: Susanna SNOW, Rosanna (Rose) STURMAN
Wife: Susanna SNOW

Born: ABT 1610

at: Lancashire, England "immigrated 1650 Maryland"

Died: ABT 1666

at: St. Mary's County, Maryland

Father: John (or Justinian?) SNOW ✗Mother: Judith HILL ✗Spouses: Thomas GERARD
CHILDREN

Name: Susanna GERARD

Born: ABT 1628

at: England

Married: 1652

at: St. Mary's Co., MD.

Died: 1677

at: St. Mary's County, Maryland

Spouses: Robert SLYE, John COODE
Name: Jane GERARD

Born: ABT 1629

at: "of St. Clements Manor, St. Mary's, Md."

Married: BEF 1642

at:

Died: 1659

at: St. Mary's County, Maryland

Spouses: Thomas SMITH (SMYTHE), Phillip TAYLOR, William ELTONHEAD
Name: Justinian GERARD

Born: ABT 1630

at: England "immigrated 1650 Maryland"

Married:

at:

Died: BEF 1688

at: St. Mary's County, Maryland

Spouses: Sarah TUCKER
Name: Frances GERARD

Born: ABT 1630

at: Lancashire, England "immigrated 1650 Maryland"

Married: ABT 1656 at: Maryland
 Died: AFT 1677 at: Virginia
 Spouses: Thomas SPEKE, Valentine PEYTON, John APPLETON, John WASHINGTON, William HARDWICK (HARDIDGE?)

 Name: Elizabeth GERARD
 Born: ABT 1632 at: Newhall, Lancashire, England
 Married: 6 May 1669 at: St. Mary's Co., MD.
 Died: 1716 at: St. Clements Manor, St. Mary's, MD.
 Spouses: Nehemiah BLACKISTON, Ralph RYMER, Joshua GUIBERT

Name: Thomas GERARD
 Born: ABT 1640 at: St. Clements Manor, St. Mary's, MD.
 Married:
 Died: 1686 at:
 Spouses: Susannah CURTIS, Ann HAWKINS at: St. Mary's Co., MD.

Name: Ann GERARD
 Born: ABT 1642 at: St. Mary's County, Maryland
 Married: BEF 1667 at: Virginia
 Died: 1675 at: VA.
 Spouses: Walter BRADHURST, Henry BRETT

Name: Temperance GERARD
 Born: AFT 1642 at: Newhall, Lancashire, England "immigrated
 Married: 1666 1650 Maryland"
 Died: BEF 4 Feb 1711 at:
 Spouses: Daniel HUTT, John CRABBE, Benjamin BLANCHFLOWER at: Westmoreland Co., VA.

Name: John GERARD
 Born: ABT 1644 at: St. Clements Manor, St. Mary's, MD
 Married: BEF 1675 at: Westmoreland Co., VA.
 Died: BEF 1678 at: Westmoreland Co., VA.
 Spouses: Elizabeth TAYLOR?

Name: Judith GERARD
 Born: BEF 1649 at:
 Married: BEF 1664 at:
 Died: AFT 1696 at: St. Mary's Co., MD
 Spouses: William LOVE, John GOLDSMITH, Richard CLOUD

Name: Mary GERARD
 Born: ABT 1650 at: Newhall, Lancashire, England
 Married: 1677 at: St. Mary's Co., MD.
 Died: BEF 1708 at: St. Mary's Co., MD.

Enter Your Name and Age to Find Out
First Name Last Name Age [Find Out Now!](#)



FamilyTreeMaker Online



LEARNING CENTER | COMMUNITY | MY GENEALOGY.COM | SEARCH | SHOP |  CART | ? HELP

[[Home Page](#) | [First Page](#) | [Previous Page](#) | [Next Page](#) | [Last Page](#)]

Ancestors of Alfred Lester Gunter

5634. William Spence

Notes for William Spence:

THE LIVING AND DEAD IN VIRGINIA. A LIST OF NAMES OF THE LIVING IN VIRGINIA,

February the 16th, 1623.

In James Island

WILLIAM SPENCE.

Ux. SPENCE.

Infans SPENCE

JAMES ROBERT.

ANTHONY HARLOW. Over the River.

JOHN SMITH.

SARA SPENCE. Ux. SMITH.

GEORGE SHURKE. Infans SMITH.

JOHN BOOTH. JOHN PERGO.

ROBERT BENNETT

Child of William Spence is:

- 2817 i. Sarah Spence, died in Virginia; married Robert Ellyson Allison.

5636. Thomas Gerard, born Abt. 1550 in Ashton under LYM, L., England; died 11 January 1627/28 in Winwick, Lancashire, England. He was the son of **11272. William of the Newhall Gerard** and **11273. Constance**. He married **5637. Frances Molyneux**.

5637. Frances Molyneux She was the daughter of **11274. Richard Molyneux** and **11275. Frances Gerard**.

Notes for Thomas Gerard:

Thomas Gerrard, Dr., Sir, Emigrant to MD:

The Gerrard Family. ----- Among the neighbor of the Washingtons' none were more conspicuous than Dr. Thomas Gerrard. His first wife, Susanna, was the daughter of Justinian Snow, one of the founders of Maryland and Lord Baltimore's factor in the Indian trade. (Abel Snow, a clerk in chancery office, London, and Marmaduke Snow, were two other brothers.) Dr. Gerrard was for a long time councillor, but was finally banished from Maryland for taking part in the insurrection of Josias Fendall in 1659. Before this he had provided a refuge in Virginia, having obtained on October 18, 1650, a patent for land, and naming among the headrights his wife Susanna Gerrard, and his children Susanna, Temperance, Frances, Justinian, and John Gerrard.

Thomas Gerrard came to Maryland in 1638, and in 1659 moved to Westmoreland County, Virginia. He was a Roman Catholic and a surgeon by profession.

Dr. Thomas Gerard, born December 10, 1608 in Winwick, Lancashire, England; died 1673 in Westmoreland County, Virginia. He was the son of John Gerard and Isabel ??? Gerard. He married Susannah Snow September 21, 1629 in England.

Susannah Snow, born Aft. 1592 in probably Staffordshire, England; died 1666 in St. Clement's, Maryland. She was the daughter of John Snow and Eydrith ??? Snow.

Child of Thomas Gerard and Susannah Snow is:

i. Elizabeth Gerard, born Abt. 1644 in probably Lancashire, England; died Aft. 1662 in Virginia; married Robert Ellyson, Dr. Capt. Abt. 1655 in Virginia.

Thomas Gerard was born December 10, 1608 in Newhall, Lancashire, Eng., and died November 19, 1673 in St. Clement's Manor, MD. (now Westmorland Co. VA). He married Susannah Snow, Emigrant to Maryland September 21, 1629 in St Clements Mano, St Mary, Maryland, daughter of Justinian Snow and Judith Hill. She was born Abt. 1610 in Lancashire, England, and died 1673 in Charles City Co., MD (now VA).

[ellyson.FTW]

Notes for Frances Molyneux:

[ellyson.FTW]

Marriage Notes for Thomas Gerard and Frances Molyneux:

[ellyson.FTW]

Child of Thomas Gerard and Frances Molyneux is:

- 2818 i. Dr. Thomas Gerard, born 10 December 1608 in Winwick, Lancashire, England; died 15 December 1673 in Machodoc, Westmoreland, VA; married Susannah Snowe 21 September 1629 in England.

5638. Justinian Snowe, born Abt. 1578; died Abt. 1631 in England. He was the son of **11276. Marmaduke Snowe** and **11277. Judith Hill**. He married **5639. Judith Erdythe Smith**.

5639. Judith Erdythe Smith

Child of Justinian Snowe and Judith Smith is:

- 2819 i. Susannah Snowe, born 1610 in Brookehouse, Staffordshire, England; died 1666 in St. Clements, MD; married Dr. Thomas Gerard 21 September 1629 in England.

[[Home Page](#) | [First Page](#) | [Previous Page](#) | [Next Page](#) | [Last Page](#)]

[Home](#) | [Help](#) | [About Us](#) | [Biography.com](#) | [HistoryChannel.com](#) | [Site Index](#) | [Terms of Service](#) | [PRIVACY](#) | [Affiliate Service](#)

© [Copyright](#) 1996-2007, The Generations Network.

? STONE / Joan ?

Husband: ? STONE

Born: at: "of Salisbury, Wilts."
Married: at:
Died: at:
Father:
Mother:
Spouses: Joan ?

Wife: Joan ?

Born: at:
Died: at:
Father:
Mother:
Spouses: ? STONE , William WEBB (KEILWAY)

CHILDREN

INDEX

HOME

HTML created by GED2HTML v3.5e-WIN95 (Sep 26 1998) on 03/30/2002 11:07:53 .

X Thomas II GERARD / Cecily MANEY

Husband: Thomas II GERARD

Born: 1560 at: "of Highley Carr and Bryn, Lancs."
Married: ABT 1580 at:
Died: 1621 at:
Father: Thomas GERARD
Mother: Elizabeth PORT
Spouses: Mary DORMER , Cecily MANEY, Mary HAWES

Wife: Cecily MANEY

Born: at: "of Staplehurst"

Died: at:

Father: Walter MANEY

Mother:

Spouses: Thomas II GERARD

CHILDREN

X Name: Thomas GERARD

Born: at: "of Bryn, Lancashire"

Married: at:

Died: at:

Spouses: Frances MOLYNEUX

Name: John GERARD

Born: 4 Oct 1564 at:

Died: 27 Jul 1637 at: Rome

Spouses:

Name: Frances GERARD

Born: at:

Married: at:

Died: at:

Spouses: Ralph STANDISH

INDEX

HOME

HTML created by GED2HTML v3.5e-WIN95 (Sep 26 1998) on 03/30/2002 11:07:53 .

George BARRETT / Elizabeth DIGNELEY

Husband: **George BARRETT**

Born: at: "of Belhus in Aveley, Essex"

Married: at:

Died: at:

Father:

Mother:

Spouses: Elizabeth DIGNELEY

Wife: **Elizabeth DIGNELEY**

Died: 1338
 Father: Edmund de MORTIMER
 Mother: Margaret de FIENNES
 Spouses: Hugh AUDLEY

CHILDREN

Name: Alice AUDLEY
 Born: at:
 Married: at:
 Died: at:
 Spouses: Ralph "De Greystoke" FITZ-ROBERT, Ralph NEVILLE (NEVILL)

Name: Hugh de AUDLEY
 Born: ABT 1289 at:
 Married: Apr 1317 at: Windsor, England
 Died: 10 Nov 1347 at:
 Spouses: Margaret de CLARE

[INDEX](#)[HOME](#)

HTML created by GED2HTML v3.5e-WIN95 (Sep 26 1998) on 03/30/2002 11:07:53 .

Thomas GERARD / Frances MOLYNEUX

Husband: **Thomas GERARD**

Born: at: "of Bryn, Lancashire"
 Married: at:
 Died: at:
 Father: Thomas II GERARD ✓
 Mother: Cecily MANEY ✓
 Spouses: Frances MOLYNEUX

Wife: **Frances MOLYNEUX**

Born: at:
 Died: at:
 Father: Richard MOLYNEUX ✓
 Mother: Frances GERARD ✓

Spouses: Thomas GERARD

CHILDREN

Name: Ann GERARD

Born:

at: "came with the Ark and Dove 1634"

Married:

at:

Died: ABT Apr 1638

at:

Spouses: ? COX, Thomas GREENE

Name: Richard GERARD

Born:

at:

Died:

at:

Spouses:



Name: Thomas GERARD

Born: 1608

at: "of New Hall", Lancaster, England, MD. & VA

Married: 21 Sep 1629

at: England

Died: BEF 19 Oct 1673

at: "Mochoticks, " (Machedoc) Westmoreland County, Virginia

Spouses: Susanna SNOW, Rosanna (Rose) STURMAN

INDEX

HOME

HTML created by GED2HTML v3.5e-WIN95 (Sep 26 1998) on 03/30/2002 11:07:53 .

Popular search methods | [Click Here](#)

- 1. [U.S. Federal Census](#)
- 2. [Military Records](#)
- 3. [Social security death index](#)
- 4. [Newspaper archives](#)

Dr. THOMAS GERARD FAMILY

E-mail: markfreeman@attbi.com

This page last updated on 6 Apr 2003

[Search this site](#) powered by [FreeFind](#)

[Find!](#) | [Site Map](#)

[HOME](#)

Genealogy

Special Thanks to: [Linda Reno](#) for her extensive additions and corrections in April 1999, and to [Robert Moore](#) in February, 2000. They have extensive documentation and sources for this line.

Thanks to all who have made this information available. It is certain to include errors and omissions.

Please help improve this page with your corrections and additions. Note: Rose, the second wife of Thomas Gerard, is often shown as Rose Allerton or Rose Sturman. Her identity may never be proven.

Some say Rose Sturman died in England, having never come to America.

Several of my families married into the Gerard line, though only cousins, aunts & uncles, and no direct ancestors of mine appear on this page. My link to the Gerard family is several generations earlier.

Descendants of Thomas Gerard

Generation No. 1

1. Dr. Thomas¹⁶ Gerard (John¹⁵, Thomas¹⁴, William¹³, Thomas¹², Peter¹¹, Thomas¹⁰, Peter⁹, John⁸, Thomas⁷, Peter⁶, William⁵, William⁴, William³, William FitzWilliam² FitzGerald, William¹) was born Bef. 10 Dec 1608 in Newhall, Lancashire, England, and died Bef. 19 Oct 1673 in Mochoticks, Westmoreland, VA. He married (1) **Susanna Snow** 21 Sep 1629 in England, daughter of John Snow and Judith [Unknown]. She was born Abt. 1610 in Lancashire, England, and died Abt. 1666 in St. Mary's Co., MD. He married (2) **Rose [Unknown]** Abt. 1671 in Machadoc, Westmoreland, VA. She was born Abt. 1631, and died Bef. 28 Jan 1712/13 in Westmoreland Co., VA.

Notes for Dr. Thomas Gerard:

Dr. Thomas Gerrard was baptized 10 Dec 1608.

One report indicates that Susannah Snow has the better pedigree. From "Colonial Virginians and Their Maryland Relatives" by Norma Tucker, 1994:

Thomas Gerard was son of Sir Thomas Gerard, head of an "ancient and distinguished" Roman Catholic family. His line 'has been traced back to the time of the General Survey of the Kingdom in 1078.' John Gerard, a Jesuit priest and another son of Sir Thomas, was tortured in the Tower, but survived to found a college at Liege, France. Richard, another brother, came with the first settlers to Maryland, arriving in 1634, but returned to England where he later became cup-bearer for the king."

This report was produced largely through the assistance of Linda Reno in April, 1999, with the addition of five generations for most of the children of Thomas Gerard and Susannah Snow.

Substantial additions to the line of Judith Gerard, including the Vowles family, were provided by Robert Moore Patboplex@aol.com in February, 2000.

Other published genealogies of Dr. Gerard and some of his descendants:

Maryland Genealogies from the Maryland Historical Magazine, Genalogical Publishing Co., Baltimore, 1980, "Thomas Gerard and His Sons-In-Law," Edwin W. Beitzell pp. 478-495.

Ibid., "Gerard's Daughters," John Walton, pp. 496-503. This last one doubts that three women sometimes taken as children of Gerard are really his. (Judith, Ann and Jane)

The only daughter listed by name in his will is Mary. Late in the will, he refers to "three sonnes and five daughters that shall survive me." The other four come from the transportation information: Susannah, Frances, Temperance, and Elizabeth.

Memo: 8 generations

Notes for Susanna Snow:

Some researchers discount the report that her father Justinian Snow as shown in Register of Maryland's Heraldic Families Vol 1. She is often said to be the daughter of John Snow and Judith Hill. Her mother's Christian name may have been "Erdyth" or "Erdythe" instead of Judith.

Notes for Rose [Unknown]:

Rose has been the subject of a lot of speculation. Some think she is Roseanna "Rose" Sturman. She married 1st John Tucker, 2nd Thomas Gerrard and 3rd John Newton, Sr. She may have been born as late as 1640-1650?

May be Rose Allerton - "Who Was Rose (1649?-1712)?" (Mrs. Jarrett's notes, forwarded by Bob Moore Patboplex@aol.com Feb 2000)

She is first known as wife of John Tucker, merchant, Westmoreland Co. His will (Westmoreland Deeds and Wills 1, 1653-1671, p. 386, wr. 5 May 1671, pr. 31 May 1671, in John F. Dorman, Westmoreland County, Virginia Deeds Wills, Patents, etc., 1665-1677, Part One, Washington,) names three children and one yet unborn. They are all by Rose, since her next husband [Thos. Gerard] made a deed of gift to these four children, specifying that they were children of John Tucker born of Dr. Gerrard's "now wife" Rose. (The unnamed child was Gerrard Tucker. Why did she name her sons by the first and third marriages after the second husband? Was she a Gerard herself? Some say she was a Newton.) Rose's first three children were John Tucker, Sarah Tucker, and Rose Tucker and the one born after John Tucker wrote his will was Gerrard Tucker (John F. Dorman, Westmoreland Deeds, Patents, etc., 1665-77, Part Two, p. 45 [orig. 142-142a], a deed by Thomas Gerard of Westmoreland to the children of John Tucker and Rose, Gerard's present wife). Sarah and Rose were both under 17 when John Tucker wrote his will. A Fitzhugh Bible says that Sarah was born 2 August 1663. Sarah married William Fitzhugh and Rose married Ebenezer Blackiston. It is somewhat strange to the modern reader to know that Sarah was around 11 years old at the time of her marriage. Sarah's dowry was dated 25 Aug. 1674 (John F. Dorman, Westmoreland Deeds, Patents, etc., 1665-77, Part Three, p. 10, Washington, 1974 (orig pages 200-1)).

Rose's third husband was John Newton, mariner and Yorkshireman, who had been married three times in England and had a son by each wife. A deposition of 1755, on file in Westmoreland Co., made by Rose and John's daughter Elizabeth Berryman, says that John went back to England after marrying Rose and brought his three sons over. The children by Rose were Gerrard Newton [m. Rebecca Blackiston],

Thomas Newton, and Elizabeth Newton [m. (1) Thomas Gilson, (2) Benjamin Berryman].

Children of Thomas Gerard and Susanna Snow are:

- + 2 i. Susannah¹⁷ Gerard, born Abt. 1630 in England; died Aft. Dec 1681 in St. Mary's Co., MD.
- + 3 ii. Jane [Unknown], born Abt. 1631; died 1659 in St. Mary's Co., MD.
- 4 iii. Justinian Gerard, born Bet. 1631 - 1638 in England; died Bef. 1688 in St. Mary's Co., MD. He married Sarah Tucker Bef. 1682; born Bef. 1649 in Westmoreland Co., VA.

Notes for Justinian Gerard:

Inherited his father's land in England.

- + 5 iv. Frances Gerard, born Abt. 1630 in Lancashire, England; died Aft. 1677 in VA.
- + 6 v. Elizabeth Gerard, born Abt. 1632 in Newhall, Lancashire, England; died 1716 in St. Clements Manor, St. Mary's, MD.
- 7 vi. Thomas Gerard, Jr., born Abt. 1640 in St. Clements Manor, St. Mary's, MD; died 1686 in St. Mary's Co., MD. He married (1) Susannah Curtis; born Bef. 1666; died Bef. 1684. He married (2) Ann Hawkins Bef. 1685; born Bef. 1670; died Bef. 15 Jul 1703 in Charles Co., MD.

Notes for Susannah Curtis:

Susannah Curtis was a widow when she married Thomas Gerard, Jr.

Notes for Ann Hawkins:

John Bayne married by 1687, Ann Gerard, wd. of Thomas and dau. of Richard Hawkins--The Bean Family of MD, Margaret Bean Langley, 1984.

Note; Justinian Gerard was appraiser on an estate in 1680 from which Henry Hawkins was listed as a debtor.

Ruth & Mary Hawkins were each listed as daughters of Henry Hawkins, and each of them married James Keech whoe died 1726 in St. Mary's Co., MD.

The first in Maryland were William Hawkins, St. Marys County, 1642: John Hawkins, Thomas Hawkins, George Hawkins are in the records before 1659.

Ralph Hawkins of Anne Arundell County, 1669.

Henry Hawkins of Calvert County, 1662.

http://www.shirleyassociation.com/hawkins_surname.htm

- + 8 vii. Temperance Gerard, born Aft. 1642 in Newhall, Lancashire, England; died Bef. 04 Feb 1711/12 in Westmoreland Co., VA.
- + 9 viii. John Gerard, born Abt. 1644 in St. Clements Manor, St. Mary's, MD; died Bef. 27 Jul 1678 in Westmoreland Co., VA.
- + 10 ix. Judith [Unknown], born Bef. 1649; died Aft. 1696 in St. Mary's Co., MD.
- + 11 x. Mary Gerard, born Aft. 1650 in Newhall, Lancashire, England; died Bef. 1708 in St. Mary's Co., MD.

Generation No. 2

2. Susannah¹⁷ Gerard (Thomas¹⁶, John¹⁵, Thomas¹⁴, William¹³, Thomas¹², Peter¹¹, Thomas¹⁰, Peter⁹, John⁸, Thomas⁷, Peter⁶, William⁵, William⁴, William³, William FitzWilliam² Fitzgerald, William¹) was born Abt. 1630 in England, and died Aft. Dec 1681 in St. Mary's Co., MD. She married (1) **Robert Slye I** Bef. 26 Jan 1654/55 in St. Mary's Co., MD, son of George Slye. He was born Bef. 08 Jul 1627 in Lapworth Par., Warwickshire, England, and died Abt. 1670 in St. Mary's Co., MD. She married (2) **John Coode** 1674, son of John Coode and Grace Robins. He was born Abt. 1648 in Penryn, Cornwall, England, and died 1709 in St. Mary's Co., MD.

Notes for Susannah Gerard:

The source of this info, WFT Disk 6-4225, comments "the dates are all wrong!" on the descendants of Susannah Gerard.

Notes for John Coode:

or John Coad. Baptized 3 Apr 1648 at St. Gluevas Parish, England. The Coode and Coad names are interchangeable, and Coad is the name used in later records.

Maryland's Revolution of Government, 1689-1692, Lois Green Carr and David William Jordan, Cornell University Press, Ithaca and London, 1974. pp 245-8:

"John Coode had perhaps the most colorful and tempestuous career of any figure in Maryland's history. the 1689 revolution, sometimes known as Coode's Rebellion, was but one of several uprisings in which he played a significant role.

Coode was born at Penryn, Cornwall, in 1648. The son of an attorney, Coode matriculated at Exeter College, Osford, at the age of sixteen. He was later ordained a deacon and returned to Penryn, where he was "turned out" of the ministry sometime before his immigration to Maryland. Coode served briefly as a minister in the colony, but clearly he was not suited by religious beliefs or temperament for the clerical profession. [footnotes to support Coode's unsuitability for religious leadership: Nelson Waite Rightmyer, Maryland's Established Church (Lebanon, Pa. 1956), 174; Md. Archives, XIX, 469, 479; Chancery Records, PC f. 548; Rev. Coumba J. Devlins, "John Coode and the Maryland Revolution of 1689" (M.A. thesis, Catholic University, 1952) 5-15. The most complete account of Coode's life is found in Gene Perkins Thornton, "The Life and Opinions of Captain John Coode, Gentleman" (MA thesis, Columbia University, 1953).]

Coode was in Maryland by the spring of 1672, and he quickly assumed the title and role of a colonial "Gent." By the fall of 1674, he had married Susanna Slye, a wealthy forty-year old widow; Coode was about twenty-four years of age at the time. Mrs. Coode was the daughter of Thomas Gerard, a prominent Catholic and former councillor. Coode immediately became involved in extensive litigation over her property. [ref: (Father) Ed Beitzell's "Thomas Gerard and His Sons-in Law" MHM, XLVI (1951), 189-206] The wealth and status which this marriage conferred upon Coode led to his appointment as a militia captain in 1676 and his election that year to the assembly. By 1677 he was a quorum justice of St. Mary's County and had probably been on the commission before that date. [Md. Archives XV, 199, 153, 255, 388-92; 399; VII, 112-13, 115-16, 125-6, 137-38; V, 332.]

Coode was never able to function very cooperatively and effectively within governments. His first involvement with opposition came in the so-called rebellion of 1681. His precise role in that is uncertain, but it completely estranged him from the proprietary regime. Coode was temporarily deprived of his seat in the assembly, but he did return to rep. St. Mary's in 1682. He held no other public office until his election as a burgess in 1688, but throughout this period he was a leading opponent of Lord Baltimore and his Catholic government. He later boasted that he led the revolution in 1689 as a matter of revenge. [Md. Archives, XV, 388-92, 399, 407; V, 281, 301, 312-34; VII, 210.]

Coode was clearly the military leader of the revolt. He styled himself commander in chief, although he had no special powers outside St. Mary's County until his appointment in the spring of 1690 as leader of the Grand Committee of Twenty. Later that summer he sailed for England as agent for the Associates. While defending the revolt, Coode registered an unfavorable impression on English officials. Despite Gov. Copley's initial recommendation, Coode did not receive an appointment to the council."

In 1692 Coode launched a rebellion against his former colleague Blakiston, who succeeded Copley, and allied himself with Secy Thomas Lawrence. After Francis Nicholson assumed Governorship, he prosecuted Coode for blasphemy in order to ensure that Coode, who had been elected by St. Mary's in 1696 (for supporting Lawrence) was not seated in the Assembly. Coode went into exile in Virginia in 1696. When Blackiston assumed governorship, "coode returned to Maryland and stood trial." He was found guilty of blasphemy but innocent of rebellion, and pardoned.

Coode was elected to the Assembly by St. Mary's County inn 1708, in an election conducted by his son, William Coode, who was Sheriff. This election was invalidated and charges brought against son William Coode. St. Mary's County then elected Coode again. The lower house ruled Coode ineligible due to the fact he had once held holy orders (sep of church and state).

Coode died "within three months." (of Sept 1708). His will did not list his land holdings, but his personal estate, including seven slaves was valued at 259 lbs. sterl.

"Sons John Coode, Jr. and Wiliam Coode both served as Sheriff of St. Mary's County during the period 1704-9, but they never held office on the provincial level."

Children of Susannah Gerard and Robert Slye are:

- + 12 i. [Son]¹⁸ Slye, born Abt. 1655; died 1659 in St. Mary's Co., MD.
- + 13 ii. Capt. Gerard Slye, born Abt. 1656 in St. Mary's Co., MD; died Bef. 07 May 1703 in St. Mary's Co., MD.
- + 14 iii. Robert Slye II, born Abt. 1663 in St. Mary's Co., MD; died 1698 in Charles Co., MD.
- + 15 iv. Elizabeth Slye, born Abt. 1668 in St. Mary's Co., MD; died 1733 in St. Mary's Co., MD.
- + 16 v. Frances Slye, born Abt. 1669 in St. Mary's Co., MD; died Aft. 1725 in poss. Charles Co., MD.

Children of Susannah Gerard and John Coode are:

- + 17 i. John¹⁸ Coode, born Bet. 1675 - 1677 in St. Mary's Co., MD; died Apr 1718 in St. Mary's Co., MD.
- 18 ii. William Coode, born Bef. 1677.

3. Jane¹⁷ [Unknown] (Thomas¹⁶ Gerard, John¹⁵, Thomas¹⁴, William¹³, Thomas¹², Peter¹¹, Thomas¹⁰, Peter⁹, John⁸, Thomas⁷, Peter⁶, William⁵, William⁴, William³, William FitzWilliam² FitzGerald, William¹) was born Abt. 1631, and died 1659 in St. Mary's Co., MD. She married (1) **Thomas Smythe** Bef. 1642. He died Abt. 1645 in hanged as a pirate. She married (2) **Capt. Philip Taylor** Bef. 1647 in MD. He was born Bef. 1627, and died Abt. 1649 in St. Mary's Co., MD. She married (3) **William Eltonhead** Abt. 1648 in England, son of Richard Eltonhead and Anne Sutton. He was born Abt. 1616 in Eltonhead, Lancashire, England, and died 25 Mar 1655 in St. Mary's Co., MD.

Notes for Jane [Unknown]:

Jane was not likely a daughter of Dr. Thomas Gerard. There is no evidence that she was, and she would have been married twice and had four children by the age of twenty, had she been his legitimate daughter. She is shown here in order to show that it is not an oversight to omit her.

Notes for Thomas Smythe:

Thomas was hanged "as a pirate," but it was really a property dispute, according to descendants.

Notes for William Eltonhead:

Member of the Maryland Council. Captured and executed at the Battle of the Severn.

Children of Jane [Unknown] and Thomas Smythe are:

- 19 i. Gertrude¹⁸ Smythe, born Bef. 1645.
- 20 ii. Jane Smythe, born Bef. 1645.

Children of Jane [Unknown] and Philip Taylor are:

- + 21 i. Sarah¹⁸ Taylor, born in MD.
- 22 ii. Thomas Taylor, born Bef. 1649; died Bef. 24 Aug 1702 in St. Mary's Co., MD.

5. Frances¹⁷ Gerard (Thomas¹⁶, John¹⁵, Thomas¹⁴, William¹³, Thomas¹², Peter¹¹, Thomas¹⁰, Peter⁹, John⁸, Thomas⁷, Peter⁶, William⁵, William⁴, William³, William FitzWilliam² Fitzgerald, William¹) was born Abt. 1630 in Lancashire, England, and died Aft. 1677 in VA. She married (1) **Col. Thomas Speke** Abt. 1656 in MD, son of [Unknown] Speke. He was born Bef. 1623 in England, and died Abt. 1659 in Westmoreland Co., VA. She married (2) **Col. Valentine Peyton** Abt. 1664, son of Henry Peyton and Katherine Clifton. He was born Bef. 31 Jul 1627 in London, England, and died Bef. 29 Jun 1665 in Westmoreland Co., VA. She married (3) **Capt. John Appleton** Abt. 1672. He was born Bef. 1638 in of Westmoreland Co., VA, and died Bef. 12 Apr 1676. She married (4) **Col. John Washington** Bef. 1666, son of Lawrence Washington and Amphillis Twigden. He was born Feb 1632/33 in Sulgrave Manor, Hampshire, England, and died 10 Jan 1676/77 in Wakefield Plantation, VA. She married (5) **William Hardidge** Aft. 1677 in VA, son of William Hardidge and Margaret Pope. He was born 1643 in Kent Is., MD, and died Abt. 1694 in Westmoreland Co., VA.

Notes for Col. Thomas Speke:

First in Maryland, settled on the south side of the Potomac River after the English Civil War. Signed the Pledge of Allegiance to Cromwell, 11 April 1652 with 97 others of Northumberland County. A commissioner appointed by the General Council in Jamestown, he was also one of the founders of Westmoreland Co., which separated from Northumberland in 1653.

Col. Speke left his estate to wife Frances and son Thomas, with reversion to his brother John if they should die. Both son Thomas and his Uncle John were dead by 1690, when Frances and her last husband, Col. William Hardidge, bought Nominy Plantation. The plantation was originally patented by Col. Speke, whose inventory described a house with a hall, chamber, dairy, kitchen, and quarters for servants and slaves.

Notes for Col. Valentine Peyton:

Baptized in St. Dunstan in the West, London, 31 Jul 1627.

He died in 1665 "without progeny" according to reference materials; his listed children may in fact not be his children.

Notes for Col. John Washington:

Settled in VA 1656. Member Va. House of Burgesses. Immigrant.

Notes for William Hardidge:

Known also as William Hardwick, this is a common name change in early America.
Of Hominy, VA.

Child of Frances Gerard and Thomas Speke is:

+ 23 i. Thomas¹⁸ Speake, born Abt. 1645 in Westmoreland Co., VA; died 1681 in St. Mary's Co., MD.

Child of Frances Gerard and Valentine Peyton is:

24 i. Gerard¹⁸ Peyton, born 1661 in VA; died 1687 in Westmoreland Co., VA. He married Jane Hardidge; born Bef. 1673; died 1731 in Westmoreland Co., VA.

Notes for Jane Hardidge:

The parents of Jane Hardidge have not been confirmed.

Child of Frances Gerard and William Hardidge is:

+ 25 i. Elizabeth¹⁸ Hardidge, born 1678 in Westmoreland Co., VA; died 25 Feb 1721/22 in Westmoreland Co., VA.

6. Elizabeth¹⁷ Gerard (Thomas¹⁶, John¹⁵, Thomas¹⁴, William¹³, Thomas¹², Peter¹¹, Thomas¹⁰, Peter⁹, John⁸, Thomas⁷, Peter⁶, William⁵, William⁴, William³, William FitzWilliam² Fitzgerald, William¹) was born Abt. 1632 in Newhall, Lancashire, England, and died 1716 in St. Clements Manor, St. Mary's, MD. She married (1) Nehemiah Blackistone 06 May 1669, son of John Blakiston and Susan Chambers. He was born Abt. 1630, and died Dec 1693 in St. Mary's Co., MD. She married (2) Ralph Rymer Abt. 1696 in St. Mary's Co., MD. He died Bet. 1704 - 1712 in St. Mary's Co., MD. She married (3) Joshua Guibert Bef. 1713. He was born Abt. 1630 in Rheims, France, and died 1713 in St. Mary's Co., MD.

Notes for Elizabeth Gerard:

Elizabeth d. testate, St. Mary's Co., will 1715, naming son John Blackiston, dau. Susana Attaway, Rebekah Walters, Mary Mason, Ann Blackiston, grandson Nehemiah Blackiston. Mentions her plantation "Longworth's Point" inherited from her father.

Notes for Nehemiah Blackistone:

Nehemiah Blakiston. Probably came to Maryland with his uncle George in 1668. His nephew Nathaniel was Gov. of Md. Played an important part in the revolution of 1689. Married Elizabeth Gerard, who m. (2) ca. 1696, Ralph Rymer, and thirdly Joshua Guibert. Her will, wr. 15 Dec. 1715, pr. 2 Oct. 1716, names children John, Susanna Attaway, Rebecca Walters, Mary Mason, Ann Blakiston (wife of her son John), and grandchildren Nehemiah and Elizabeth Blakiston.

Children of Elizabeth Gerard and Nehemiah Blackistone are:

+ 26 i. John¹⁸ Blackistone, born Abt. 1670 in St. Mary's Co., MD; died 1724 in St. Mary's Co., MD.

+ 27 ii. Rebecca Blackistone, born Abt. 1672; died Aft. 1715.

+ 28 iii. Susanna Blackistone, born Abt. 1674 in St. Mary's Co., MD; died in St. Mary's Co., MD.

+ 29 iv. Mary Blackistone, born Abt. 1676 in St. Mary's Co., MD; died Aft. 1715.

30 v. Ann Blackistone, born Bef. 1682 in St. Mary's Co., MD.

8. Temperance¹⁷ Gerard (Thomas¹⁶, John¹⁵, Thomas¹⁴, William¹³, Thomas¹², Peter¹¹, Thomas¹⁰, Peter⁹, John⁸, Thomas⁷, Peter⁶, William⁵, William⁴, William³, William FitzWilliam² Fitzgerald, William¹) was born Aft. 1642 in Newhall, Lancashire, England, and died Bef. 04 Feb 1711/12 in Westmoreland Co., VA. She married (1) Daniel Hutt 1666. He was born Abt. 1630 in of London, England, and died 1674. She married (2) John Crabbe 1675. He was born Abt. 1628, and died Aft. 1675. She married (3) Benjamin Blanchflower 1692 in Westmoreland Co., VA. He died Bef. 30

Oct 1702 in Westmoreland Co., VA.

Children of Temperance Gerard and Daniel Hutt are:

- + 31 i. Gerrard¹⁸ Hutt, born Abt. 1666; died 1740 in Westmoreland Co., VA.
- 32 ii. Thomas Hutt.
- 33 iii. Daniel Hutt.
- 34 iv. Frances Hutt.
- 35 v. Elizabeth Hutt.
- 36 vi. Susannah Hutt.
- 37 vii. Ann Hutt.

Child of Temperance Gerard and John Crabbe is:

- 38 i. Osman¹⁸ Crabb, born Abt. 1675 in Westmoreland Co., VA; died Aft. 1711.

Child of Temperance Gerard and Benjamin Blanchflower is:

- + 39 i. Ann¹⁸ Blanchflower, born Aft. 1692 in Westmoreland Co., VA; died Aft. 1723 in VA.

9. John¹⁷ Gerard (Thomas¹⁶, John¹⁵, Thomas¹⁴, William¹³, Thomas¹², Peter¹¹, Thomas¹⁰, Peter⁹, John⁸, Thomas⁷, Peter⁶, William⁵, William⁴, William³, William FitzWilliam² Fitzgerald, William¹) was born Abt. 1644 in St. Clements Manor, St. Mary's, MD, and died Bef. 27 Jul 1678 in Westmoreland Co., VA. He married **Elizabeth [Unknown]** Bef. 1675 in Westmoreland Co., VA. She was born Bef. 1660, and died Aft. 1718 in Westmoreland Co., VA.

Notes for Elizabeth [Unknown]:

poss. Elizabeth Taylor, daughter of Joseph Taylor. She married 2nd James Johnston.

Children of John Gerard and Elizabeth [Unknown] are:

- + 40 i. John¹⁸ Gerard, Jr., born Abt. 1678 in Westmoreland Co., VA; died 10 Apr 1710 in St. Mary's Co., MD.
- 41 ii. Susanna Gerard, born Abt. 1678 in Westmoreland Co., VA; died Bef. 1718 in Westmoreland Co., VA.

10. Judith¹⁷ [Unknown] (Thomas¹⁶ Gerard, John¹⁵, Thomas¹⁴, William¹³, Thomas¹², Peter¹¹, Thomas¹⁰, Peter⁹, John⁸, Thomas⁷, Peter⁶, William⁵, William⁴, William³, William FitzWilliam² Fitzgerald, William¹) was born Bef. 1649, and died Aft. 1696 in St. Mary's Co., MD. She married (1) **William Love** Bef. 1664. He was born Bef. 1644, and died 1680 in Charles Co., MD. She married (2) **John Goldsmith** Abt. 1680 in St. Mary's Co., MD. He was born Bef. 1639, and died 1683 in St. Mary's Co., MD. She married (3) **Richard Cloud** 1683 in St. Mary's Co., MD. He was born Bef. 1649, and died Bef. 02 Feb 1700/01 in St. Mary's Co., MD.

Notes for Judith [Unknown]:

Judith may not be a daughter of Dr. Thomas Gerard. He named his children for prominent men, who may have been the godfathers to his children.

Bob Moore is a descendant of this line and shared his research below: Patboblex@aol.com Feb 2000

Children of Judith [Unknown] and William Love are:

42 i. Thomas¹⁸ Love, born Bef. 1664 in Charles Co., MD; died Aft. 1696 in Charles Co., MD. He married Lucy Dobson Bef. 1684; born Bef. 1669; died Bef. 30 Apr 1723 in Charles Co., MD.
 43 ii. Elizabeth Love, born 31 May 1668 in Charles Co., MD; died Bef. 1680 in Charles Co., MD.

Children of Judith [Unknown] and John Goldsmith are:

- + 44 i. Elizabeth¹⁸ Goldsmith, born Abt. 1666 in St. Mary's Co., MD; died Aft. 1738 in St. Mary's Co., MD.
- 45 ii. Judith Goldsmith, born Bef. 1668 in St. Mary's Co., MD; died Aft. 1683. She married William Nefinger; born Bef. 1663.
- + 46 iii. Margaret Goldsmith, born 1675 in St. Mary's Co., MD; died Sep 1739 in Chaptico, St. Mary's, MD.
- + 47 iv. Thomas Notley Goldsmith, born Bef. 1678 in St. Mary's Co., MD; died 1746 in St. Mary's Co., MD.
- 48 v. Notley Goldsmith, born Bef. 1678 in St. Mary's Co., MD; died Aft. 1683.

Notes for Notley Goldsmith:

In the Maryland calendar of wills: Volumn 1:::: the will of Governor of Maryland, Thomas Notley it states; to William Nuigsnger, Ralph Smith, friend Capt. Gerrard Slye and Jane, his wife, Capt. Matthew Payne, John Peerce, and godchildren, Thomas Notley Goldsmith, Notley Maddox, Notley Warren and Notley Goldsmith, dau. of John Goldsmith, personalty.

- + 49 vi. Priscilla Goldsmith, born Bef. 1680 in St. Mary's Co., MD; died Aft. 1726 in Charles Co., MD.
- 50 vii. John Gerard Goldsmith, born Bef. 1683.
- + 51 viii. William Goldsmith, born Bef. 1683 in St. Mary's Co., MD; died 1709 in St. Mary's Co., MD.

Children of Judith [Unknown] and Richard Cloud are:

- 52 i. Nicholas¹⁸ Cloud, died 1714 in St. Mary's Co., MD.
- 53 ii. Benjamin Cloud.

11. Mary¹⁷ Gerard (Thomas¹⁶, John¹⁵, Thomas¹⁴, William¹³, Thomas¹², Peter¹¹, Thomas¹⁰, Peter⁹, John⁸, Thomas⁷, Peter⁶, William⁵, William⁴, William³, William FitzWilliam² Fitzgerald, William¹) was born Aft. 1650 in Newhall, Lancashire, England, and died Bef. 1708 in St. Mary's Co., MD. She married **Kenelm Cheseldine** 1677 in St. Mary's Co., MD. He was born Abt. 1630 in Brainston Manor, Lincolnshire, England, and died Dec 1708 in St. Mary's Co., MD.

Children of Mary Gerard and Kenelm Cheseldine are:

- + 54 i. Mary¹⁸ Cheseldine, born 1678 in St. Mary's Co., MD; died Aft. 1708.
- + 55 ii. Susanna Cheseldine, born 1680 in St. Mary's Co., MD; died 1730 in St. Mary's Co., MD.
- + 56 iii. Kenelm Cheseldine II, born 1683 in St. Mary's Co., MD; died 1717 in St. Mary's Co., MD.
- + 57 iv. Dryden Cheseldine, born 1687 in St. Mary's Co., MD; died 1760 in St. Mary's Co., MD.

Generation No. 3

13. Capt. Gerard¹⁸ Slye (Susannah¹⁷ Gerard, Thomas¹⁶, John¹⁵, Thomas¹⁴, William¹³, Thomas¹², Peter¹¹, Thomas¹⁰, Peter⁹, John⁸, Thomas⁷, Peter⁶, William⁵, William⁴, William³, William FitzWilliam² Fitzgerald, William¹) was born Abt. 1656 in St. Mary's Co., MD, and died Bef. 07 May 1703 in St. Mary's Co., MD. He married **Jane Saunders** Bef. 1676. She was born Bef. 1660 in England, and died in St. Mary's Co., MD.

Notes for Capt. Gerard Slye:

Continued his father's extensive mercantile business activities and maintained dual residence, living at both Bushwood and in London.

Children of Gerard Slye and Jane Saunders are:

- 58 i. John¹⁹ Slye, born Bef. 10 Dec 1676 in London, England.
- 59 ii. Fowke Slye, born Bef. 04 May 1684 in London, England.
- + 60 iii. Gerard Slye, Jr., born 1679 in St. Mary's Co., MD; died 1733 in St. Mary's Co., MD.
- 61 iv. Charles Slye, born Bef. 1686 in St. Mary's Co., MD; died Bef. 08 Jun 1736 in St. Mary's Co., MD.

Notes for Charles Slye:

Though born in Maryland, served in the British Army for over thirty years and was not associated with Maryland until 30 May 1730, when, as "Gentleman, of St. Mary's County," he petitioned for appointment as Adjutant, to regulate the militia by teaching them the art of military discipline and the use of arms.

14. Robert¹⁸ Slye II (Susannah¹⁷ Gerard, Thomas¹⁶, John¹⁵, Thomas¹⁴, William¹³, Thomas¹², Peter¹¹, Thomas¹⁰, Peter⁹, John⁸, Thomas⁷, Peter⁶, William⁵, William⁴, William³, William FitzWilliam² Fitzgerald, William¹) was born Abt. 1663 in St. Mary's Co., MD, and died 1698 in Charles Co., MD. He married **Priscilla Goldsmith** Bef. 1695 in St. Mary's Co., MD, daughter of John Goldsmith and Judith [Unknown]. She was born Bef. 1680 in St. Mary's Co., MD, and died Aft. 1726 in Charles Co., MD.

Children of Robert Slye and Priscilla Goldsmith are:

- + 62 i. Susanna Gerard¹⁹ Slye, born in St. Mary's Co., MD.
- + 63 ii. Judith Slye, born in St. Mary's Co., MD; died Bef. 1747 in Charles Co., MD.
- + 64 iii. John Slye, born 1695 in St. Mary's Co., MD; died 1777 in Charles Co., MD.
- 65 iv. Justinian Slye, born Bef. 1698 in St. Mary's Co., MD.
- + 66 v. Sarah Slye, born Bef. 1698 in St. Mary's Co., MD; died Aft. 1762 in Charles Co., MD.

15. Elizabeth¹⁸ Slye (Susannah¹⁷ Gerard, Thomas¹⁶, John¹⁵, Thomas¹⁴, William¹³, Thomas¹², Peter¹¹, Thomas¹⁰, Peter⁹, John⁸, Thomas⁷, Peter⁶, William⁵, William⁴, William³, William FitzWilliam² Fitzgerald, William¹) was born Abt. 1668 in St. Mary's Co., MD, and died 1733 in St. Mary's Co., MD. She married (1) **Luke Gardiner, Jr.** Bet. 1688 - 1689, son of Luke Gardiner and Elizabeth Hatton. He was born Abt. 1657 in Oakley, St. Mary's, MD, and died 1705 in Chaptico, St. Mary's, MD. She married (2) **Edward Cole** 07 Oct 1714 in St. Mary's Co., MD, son of Robert Cole and Rebecca [Unknown]. He was born 09 Nov 1657 in St. Clement's Manor, MD, and died 1717.

Children of Elizabeth Slye and Luke Gardiner are:

- + 67 i. Mary¹⁹ Gardiner, born 1693 in Chaptico, St. Mary's, MD; died in Chaptico, St. Mary's, MD.
- + 68 ii. Luke Gardiner III, born 1695 in Chaptico, St. Mary's, MD; died 1754 in St. Mary's Co., MD.
- + 69 iii. Thomas Gardiner, born 1695 in Chaptico, St. Mary's, MD; died 1763 in St. Mary's Co., MD.
- 70 iv. Susanna Gardiner, born 1698.

Notes for Susanna Gardiner:

One record indicates that Susanna Gardiner married Samuel Abell (1650-1698) but the dates don't work.

- 71 v. Eleanor Gardiner, born 1700.
- 72 vi. Monica Gardiner, born 1702 in Chaptico, St. Mary's, MD; died Jul 1748 in St. Mary's Co., MD. She married John Whetenhall Aft. 1734 in St. Mary's Co., MD; born Bef. 1700 in Kent, England; died 1750 in St. Mary's Co., MD.

16. Frances¹⁸ Slye (Susannah¹⁷ Gerard, Thomas¹⁶, John¹⁵, Thomas¹⁴, William¹³, Thomas¹²,

Peter¹¹, Thomas¹⁰, Peter⁹, John⁸, Thomas⁷, Peter⁶, William⁵, William⁴, William³, William FitzWilliam² FitzGerald, William¹) was born Abt. 1669 in St. Mary's Co., MD, and died Aft. 1725 in poss. Charles Co., MD. She married (1) **Ignatius Wheeler** Bef. 1691 in St. Mary's Co., MD, son of John Wheeler and Mary Causine. He was born Abt. 1665 in Charles Co., MD, and died Abt. 03 Aug 1698 in Charles Co., MD. She married (2) **Peter Mills** Bet. 1700 - 1703 in St. Mary's Co., MD. He was born 1676 in St. Mary's Co., MD, and died 1744 in St. Mary's Co., MD.

Children of Frances Slye and Ignatius Wheeler are:

- 73 i. Luke¹⁹ Wheeler, born Bef. 1692 in Charles Co., MD; died Bef. 1693 in Charles Co., MD.
- 74 ii. Luke Wheeler, born 08 Feb 1692/93 in Charles Co., MD; died 08 Jan 1693/94 in Port Tobacco, Charles, MD.
- + 75 iii. Luke Wheeler, born 08 Jan 1693/94 in Port Tobacco, Charles Co., MD; died Bef. 03 Mar 1740/41 in St. Mary's Co., MD.
- 76 iv. Ignatius Wheeler, born 1698 in Charles Co., MD.

Child of Frances Slye and Peter Mills is:

- 77 i. Ignatius¹⁹ Mills, born in St. Mary's Co., MD; died Aft. 1750 in St. Mary's Co., MD.

17. John¹⁸ Coode (Susannah¹⁷ Gerard, Thomas¹⁶, John¹⁵, Thomas¹⁴, William¹³, Thomas¹², Peter¹¹, Thomas¹⁰, Peter⁹, John⁸, Thomas⁷, Peter⁶, William⁵, William⁴, William³, William FitzWilliam² FitzGerald, William¹) was born Bet. 1675 - 1677 in St. Mary's Co., MD, and died Apr 1718 in St. Mary's Co., MD. He married **Ann [Unknown]** Bef. 1718 in St. Mary's Co., MD. She was born Bef. 1703.

Children of John Coode and Ann [Unknown] are:

- + 78 i. John¹⁹ Coad, born Bef. 1718 in St. Mary's Co., MD; died 1766 in St. Mary's Co., MD.
- 79 ii. Thomas Coad, born Bef. 1718 in St. Mary's Co., MD; died 1766 in St. Mary's Co., MD.
- 80 iii. William Coad, born Bef. 1718 in St. Mary's Co., MD; died Bef. 11 Dec 1741 in St. Mary's Co., MD.
- 81 iv. Jane Coad, born Bef. 1718 in St. Mary's Co., MD.
- 82 v. Ann Coad, born Bef. 1718 in St. Mary's Co., MD; died Aft. 1771. She married Daniel Rawlings in St. Mary's Co., MD; born Bef. 1718; died Aft. 1766 in St. Mary's Co., MD.
- 83 vi. Susanna Coad, born Bef. 1718 in St. Mary's Co., MD.

21. Sarah¹⁸ Taylor (Jane¹⁷ [Unknown], Thomas¹⁶ Gerard, John¹⁵, Thomas¹⁴, William¹³, Thomas¹², Peter¹¹, Thomas¹⁰, Peter⁹, John⁸, Thomas⁷, Peter⁶, William⁵, William⁴, William³, William FitzWilliam² FitzGerald, William¹) was born in MD. She married **J. Anderson** Bef. 1657. He was born Bef. 1637.

Child of Sarah Taylor and J. Anderson is:

- 84 i. Roger¹⁹ Anderson, born Bef. 1659.

23. Thomas¹⁸ Speake (Frances¹⁷ Gerard, Thomas¹⁶, John¹⁵, Thomas¹⁴, William¹³, Thomas¹², Peter¹¹, Thomas¹⁰, Peter⁹, John⁸, Thomas⁷, Peter⁶, William⁵, William⁴, William³, William FitzWilliam² FitzGerald, William¹) was born Abt. 1645 in Westmoreland Co., VA, and died 1681 in St. Mary's Co., MD. He married **Elizabeth Bowling** Bef. 1665 in MD, daughter of Hugonis Bowling. She

was born Abt. 1648, and died Aft. 1692 in St. Mary's Co., MD.

Children of Thomas Speake and Elizabeth Bowling are:

- + 85 i. John¹⁹ Speake, born 1665 in St. Mary's Co., MD; died Bef. 01 Jan 1731/32 in Charles Co., MD.
- + 86 ii. Bowling Speake, born 1674 in St. Mary's Co., MD; died 1755 in Charles Co., MD.

25. Elizabeth¹⁸ Hardidge (Frances¹⁷ Gerard, Thomas¹⁶, John¹⁵, Thomas¹⁴, William¹³, Thomas¹², Peter¹¹, Thomas¹⁰, Peter⁹, John⁸, Thomas⁷, Peter⁶, William⁵, William⁴, William³, William FitzWilliam² FitzGerald, William¹) was born 1678 in Westmoreland Co., VA, and died 25 Feb 1721/22 in Westmoreland Co., VA. She married **Henry Ashton** Aft. 1693 in VA, son of John Ashton and Grace Meese. He was born 30 Jul 1670 in of Westmoreland Co., VA, and died 03 Nov 1731 in Westmoreland Co., VA.

Children of Elizabeth Hardidge and Henry Ashton are:

- + 87 i. Grace¹⁹ Ashton, born Aft. 1708; died Bef. 1790.
- + 88 ii. Ann Ashton, born Abt. 1701.
- + 89 iii. Frances Ashton, born 1699.
- + 90 iv. Henry Ashton, born Abt. 1722.
- 91 v. Elizabeth Ashton, born Abt. 1702.

26. John¹⁸ Blackistone (Elizabeth¹⁷ Gerard, Thomas¹⁶, John¹⁵, Thomas¹⁴, William¹³, Thomas¹², Peter¹¹, Thomas¹⁰, Peter⁹, John⁸, Thomas⁷, Peter⁶, William⁵, William⁴, William³, William FitzWilliam² FitzGerald, William¹) was born Abt. 1670 in St. Mary's Co., MD, and died 1724 in St. Mary's Co., MD. He married **Anne Guibert** Bef. 1709 in St. Mary's Co., MD, daughter of Joshua Guibert and Elizabeth Barber. She was born 1685 in St. Mary's Co., MD, and died 1739 in St. Mary's Co., MD.

Children of John Blackistone and Anne Guibert are:

- + 92 i. Elizabeth¹⁹ Blackistone, born in St. Mary's Co., MD; died Aft. 1753 in St. Mary's Co., MD.
- 93 ii. Nehemiah Blackistone, born Bef. 1713 in St. Mary's Co., MD.
- + 94 iii. Susanna Blackistone, born Bef. 1709 in St. Mary's Co., MD; died Aft. 1756.
- + 95 iv. John Blackistone, born Bef. 1715 in St. Mary's Co., MD; died 18 Jan 1756 in St. Mary's Co., MD.
- 96 v. Thomas Blackistone, born Bef. 1715 in St. Mary's Co., MD; died Nov 1742 in St. Mary's Co., MD.

27. Rebecca¹⁸ Blackistone (Elizabeth¹⁷ Gerard, Thomas¹⁶, John¹⁵, Thomas¹⁴, William¹³, Thomas¹², Peter¹¹, Thomas¹⁰, Peter⁹, John⁸, Thomas⁷, Peter⁶, William⁵, William⁴, William³, William FitzWilliam² FitzGerald, William¹) was born Abt. 1672, and died Aft. 1715. She married **(1) Gerard Newton** Bef. 1696, son of John Newton and Rose [Unknown]. He was born Abt. 1677 in Westmoreland Co., VA, and died Abt. 1706 in Westmoreland Co., VA. She married **(2) Thomas Walters** Bef. 1714. He was born Abt. 1672, and died Aft. 1715.

Notes for Gerard Newton:
"late of Richmond Co., VA"

Notes for Thomas Walters:
or Thomas Waters

Children of Rebecca Blackistone and Gerard Newton are:

- 97 i. John¹⁹ Newton, born Abt. 1698; died Child.
- 98 ii. Rose Newton, born Abt. 1700 in St. Mary's Co., MD; died 1785 in Charles Co., MD. She married (1) Thomas Grigsby Bef. 03 Oct 1729 in Stafford Co., VA; born Abt. 1685 in Stafford Co., VA; died 07 May 1745 in Stafford Co., VA. She married (2) Townshend Dade 12 Dec 1745 in Stafford Co., VA; born 1688 in Stafford Co., VA; died 09 Apr 1761 in Stafford Co., VA.
- + 99 iii. Elizabeth Newton, born Bef. 1705 in St. Mary's Co., MD; died Aft. 1750 in St. Mary's Co., MD.

Child of Rebecca Blackistone and Thomas Walters is:

- + 100 i. Ann¹⁹ Walters, born Bet. 1705 - 1706 in St. Mary's Co., MD; died Bef. 1751 in Charles Co., MD.

28. Susanna¹⁸ Blackistone (Elizabeth¹⁷ Gerard, Thomas¹⁶, John¹⁵, Thomas¹⁴, William¹³, Thomas¹², Peter¹¹, Thomas¹⁰, Peter⁹, John⁸, Thomas⁷, Peter⁶, William⁵, William⁴, William³, William FitzWilliam² FitzGerald, William¹) was born Abt. 1674 in St. Mary's Co., MD, and died in St. Mary's Co., MD. She married (1) **Thomas Hatton** Abt. 1700 in St. Mary's Co., MD. He was born Bef. 1675 in St. Mary's Co., MD, and died 1701 in St. Mary's Co., MD. She married (2) **John Attaway** Abt. 1703 in St. Mary's Co., MD, son of Thomas Attaway and Elizabeth Briscoe. He was born 1679 in St. Mary's Co., MD, and died 1730 in St. Mary's Co., MD.

Notes for Thomas Hatton:

Grandson of Secretary Thomas Hatton who was slain 3/5/1655 at the Battle of the Severn.

Notes for John Attaway:

It is not certain that his mother was a Briscoe.

Child of Susanna Blackistone and Thomas Hatton is:

- + 101 i. Elizabeth¹⁹ Hatton, born Abt. 1700 in St. Mary's Co., MD.

Children of Susanna Blackistone and John Attaway are:

- + 102 i. Elizabeth¹⁹ Attaway, born Bef. 1704 in St. Mary's Co., MD; died Bef. 1784 in St. Mary's Co., MD.
- 103 ii. Judith Attaway.
- 104 iii. Sarah Attaway.
- 105 iv. Mary Attaway.

29. Mary¹⁸ Blackistone (Elizabeth¹⁷ Gerard, Thomas¹⁶, John¹⁵, Thomas¹⁴, William¹³, Thomas¹², Peter¹¹, Thomas¹⁰, Peter⁹, John⁸, Thomas⁷, Peter⁶, William⁵, William⁴, William³, William FitzWilliam² FitzGerald, William¹) was born Abt. 1676 in St. Mary's Co., MD, and died Aft. 1715. She married **Matthew Mason** Bef. 1715 in St. Mary's Co., MD, son of Robert Mason and Susanna Rodham. He was born 1689 in St. Mary's Co., MD, and died 1729 in St. Mary's Co., MD.

Children of Mary Blackistone and Matthew Mason are:

- + 106 i. Mary¹⁹ Mason, born in St. Mary's Co., MD; died Aft. 1740.
- 107 ii. John Mason, born Bef. 1717 in St. Mary's Co., MD; died 1777 in St. Mary's Co., MD. He married Judith Goldsmith Aft. 1749 in St. Mary's Co., MD; born Bef. 1715 in St. Mary's Co., MD; died Bef. 1776 in St. Mary's Co., MD.

- 108 iii. [Daughter] Mason. She married Richard Gardiner Bef. 1743 in St. Mary's Co., MD; born 1712 in St. Mary's Co., MD; died Bef. 1743 in St. Mary's Co., MD.
 109 iv. Elizabeth Mason, born Bef. 1722 in St. Mary's Co., MD.
 110 v. Susanna Mason, born Bef. 1722 in St. Mary's Co., MD.
 + 111 vi. Richard Mason, born Bef. 1725 in St. Mary's Co., MD; died Aft. 1790 in Charles Co., MD.

31. Gerrard¹⁸ Hutt (Temperance¹⁷ Gerard, Thomas¹⁶, John¹⁵, Thomas¹⁴, William¹³, Thomas¹², Peter¹¹, Thomas¹⁰, Peter⁹, John⁸, Thomas⁷, Peter⁶, William⁵, William⁴, William³, William FitzWilliam² FitzGerald, William¹) was born Abt. 1666, and died 1740 in Westmoreland Co., VA. He married **Ann Hull**, daughter of Augustine Hull and Anne Sturman. She was born Abt. 1663.

Notes for Gerrard Hutt:

Could he have been born much earlier?

Children of Gerrard Hutt and Ann Hull are:

- + 112 i. Gerrard¹⁹ Hutt, Jr., died Sep 1770 in Westmoreland Co., VA.
 + 113 ii. [Daughter] Hutt.
 114 iii. Mary Ann Hutt.

Notes for Mary Ann Hutt:

This Mary Ann Hutt may not have existed. mvaughn@cox-internet.com Michael J. Vaughn has been working on this line (April, 2002) and has more information to consider.

The most optimistic assumptions on dates do not make it likely that this is the Mary who married 1st Andrew Read and second John Trammell. She must have been married first by 1694, and therefore born before 1679, while her presumed father was reportedly born after 1666. This would be possible only if her father were significantly older than is most often represented. Why then, did that Mary name a son Gerrard Trammell? Both families had close connections to the Read(e) family.

39. Ann¹⁸ Blanchflower (Temperance¹⁷ Gerard, Thomas¹⁶, John¹⁵, Thomas¹⁴, William¹³, Thomas¹², Peter¹¹, Thomas¹⁰, Peter⁹, John⁸, Thomas⁷, Peter⁶, William⁵, William⁴, William³, William FitzWilliam² FitzGerald, William¹) was born Aft. 1692 in Westmoreland Co., VA, and died Aft. 1723 in VA. She married **William Davies** Bef. 1711 in VA, son of William Davies and Elizabeth Johnston. He was born Bef. 1691.

Child of Ann Blanchflower and William Davies is:

- 115 i. Ann¹⁹ Davies, born Bef. 1711.

40. John¹⁸ Gerard, Jr. (John¹⁷, Thomas¹⁶, John¹⁵, Thomas¹⁴, William¹³, Thomas¹², Peter¹¹, Thomas¹⁰, Peter⁹, John⁸, Thomas⁷, Peter⁶, William⁵, William⁴, William³, William FitzWilliam² FitzGerald, William¹) was born Abt. 1678 in Westmoreland Co., VA, and died 10 Apr 1710 in St. Mary's Co., MD. He married (1) **Elizabeth [Unknown]** Bef. 1697 in Westmoreland Co., VA. She was born Abt. 1678, and died Bet. 1706 - 1707 in Westmoreland Co., VA. He married (2) **Jane [Unknown]** Bef. 1707. She was born Bef. 1692, and died Aft. 1712 in Westmoreland Co., VA.

Child of John Gerard and Elizabeth [Unknown] is:

- 116 i. Rebecca¹⁹ Gerard, born Bef. 09 Oct 1706 in Leeland, Prince George, MD. She married Lord Charles

Calvert 21 Nov 1722 in Prince George's Co., MD; born Bef. 1702 in MD.

Children of John Gerard and Jane [Unknown] are:

117 i. John¹⁹ Gerrard, born Bef. 1710 in St. Mary's Co., MD; died Bef. 1770 in St. Mary's Co., MD. He married Jane [Unknown].

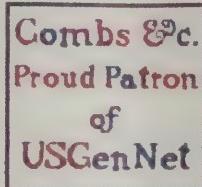
118 ii. Susanna Gerrard, born Bef. 1710 in St. Mary's Co., MD.

44. Elizabeth¹⁸ Goldsmith (

This Combs-Coombs &c. Web Site is Generously Hosted by USGenNet

We Support Free Nonprofit Genealogy and History on the Internet

[[Assoc.](#) | [Bibles](#) | [Families](#) | [Home](#) | [Mail List](#) | [Military](#) | [Miscellaneous](#) | [Photos](#) | [Records](#) | [Searches](#)]



St. Clement's Manor, St. Mary's County, Maryland

Proceedings of the Court Leet and Court Baron, 1659-1672 and Various and Sundry Historical and Genealogical Notes

You are Our [2077th](#) Visitor Since 13 Nov 2000

Last updated Friday, 05-Jan-2001 03:48:07 MST

Please Email Additions and/or Corrections to [Webmaster](#)

| [Intro to St. Mary's](#) | [1600s](#) | [1700s](#) | [1800s](#) | [Land](#) | [St. Clements](#) | [Combs &c. of Maryland](#) |

Introduction

St. Clement's Hundred (Manor) of the County of St. Maries ([St. Mary's County, Maryland](#)) was erected, and Thomas GERRARD commissioned Lord of the Manor, on 16 Mar 1639 (1640):

Cecilius &c To our trusty Thomas Gerrard Gent

Whereas We have thought fit to erect the Isles called St Clements Isle and Heron Isle, and all the Land over against the Said Islands on the North bank of Patowmeck River between the Creek Commonly called the herring Creek on the East and St Catherines Creek on the West and extending Northwards Into the woods five mile any where from the Said Bank into a hundred by the name of St Clements hundred, Now to the end our peace and rights and the good orders of our Province may be the better maintained and Conserved from time to time within the Said hundred We relying much upon your Provident and diligent Circumspection doe hereby appoint and authorise you to be the Conservator of our Peace within the Said hundred, as well upon the Land as upon the water adjoyning to it with all powers and authorities belonging to any two Justices of peace in England by the Law or usage of England, authorise ing you and with all charging and requiring you to use all power and means necessary for the preserving of any our rights within the Said hundred either upon the Land or water, and to punish according to your discession with imprisonment or ffine not exceeding 1^l Tobo [hwt. tobacco] with any Corporal Correction not extending to life or member any offendors against our sd rights and Specially Such as Shall destroy or disturb our game of Hernes upon Herne Island, by unlawfull takeing either of the fowl or Eggs or by Shooting upon or near the Said Island, and to take to your own use, the Guns netts or any other Instruments used by any offendors to the disturbance or destruction of any our game as aforesd and to apprehend and Send to St Maries All unlawfull traders with the Indians and Specially Such as Shall give or Sell to any Indian any arms or ammunition, And to See that the

Inhabitants of the Said hundred be provided of necessary and Sufficient arms for their defence upon all occasions, and to doe all other things necessary for the Execution of any the powers hereby Comitted unto you Given at St Maries Wittness Leon
(Archives of Maryland, Proceedings of the Council, Vol. 3:89-90)

John ROBINSON was appointed High Constable the same date and on 9 Nov 1640, ROBINSON was advised that he, William BROUH and John WORTLEY would be required to take the "Oath of Viewers" (oath of office). (ibid.)

The initial St. Clements patent was for only 1,030 acres, but was resurveyed in 1642 and the acreage increased to 6,000. Following GERRARD'S death in 1673, it was again resurveyed, this time for his son and heir, Justinian GERRARD, by which time it totalled over 11,000 acres.

Thomas GERRARD, Lord of St. Clements Manor and son of John and Isabel GERARD, was baptised 10 Dec 1608 at Winwick Parish, New Hall, Lancashire, England, died 19 Oct 1673 in Westmoreland County, Virginia; married (1) Susannah SNOW, daughter of Justinian, and (2) Rose, widow of John TUCKER. His land holdings numbered in the tens of thousands of acres, and court records show that he closely watched and protected his estate very much in the manner of a "Lord of the Manor."

GERRARD was Catholic, a surgeon and planter, and member of the Governor's Council and Provincial Assembly. In 1660, his involvement in Josiah FENDALL'S "rebellion" resulted in banishment, and although his estates were ultimately returned to him, he spent his final years across the Potomac River in Westmoreland County, Virginia.

Those whose names appear in the fragments of St. Clement's manorial records are only a small percentage of the whole (as is attested to by levies, rent rolls and land records). The only Combs to appear, for example, is in 1672, Abraham COMBS who came to St. Mary's County from Old Rappahannock County, Virginia between 1668 and 1670. Not in these records is Phillip COMBES, whom Thomas GERRARD fired, and then sued, in 1664-1665 (see below), and undoubtedly many others.

The manorial records records for St. Clements, even though only fragments, are the only extant Maryland leet and baron records, and they not only provide genealogical "clues" for researchers, but insight into the cultural history of the times. In his Preface to these records, Archives Editor J. Hall Pleasants adds:

The proceedings of the court leet and court baron of St. Clement's Manor in St. Mary's County are extant in the form of two fragments of the original record. Both portions bear the same watermark and perhaps are remnants of a single record book. The last page is blank and it has the appearance of an outside page of a coverless booklet. The eight

folios carry 14 pages of records, representing five court sessions. The earliest of these was in 1659 and the latest in 1672. On the fifth folio are plantation memoranda written in 1685 on a page that the court clerks had left blank. Two entries state amounts owed to negro help and one relates to horse breeding.

The following entries are as originally written excepting having foregone some formatting, and the capitalization of surnames. Mr. Pleasants used *italics* to indicate source text was in damaged condition, and that has been retained. Because "old style" words, abbreviations and letters were used, a partial list of "correctly spelled" words can be found at the end of this report, whose primary function is to serve as a finding aid for researchers and search engines.

Researchers are also reminded that some words have different meanings today than in the seventeenth century, and of course, some words are no longer in use at all, examples being *resiant*, which is from old English Law and means "continually dwelling or abiding in a place; resident or a resident," and another *essoine* meaning excused from attendance (Black's Law). Abraham COMBES was listed as a resiant in 1672, indicating that he owned no land (freehold) in the manor at the time.

Following the manor proceedings are selected extractions from St. Clement Manor rent rolls and other records and notes, including about some of those appearing within these records, as well as some who do not.

Sincerely,

Combs &c. Research Group

**Proceedings of the court leet and court baron of
St. Clement's Manor in St. Mary's County, 1659-1672**

[Original Page 1]

S^t Clements Manour } ss
A Court Leet & Court Baron of Thomas GERARD Esqr
there held on Thursday the xxvii of October 1659 by Jn^o
RYVES gent Steward there

Constable: Richard FOSTER } sworne

Resiants: Arthur DELAHAY: Robte: COOPER: Seth TINSLEY:
 Willm: at Robte COLES: Jn^o GEE Jn^o GREEN: Benjamin
 HAMON Jn^o MACCART:

Freehold^{rs}: Robte SLY gent: Willm: BARTON gent: Robte
 COLE: Luke GARDINER: Barthollomew PHILLIPS
 Christopher CARNALL: Jn^o NORMAN: Jn^o GOLDSMITH

Leaseholders: Thomas JACKSON: Rowland MACE: Jn^o
 SHANKES Richard FOSTER: Samuell HARRIS: John
 MANSELL: Edward TURNER: Frances SUTTER wid: Jn^o
 TENNISON:

Jury and Homage Sworne

Jn ^o MANSELL	Jn ^o TENNISON
Bartholl:	Jn ^o
PHILLIPS	GOLDSMITH
Jn ^o SHANKES	Jn ^o MACCART
Jn ^o GEE	Sam: HARRIS
Edward TURNER	Jn ^o NORMAN
Seth TINSLEY	Cofer CARNALL

Ordr agt Sam: HARRIS

Wee the aboue named Jurors doe p^rsent to the
 Court that wee finde how about the 3d day of
 octobr 1659 that:

Imprimis wee p^rsent that about the third of October
 1659 that Samuell HARRIS broke the peace a stick
 and that there was bloudshed comitted by Samuell
 HARRIS on the body of John MANSELL for w^{ch}
 hee is fined 40^{lb} tob w^{ch} is remitted de gratia Dm
 Wee doe find that Samuell HARRIS hath a licence
 from the Gouno^r & wee conceive him not fitt to bee
 p^rsented

Ordr agt Robt COLE

Item wee p^rsent Robert COLE for marking one of
the Lord of the Manno^rs hoggs for w^{ch} hee is fined
2000^{lb} Tobco affered to 1000^{lb}

Item wee p^rsent Luke GARDYNER for catchinge
two wilt hoggs & not restoringe the one half to the
Lord of the Manno^r w^{ch} hee ought to haue done &
for his contempt therein is fined 1000^{lb} Tobco
affered to 200^{lb} of Tobco

Item wee p^rsent that Clove MACE about Easter last
1659 came to the house of John SHANCKS one of
the Lord of the Manno^rs tenants beinge bloudy &
said that Robin COOP & his wife were both upon
him & the said John SHANCKS desired John GEE
to goe wth him to Clove MACES house & when
they the John SHANCKS & John GEE came to the
said Cloves his house in the night & knocked att
the dore asking how they did what they replyed
then the s^d John SHANCKS & John GEE haue
forgotten But the s^d John SHANCKS asked her to
come to her husband & shee replyed that hee had
abused Robin & her and the said John SHANCKS
gott her consent to come the next morning & Robin
up to bee freinds wth her husband & as John
SHANCKS taketh shee fell downe on her knees to
bee freinds wth her s^d husband but hee would not
bee freinds wth her but the next night following
they were freinds and Bartholomew PHILLIPS
saith that shee related before him that her husband

threatned to beat her & said if hee did shee would
cutt his throat or poysen him or make him away &
said if ever Jo: HART should come in agayne shee
would gett John to bee revenged on him & beate
him & hee heard the said William ASITER say th^t

shee dranck healths to the Confusion of her
husband and said shee would shooe her horse
round & hee the said Bartholomew PHILLIPS
heard the said Robin say if ever hee left the howse

Cloves should never goe wth a whole face It is
ordered that this businesse bee transferred to the
next County Co^{rt} accordinge to Law

Also wee present John MANSELL for entertayning
Beniamyn HAMON & Cybill his wife as Inmates It
is therefore ordered

that the s^d MANSELL doe either remove his Inmate
or give security to save the pish harmiesse by the
next Cott under payne of 1000^{lb} Tobcoe

Also wee p^rsent Samuell HARRIS for the same and
the same order is on him that is on John MANSELL

Also wee present the Freeholders that have made
default in their appearing to forfeit 100^{lb} Tobco a
peice

Wee doe further p^rsent that our Bounds are at this
p^rsent unperf^t & very obscure Wherfore wth the
consent of the Lord of the Manno^r Wee doe order
that every mans Land shall bee bounded marked &
Layed out betweene this & the next Co^{rt} by the
p^rsent Jury wth the assistance of the Lord upon
payne of 100^{lb} Tobcoe for every man that shall

make default

S^t Clements Manor } ss

At a Court Leet & Co^{rt} Baron of Thoms GERARD Esqr there
held on thursday the 26th of Aprill 1660 anno by John Ryves
gent steward there

Constable Richard FOSTER

Resiants Robert COWP William ROSWELL John GEE John
GREENE Benjamyn HAMON

Freeholders: Robert SLY gent Willm BARTON gent Robt
COLE Luke GARDINER Christopher CARNALL John
NORMAN John GOLDSMITH

Leaseholders Thoms JACKSON Richard FOSTER Samuell
HARRIS John MANSFEILD Edward TURNER John
SHANCKS Arthur DELAHAY Clove MACE John TENNISON

Jury and Homage

Christopher CARNALL Richard SMITH

John TENNISON John NORMAN

John GEE John LOVE

Edward TURNER George HARRIS

Beniamyn HAMON Willm
ROSWELL

John GREENE Walter
BARTLETT

Wee the above named Jurors doe p^rsent to the Co^{rt} Luke
GARDINER for not doeinge his Fealty to the Lord of the
Manno^r It is ordered therefore that hee is fined 1000^{lb} of
Tobcoe

Wee p^rsent fower Indians Vizt for breakinge into the Lord of the Manno^rs orchard whereof three of them were taken & one ran away & they are fyned 20 arms length of Roneoke

Wee p^rsent also two Indian boyes for being taken wth hoggs flesh & running away from it & they are fined 40 arms length

Wee p^rsent also a Choptico Indian for entringe into Edward TURNERS house & stealinge a shirt from thence & hee is fined 20 arms length if bee can bee knowne

Wee p^rsent also Wickocomacoe Indians for takeinge away

Christopher CARNELLS Cannowe [canoe] fro his landinge & they are fyned 20 arms length if they bee found

Wee p^rsent also the kinge of Cheptico for killing a wild sow & took her piggs & raysed a stock of them referred to the ho^{ble} the Gouno^r

Wee conceive that Indians ought not to keepe hoggs for under prtence of them they may destroy all the hoggs belonginge to the Manno^r & therefore they ought to bee warned now to destroy them else to bee fyned att the next Court Referred ho^{ble} the Gouno^r

Wee reduce Luke GARDINERs fyne to 50^{lb} of Tobcoe

Wee amce [amerce] the fower Indians to 50 arms length of Roneoke & the Indian that had his gun taken from him to bee restored agayne to the owner thereof

The Indian boyes we amce 40 arms length of Roneoke as they are above amced

Wee amce the Cheptico Indian for stealinge Edward TURNERS shirt to 20 arms length of Roneoke

Wee amce also Wickocomacoe Indians for takeinge away
Christopher CARNELLS Cannowe to 20 arms length of
Roneoke

(*) Memorand that John MANSFEILD the sonne []
MANSFEILD deceased came into this Court [] did atturne
tent [tenant] to the Lord of this Manno^r

S^t Clements Manno^r }

A Court Leet & Court Baron of Thomas GERRARD esquire
there held on Wednesday the Three & twentieth of October
1661 by Thomas MONNYNG Gent Steward there for this tyme

Baliff William BARTON Gent
Constable Raphael HAYWOOD Gent

Resiants M^r Edmond NANFEN

George BANKES
Francis BELLOWES
Will ROSEWELL
Tho: JAMES John GEE
Michael ABBOTT

Freeholders Robt: SLY Gent

Will BARTON Gent
Luke GARDINER Gent absent
Robt COLE Gent
Raphael HAYWOD Gent
Bartho: PHILLIPS Gent

Lease Holders

Rich: FOSTER
Edward CONORAY
Edward RANSDALL

John SHANKES
John KNAPE
Gerett BRENTON
Clove MACE
Robt COOPER
Arthur De la HAY
John TENNISON

Jury & Homage

Robt COLE
Bartho: PHILIPS
Edward CONORAY
Edward RANSDELL
Gerett BRENTON
Clove MACE
Edmond NANFEN
Robt COOPER
Arthur De la HAY
Wm ROSEWELLE
Tho: JAMES
Mich. JAMES

Margin: M^r Robert SLY'S Conveyance and (half way down) Deed: James
JOHNSON

This Indenture made the Twenty sixth day of January 1654
Betweene Thomas GERRARD of the Manno^r of S^t Clements in
the province of Mariland Esqr of the one partye and Robert
SLYE of Bushwood one Wickacomaca River Marchant one the
other party (Witnesseth) that whereas the said Thomas
GERRARD hath by pattent beareing date the Eighteenth day
of July 1652 under the Province Seale, and hand of Leonard
Caluert Esquire deceased the then Gouernour A certayne Tract
of land containeing about Six Thousand Ackres, and is
Comonly knowne by the name of S^t Clements Manno^r as by the
said Pattent may more at Large Appeare And whereas there is
an Intermariage Already had made and Consummated (before

the date of these presents) betweene the said Robert SLYE, and Susanna The Eldest daughter of the said Thomas GERRARD in Consideration wheroft the said Thomas GERRARD both for himself e his heires executors Administrators and Assignes hath freely given granted And Enfeoffed, and doe firmly by these p'r'nts give graunt and Enfeoffe unto the said Robert SLYE his heires executors Administrators And Assignes for Ever, All that tract of land Comonly Called and knowne by the name of Bushwood or the White poynt Containeing About one thousand ackres of Land (bee it more or Less) lieing in, and being Tree Marked with nine Notches Standing one the South side of a part of the said Manno^r of St Clements Aforesaid, And is bounded *as followeth* viz begining at the North side of blunt poynt *at a Ceader Little Marich*, and soe Runing North east and by East nearest To a marked tree with nine Notches at the head of a litle branch or Swamp that lieth neare Manotopison Runn, and from the head of that branch or Swamp Easterly to a Beach tree that Standeth upon Manotopison Runn by Bramly path, which beach is alsoe Marked with nine notches, and from thence is bounded with Manotopison Runn unto the head thereof, and from the head of the said Runn, to goc upon a North East and by North line Nearest unto A Marked Packichery tree one

the East Side of a great valley on the high grounds Likewise Marked, And from thence north East and by North unto the Utmost Extent of the said Manno^r, And from the Aforesaid Ceader one the west side bounded by Wighcocomaca River unto the end of the White poynt one both *sides thereof*, And from the White poynt bounded with Miowaike Creeke unto a Tree Marked as Aforesaid Standing by Bramly path upon Miowaike Runn And from thence to Runn north north East *Easterly* ouer the High Grounds unto the utmost extent of the Said Manno^r, with all Percosetts Profitts and Hereditaments whatsoever in as full and Large Manner as the said Thomas GERRARD Now hath, and Alsoe free Egresse and Regresse Liberty of fishing fouleing Hawkinge hunting, falling and Cutting of Wood or Tymber and Carieing it away from any

Place of the Manno^r Either before or After it is wrought,
Inclosuers only excepted, and hee the said Robert SLYE his
heires Executors Administrators or assignes to dispose of the
said Tymber either To building or what other use or uses hee
or they shall see or find Most Convenient, And hee the said
Robert SLY To haue and to hould and Enjoy by himselfe his
heires Executors Administrators or Assignes for Ever the
Abovesd Devident of one thousand Ackres of Land bee it more
or Lesse with all the Accomodations therunto belonginge in as
quiet and Ample manner as the said Thomas GERRARD doth
now hould his Land in the said Province The said Thomas
GERARD his heires Executors Administrators or Assignes
being to Receiue from the said Robert SLYE his heires
Executors Administrators or Assignes two barrells of Indian
Corne or twenty Shillings in mony Euery yeare Which is to bee
paid at the Natiuity of or Lord one the 25 day of december
And Alsoe to doe all the duties and services of a free houlder
according to the Custom of England or Law of this province, in
Testimony wherof I The Said Thomas GERARD haue hearunto
Set my hand the day and yeare first Above written Tho:

GERARD – seale

Signed sealed and delyuered

in p^rsents of: Susanna GERARD

Tho: WILLIAMSON

Justinian GERARD

[JHP: Folios missing, number unknown.]

The Court adjorned till two of the Clocke in the afternoone

John GEE & Rich FOSTER sworne afferors

The Jury presents that Bartho: PHILLIPS his Land is not
marked and Bownded Round

The Jury Lykewise present that the Land belonging to Robt
COOPER and Gerett BREDEN is not marked and bownded
Round

The Jury Presents Robt COOPER for Cutting of sedge on St
Clements Iland and fowling wthout Licence for w^{ch} he is
Amerced 10l of Tob Affered to 10l of Tob

The Jury Present that Edward CONORAY while he was Rich:
FOSTERS servant did by accident worray or Lugg wth doggs
one of the L^d of the Manno^rs Hoggs and at another tyme
Edward CONORAY going to shoote at ducks the dog did Run
at sombodyes Hoggs but we know not whose they were and
did Lugg them for w^{ch} the Jury doe Amerce Rich: FOSTER 50^{lb}
of Tob Affered to 20^{lb} of Tob

The Jury presents M^r Luke GARDINER for not apearing at the
Lords Court Leet if he had sufficient warning

St Clements Mano^r } ss

A Court Leet of Thomas GERARD Esqr there held on
Thursday the eighth day of September 1670 by James
GAYLARD gent Steward there

Essoines: Benjamin SALLCY gent James EDMONDS, Rich^d
UPGATE Capt Peter LEFEBUR these are essoined by reason
they are Sick and cannot attend to do their Suit/

Freeholders: Justinian GERARD gent, Robte SLY gent, Thom
NOTLEY gent, Capt Luke GARDINER, Benjamin SALLEY
gent, Robert COLE, Barthollomew PHILLIPS, Jn^o BULLOCK,
Wm WATTS, James EDMONDS, Richard UPGATE, Symon
RIDER, Jn^o TENISON, Rich^d FOSTER, Edward CONNORY,
Jn^o SHANKES, Jn^o BLACKISTON/

Leaseholders: Robte COWPER, Capt Peter LEFEBUR, Henry
SHADOCK, Rich^d SAUNDERSON, Jn^o HOSKINS, Thomas
CATLINE/

Resiants Rich^d MARSH, Joseph FOWLER, Roger DWIGGIN,
Thom CASEY, Jn^o SAUNDERS, Henry PORTER, Francis

MONDIFORD, Wm SIMPSON, Wm GEORGES, George B[]S,
 Wm WEST, Wm CHESHIRE, Jn^o PALER, Robte FARRER,
 George KEITH, Joshua LEE, JAMES GREEN, Thom OAKELY,
 Jn^o TURNER, Maurice MILES, Jn^o DASH, Wm FELSTEAD Jn^o
 CHAUNTRY:

Jury Sworne

Rich ^d FOSTER	Jn ^o BLACKISTON
Jn ^o TENISON	Jn ^o STANLEY
Edward CONNORY	Rich ^d SAUNDERSON
Robte COWPER	Jn ^o BULLOCK
Thom CATTLINE	Thom OAKELY
Wm WATTS	Jn ^o PALER

Bayliff Jn^o SHANKES & sworne Presentmts We p'r sent that
 Barthollomew PHILLIPS his land was not layd out according
 to order of Court formerly made wherefore he is fined one
 hundred pounds of tobacco & caske to the Lord

We prsent John TENISON for suffring his horses to destroy
 John BLAKISTONS Corne field

We p'r sent that Jn^o STANLY and Henry NEALE killed three
 marked hogs upon the Lords Manor w^{ch} Capt GARDINER
 received hogs were not of Capt GARDINER's proper marke
 which is transferred to the next Provinciall Court, there to be
 determined according to the law of the Province/.

We p'r sent That Edward CONNERY killed & caused to be
 killed five wild Hogs upon the Lord's Manor this was done by
 the Lords order and License

We p'r sent That the Lord of the Manno^r hath not provided a
paire of Stocks, pillory, and Cucking Stoole Ordered that these

Instrum^{ts} of Justice be provided by the next Court by a
generall contribution throughout the Manor

We p'r sent That Edward CONNERY's land is not bounded in

We p'r sent That Thomas RIVES hath fallen five or sixe timber
trees upon Richard FOSTER's land within this Manor referred
till view may be had of RIVES his Lease

We p'r sent That Robert COWPER's land is not bounded
according to a former order for which he is fined 100^{lb} tobco

We p'r sent That Jn^o BLACKISTON hunted Jn^o TENISON's
horses out of the s^d BLACKISTON's come-field fence which
fence is proved to be insufficient by the oathes of Jn^o
HOSKINS and Daniell WHITE

We p'r sent Richard FOSTER to be Constable for this Mano^r for
the yeare ensuing who is sworne accordingly

We p'r sent M^r Benjamin SALLY & Jn^o BLACKISTON to be
Supervisors of the high waies Jn^o BLACKISTON Sworne
accordingly

We p'r sent That Jn^o BULLOCKS land is not bounded

We p'r sent M^r Thomas NOTLY, M^r Justinian GERARD & Capt
Luke GARDINER, Freeholders of this Mano^r for not appearing
to do their Suit at the Lords Court wherefore they are amerced
each man 50^{lb} of tobacco to the lord

It is Ordered That every mans land wthin this Manno^r whose
bounds are uncertain be layd out before the next Co^{rt} in
prsence of the greatest part of this Jury according to their
severall Grants under penalty of 100^{lb} tobco for every one that
shall make default

Affeir } Thomas CATLINE }

William WATTS }Sworne

St. Clements Mano^r ss }

A Court Leet & Court Baron of Thomas GERARD Esqr there
held on Monday the 28th of October 1672 by JAMES
GAYLARD gent Steward there

Essoines

Freeholders

Justinian GERARD, gent GERARD SLY, gent Thomas
NOTLEY gent Benjamine SALLY gent Capt Luke GARDINER
Robte COLE Bartholomew PHILLIPS Jn^o BULLOCK Wm
WATTS JAMES EDMONDS Richard UPGATE Simon RIDER
John TENNISON Richard FOSTER Edward CONNORY Jn^o
SHANKES Jn^o BLACKISTON Thomas JOURDAINE

Leaseholders

Capt Peter LEFEBUR Henry SHADDOCK Richard
SAUNDERSON Jn^o HOSKINS Thomas CATLINE

Resiants

Joseph FOWLER Roger DWIGGIN Henry PORTER Wm
SIMPSON William GEORGES Wm WEST Wm CHESHIRE Jn^o
PALER Joshua LEE Maurice MILES Jn^o DASH Wm
FELSTEAD Richard CHILLMAN Robte SAMSON Henry
AWSBURY Jn^o HAMMILTON Wm WILKINSON Abraham
COMBES Willm HARRISON Jn^o ROSEWELL Vincent
MANSFIELD Edward WILLIAMS Marmaduke SIMSON
Nicholas SMITH Humphry WILLEY JAMES TRASKE Derby
DOLLOVAN Jn^o UPGATE Thomas RIVES Michaell
WILLIAMS Jn^o SPRIGG Charles ROOKES Francis KNOTT
Richard HART Willm ROLFE Thomas ATTAWAY JAMES

GREEN Jn^o BALL Thomas LIDDIARD Edward
 BRADBOURNE Jn^o SUTTLE Jn^o LEE Jn^o BAREFOOT Francis
 WOOD

Jury - Sworn

Wm WATTS	Jn ^o BULLOCK
Jn ^o TENNISON	Thom OAKLY
Jn ^o ROSEWELL	Thom JORDEN
Jn ^o STANLY	Jn ^o HOSKINS
Richard SAUNDERSON	Jn ^o PALER
Francis KNOTT	Vincent MANSFEILD

Edward BRADBOURNE complaineth agt Jn^o TENNISON that
 he unjustly deteineth from him 200^{lb} of tobco to the contrary
 whereof the s^d TENNISON having in this Court taken his oath
 the s^d BRADBOURNE is Nonsuited

We p^rsent Jn^o DASH for keeping hoggs & cattle upon this
 Mano^r for w^{ch} he is fined 1000^{lb} tobco

We p^rsent Henry POULTER for keeping of hoggs to the
 annoyance of the lord of the Mano^r Ordered that he remove
 them within 12 days under paine of 400^{lb} tobco & cask

We p^rsent the s^d Henry POULTER for keeping a Mare & foale
 upon this Mano^r to the annoyance of Jn^o STANLY Ordered
 that he remove the s^d mare & foale wthin 12 daies under paine
 of 400^{lb} of tobco & caske

We p^rsent Joshua LEE for injuring Jn^o HOSKINS his hoggs by
 setting his doggs on them & tearing their eares & other hurts
 for which he is fined 100^{lb} of tobco & caske

We p^rsent Humphry WILLY for keeping a tipling house &
 selling his drink without a License at unlawfull rates for w^{ch}

he is fined according to act of assembly in that case made &
provided

We p'r sent Derby DOLLOVAN for committing an Affray and
Shedding blood in the house of the s^d Humphry WILLY
Ordered that the s^d DOLLOVAN give Suretys for the peace

We p'r sent Wm SIMSON for bringing hoggs into this Mano^r for
which he is fined 3lb of tobco And ordered that he remove
them in 10 days under paine of 300^{lb} of tobco & caske

We p'r sent Robte SAMSON & Henry AWSBURY for Selling
drinke at unlawfull rates for which they are either of them
fined according to act of Assembly

We p'r sent Simon RIDER for keeping an undertenant contrary
to the teno^r of his Deed referred till view may be had of the s^d
Deed

We p'r sent that Raphaell HAYWOOD hath aliened his
Freehold to Simon RIDER upon w^{ch} alienacon there is a releife
due to the lord

We p'r sent an alienacon from JAMES EDMONDS to Thomas
OAKELY upon which there is a Releife due to the lord and
OAKELY hath Sworne fealty

We p'r sent that upon the death of M^r Robte SLY there is a
Releife due to the lord & that M^r GERARD SLY is his next
heire who hath Sworne fealty accordingly

We p'r sent an alienacon from Thomas CATLINE to Anne
UPGATE

We p'r sent that upon *the* death of Richard UPGATE there is a
Releife due to the lord & *Anne* UPGATE his relict is next heire

We p^rsent M^r Nehemiah BLACKISTON tenant to the land
formerly in possession of Robert COWPER M^r BLACKISTON
hath sworne fealty accordingly

We p^rsent an alienacon from Wm BARTON to Benjaniine
SALLY gent upon w^{ch} there is a Releife due to the lord & M^r
SALLY hath Sworne fealty to the lord

We p^rsent an alienacon from Richard FOSTER of pt of his
Freehold to Jn^o BLACKISTON upon which there is a Releife
due to the lord

We p^rsent a Stray horse taken upon this Mano^r and delivered
to the lord

We p^rsent Robte COLE for not making his appearance at this
Court for which he is amerced 10^{lb} of tobco affeired to 6lb of
tobco

We p^rsent Richard SAUNDERSON to be Constable for this
yeare ensuing Sworne accordingly

Affeirors sworne
Wm WATTS
Jn^o BULLOCK

Edited and proofed from the Archives of Maryland, Volume LIII, Proceedings of the court leet and court baron of St. Clement's Manor in St. Mary's County, 1659-1672, J. Hall Pleasants, Editor, Maryland Historical Society, 1936, pp. 627-637

Additional St. Clements Hundred Records and Notes

In March of 1663/4, one Phillip COMBS contracted with Thomas GERARD to serve as his overseer. Phillip was probably already residing in Maryland, most likely in Charles County since he had been transported to Maryland by Thomas STONE, s/o Gov. William and Verlinda GRAVES Stone) by 1656. In 1658, he had transported his wife, Elizabeth, and the position of overseer was probably quite a plum. Unfortunately, the arrangement with Thomas GERARD was not a success:

On 19 Jul 1665, at St. Mary's County, Maryland Court, Thomas GERARD demanded a writ be issued against Philip COMBES "in an accon uppon his Case to the uallue of 3000 lb tobb [tobacco] July 19th Warrt to sherriffe of St Marys County To arrest &c Ret. 10th Octobr next Prouinciall Court." The demand was accompanied by a forceful indictment:

To the Honble the Gouernor & Councell of the Prouince of Maryland
The humble petn of Thomas GERRARD agst Philip COMBES –

Most humbly sheweth

That whereas yor petr formerly (that is to say) in the yeare of Our Lord 1663 in the Month of March did agree and Contract wth the said Philip COMBES to serue yor petr for the yeare then next ensueing as his Ouerseer for and untill the prfecting and finishing of one Cropp of tobaccoe and doeing and prforming of other Seruices and Labours, by vertue whereof the said COMBES into the said seruice Entred dureing which aforesaid time of his seruice he had & receiued of and from yo petr seuerall Goods and merchandizes: and allsoe the said COMBES did otherwise dampnifye yor petr during his said seruice to the uallue of Two thowsand pounds of tobacco, soe that yor Petr was made worse and had damage by the said COMBES the sume and quantity of two thowsand fower hundd and seaunty pounds of tobaccoe and Caske, all which yor petr hath often in freindly manner requested the sd COMBES to pay which he the said COMBES hath heitherto refused to doe and still doth refuse to yor petitionrs damage of three thowsand pounds of tobaccoe and Caske –

May it therefore please yor Honnors to Consider the prmisses and grant yor petitioner Ordr against the said COMBES for his damages aforesaid his Costs – And as in duty bound (Maryland Archives 49:462)

On 18 Oct 1665, the St. Mary's sheriff having apparently failed to serve Phillip, Thomas GERRARD demanded a second writ, this one for Charles County (in addition to St. Mary's), "of one accon, 18th being the same formerly entred agst COMBES being an accon upon his Case to the uallue of 3000 lb tob: warrts to the sherriffe of St Marys and Charles County to Arrest &c Ret. 2d January next Prouinall Court. Copies of the former petn deliuered each sherriffe." (Archives of Maryland, Vol. 49:525)

On 22 Mar 1665/66, Thomas GERARD again demanded a "writt agst Philip COMBES in an accon of the Case to the uallue of Three Thowsand pounds of tobacco – another Warrt issued to the sherr St Marys County to arrest &c Ret: 3d Aprill next" (Archives of Maryland, Vol. 57:10)

The "end of the story" is not yet known, Thomas having failed to appear at

the April session. Phillip may have "left town" for a short period since he also claimed transport of him self in 1664, but he seems to have remained in Charles County, or at least until 1670 when "Philip COOMES of St Maryes County in the Province of Maryland plantr" sold "Coomes Purchase" in Charles County to John ALLEN (although it was later somehow partly acquired by Col. Peter SAYER of Talbot County, and much later still by descendants of Richard COOMBS, Sr. of Charles County).

It is not yet known whether Phillip COMBS was related to either or both Abraham COMBS of the manorial records or Enoch COMBS who also apparently lived in St. Mary's during part of the 1600s (see below).

Abraham COMBS of 1672 St. Clements transported himself and daughter Sarah COMBS (who later married Robert CLARKE), between 1668 and 1670 from Old Rappahannock County, Virginia. On 1 Sep 1679 Abraham COMBS of St. Mary's assigned to Clement HILL of St. Mary's, Gent, the right of 100 acres due him for transporting "myself and my daughter Sarah COMBE," as witnessed by Richard and Luke GARDINER. Whether this was simply the *right* of 100 acres, or if Abraham also deeded specific acreage to HILL is not known. That Abraham was still (or again) residing in St. Clement's Hundred as late as 5 Nov 1681 is presumed from an entry in the Journal of the Upper House of the Assembly of Maryland on that date:

Then read a Petition from Diverse the Inhabitants above the head of Wicocomoco River and Divers other parts of this Province Praying an Act of Assembly for Building houses Convenient by the Water Side for Sheltering Tobaccos of the Forresters either at the Charge of the Forresters or owners of the Land, by a Jury to be Asscertained at what rates

A Letter also to Mr CARVILE one of the Members of the Lower house to speak to the Same Subscribed by James BOWLING, Thomas MUDD, Richard LLOYD, William BOARMAN Junr, John DENT, William ROSEWELL, Thomas TURNER, Thomas MARSHALL, **Abraham COOMBES**, and Thomas GRUNWIN

Mr GERRARD being called Declares that he had already received Sufficient Damage by the Forresters bringing their Tobaccoes, by Seamen continually Lying at his house all the time of Shipping besides the Spoiling and throwing Down his Plantation and Fencing, that he had proposed unto them to Build them Houses Sufficient for Securing their Tobaccos, and be Answerable for the Same at ten pounds Tobacco pr hhd

Archives of Maryland, Vol. 7:224)

Shortly before his death, Abraham COMBS married Margaret, widow of Thomas BASSEN or BASSET and Edward FISHBECK (she afterward married a fourth time, to John VANRESWICK (aka RESWICK). Abraham wrote his will on 26 December 1684, naming both wife and daughter, witnessed by Clement HILL, Henry PAYNE, Thomas SWALE and Peter MILLS.

Of the others who appear in the above records, several are of interest, including Robert COLE to whom Joseph ALVEY was indentured in 1657, the Alvey-Archdale family having probably been Abraham's relatives (On 28 Mar 1668/9, the tract *Knotting*, "at a bound tree of Batchellors Rest," in St. Clements Hundred was surveyed for Joseph ALVEY (who was born in *Knotting, Bedfordshire, England*).

Another name of possible interest to Phillip COMBS research is that of Henry AWSBURY (ASBERRY in Paler vs. Robinson, Archives of Maryland, Vol. 67:378). Henry has not been found in other Maryland records yet, but in 1731 in Westmoreland County, Virginia, one Henry ASBURY and his son, Benjamin, were security, for Katherine, "wife of Phillip COMBS, deceased." A deed signed by Abraham COMBS early in 1683 was witnessed by John ALMOND and a Henry AWBREY [sic], perhaps a mis-transcription?

John FOXHALL, also a resident of St. Clements, later removed to Pope's Creek, Westmoreland County, Virginia, where his land was adjacent to that of the "County Line Combs" of Old Rappahannock and Richmond Counties, Virginia:

July 27th 1665 MD Provincial Court Proceedings. "Then came John FOXHALL and desires that this ensueinge paper may be recorded which he deliuers into the Office thus

This day came John FOXALL of St Marys County and in Clements mannor mercht and entred a Cauet against the Estate of Thomas WYLDE of Calvert County Docter and carurgine [doctor and surgeon] lying and dying at Richard SMYTHS in Leonards Creeke in the said County for Two thowsand pounds of tob: and Caske due from the said WYLDE unto the sd FOXALL (Archives of Maryland, Vol. 49:466)

John FOXHALL was a merchant and may have retained two residences, one each in St. Mary's and Westmoreland, and it is even possible that Abraham COMBS' move to Maryland was precipitated by John FOXHALL

On 13 1678, a few years after the death of his father, Justinian GERARD resurveyed St. Clements Mannor, by which time it consisted of 11,400 "between Wiccocomoco River and Clements Bay." An added note at a later date by the rent taker states (paraphrased) "This Resurvey contains and includes as well the two parcels of land surveyed 2 Nov 1639, abt 950 acres, and surveyed 11 Dec 1641, abt 6000 acres, as also several other parcels which lay in that Neck of land of which Mr.

GERRARD bought out their titles." (undated rent roll, ca 1698-1707)

On 27 Mar 1651, the 1500 acre tract Basford Mannour had been surveyed for Tho: GERRARD and described as "on the east side Wiccocomoco river." An added note by the rent taker stated (paraphrased): This land upon resurvey found to be 4,000 acres. GERRARD sold it to Gov. NOTLEY who devised it to Lord Baltimore and Benja. BOZER [ROSER?], 300 acres of which, by the name of Batchelors Hope, His Lordship granted to Joshua DOYNE, now in possession of widow, remainder in his Llp's hand."

Joshua DOYNE died testate 1697-1698, and on 30 Aug 1715, Edward COLE's accounting of the estate of Nicholas POWER included a payment to Joshua DOYNE [Jr.] per "order Mrs. Jane DOYNE due from the decd for schooling his daughter." (St. Mary's Administrative Accounts, 1674-1720, folio. 138) On 6 Nov 1719, the nuncupative will of Thomas CLARK of St. Mary's County (brother of John CLARK, age 30) included a legacy to the "chapel at Mrs. Jean DOYNE'S." (MD Wills, 15:280)

On 1 Jul 1708, the 400 acre tract Notely Hall [sic] was surveyed for Henry WHARTON, "beg: at the mouth of a creek commonly called Bramly Cr & on the north side of said Cr and by the side of Wiccocomoe River." An added note by the rent taker states "Rent at 5% by his Ldps particular order & is part of St. Clements Manor." A deed from Thomas GERRARD to his son Justinian in 1662 further describes the location of this land, which was first divided from St. Clements, then resurveyed to include it again after GERRARD'S death: "Begining at Myawickes Creekes mouth and soe runinge upon the lyne of Mr Roberts SLYES Land or Plantacon called Bushwood unto the utmost extent of the said mannr of the one side, and by the River of Wickocomaco of the other side up to Bramly Creekes mouth and soe up the said Creek and up the branch thereof to a marked white oake with nine notches which boundeth the Land of Thomas NOTLEY and from the said tree runing upon a direct line North-East unto the utmost Extent if the aforesd mannr into the woods Containing by Estimacon five hundred acres..." (Archives of Maryland, Vol. 49:580)

Postscript: In 1730, a private act was passed by the Provincial Assembly permitting release of entail of land in Prince George's County bequeathed to his daughter Jane DOYNE (by second wife, Jane) "and heirs of her body" by Joshua DOYNE of St. Mary's who died 4 Mar 1697/8. In return, Jane and her husband Henry WHARTON agreed to entail the "Land Called Notley Hall Alias Mannahoick Neck begining at the mouth of Bromley Creek and running up Wicocomoco River for Breadth thence for Length Eastwardly the whole Length of the Tract then as the Eastermost Lyne of the said Tract runs Southwardly to the Land Called Bromly thence with the Lyne or Lynes of the said Bromley to Bromley Creek thence down the said Creek to the begining to Contain three hundred and Sixteen Acres." (Archives of Maryland, Vol. 37:577-9)

On 16 Oct 1710, the 146 acre tract Neighborhood was resurveyed for Henry WHARTON, described as "beginning at a bounded hickory, the 2nd bounder of the said land." On 12 Sep 1712 in a letter from Lord Baltimore, then in England, to Charles CARROLL of Annapolis, Anne Arundel County, his newly-appointed agent, CALVERT wrote: "You are to grant to Henry WHARTON one hundred forty six acres called The Neighbourhood adjoining to Notley Hall in case the same belong to me." (Archives of Maryland, Vol. 73:132)

The above-noted Edward COLE had married Elizabeth SLYE, daughter of Robert and Susannah GERRARD Slye and widow of Luke GARDINER (s/o Luke and Elizabeth HATTON Gardner), and was likely the same Edward who was son to Robert COLE of the manorial records (to whom Joseph ALVEY was indentured). He was also the executor of the 1712 will of Nicholas POWER (aka POOR, POORE), husband of Sarah PYLE, daughter of Capt. Joseph PYLE, whose 1691 will had included bequests to Sarah of the 250 acre tract, Pyle's Discovery ("on the branch of St. Thomas" [Creek]), and 400 acres of St. Barbara's Addition. In 1708, the final accounting of the estate of Capt. PYLE by Anthony NEALE had included disbursements of "1/5 to Nicholas POWER in right of his wife, Sarah, daughter to the decd; two fifths paid to Wm. BOARMAN, Sr. and Luke GARDINER in the right of their wives, Mary and Ann, daughters to the decd... 2/5 to Elizabeth PILE, d/o the deceased and Joseph, s/o the deceased." (St. Mary's Administrative Accounts, p. 138). Nicholas' 1712 will included that his daughter, Mary, was to live with "Mrs. Jean DOYNE."

Capt. PYLE'S will had named no wife, but did name "brothers" Anthony NEALE and Thomas TURNER as co-executors. Anthony NEALE had married Elizabeth JOHNSON, d/o Emma LANGWORTH and her first husband, William JOHNSON; and Thomas TURNER was Emma's son by her second husband, Thomas TURNER (of the manorial records), by whom she also had a daughter, Mary, who apparently married Capt. PILE. Emma's brother James LANGWORTH had married Agnes JOHNSON, presumably related to William (not researched). Emma LANGWORTH married third William ROSWELL, also of the manorial records. The LANGWORTHS are also of interest to COMBS researchers due to the 1630 Oxfordshire, England will of William COMBE, which named his aunt, Chrion LANGWORTH of Devonshire. William was the son of John Margaret ARCHDALE Combe, the latter sister to Alice ARCHDALE Alvey.

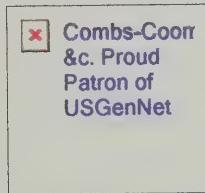
See Also Earliest Combs &c. of Maryland

Note: The above is a rough draft still needing sources added and corrections made.

Search Words: Assiter Benjamin Sybil John Reeves Robert Sanderson Thomas Shanks Hammond Asberry

| [Intro to St. Mary's](#) | [1600s](#) | [1700s](#) | [1800s](#) | [Land](#) | [St. Clements](#) | [Combs &c. of Maryland](#) |

Join Combs &c. in Support of USGenNet
— an IRS-approved nonprofit web-hosting service —



And The Biggest Little Safe-Site Server on the Internet!

NOTICE: The Combs-Coombs &c. Research Group is a nonprofit public benefit corporation and complies fully with USGenNet's Conditions of Use. This Combs &c. Research Report has been provided for the **free** use of those engaged in **non-commercial** genealogical research by the **nonprofit** Combs Research Group. Any and all commercial use is *strictly prohibited*. Researchers are encouraged to copy and distribute this work freely, but with the proviso that it may *only* be copied and circulated in its entirety -- including this notice, and all sources, bibliographies and credits; and excepting electronically in which case permission is freely granted to link to this site instead. Sincerely, *The Combs &c Research Group*, Email: [Webmaster](#).

© 1996-2002 Combs-Coombs &c. Research Group

London, England²⁹⁸

- 4930 ii. Thomas Mildmay, born in Framingham, Suffolk;
married (1) Olive Nuttall..

11264. James Allison, born in Windyedge, Avondale, Lanark, Scotland. He married

11265. Jean Wilson.

11265. Jean Wilson

Child of James Allison and Jean Wilson is:

- 5632 i. John Ellyson Allison, born Abt. 1570 in
Windyedge, Avondale, Lanark, Scotland; died Abt.
1660 in VA; married Ellin Hamilton in VA.

11266. Sir Robert Hamilton He married **11267. Unknown**.

11267. Unknown

Notes for Sir Robert Hamilton:

[ellyson.FTW]

Child of Robert Hamilton and Unknown is:

- 5633 i. Ellin Hamilton, born in Great Britain (Scotland);
married John Ellyson Allison in VA.

Child of Sir Robert Hamilton is:

11272. William of the Newhall Gerard, born Abt. 1518 in Ashton under LYM.,
England; died 1558 in England. He was the son of **22544. Thomas of Bryn & King Gerard** and
22545. Margery Trafford. He married **11273. Constance** 1540 in England.

11273. Constance, born 1520 in England.

Notes for Constance:

[ellyson.FTW]

Marriage Notes for William Gerard and Constance:

[ellyson.FTW]

[Free Family Tree Records](#)

Access millions of Family Tree and Genealogy Records here. Free.

[Quebec genealogy database](#)

Database of Quebec marriages (french-canadians & others)



Ads by Google

[[Home Page](#) | [First Page](#) | [Previous Page](#) | [Next Page](#) | [Last Page](#)]

Ancestors of Alfred Lester Gunter

11274. Richard Molyneux He was the son of **22548. William Molyneux** and **22549. Birgitta Lassell**. He married **11275. Frances Gerard**.

11275. Frances Gerard She was the daughter of **22550. Gilbert Gerard**.

Notes for Richard Molyneux:

[ellyson.FTW]

Notes for Frances Gerard:

[ellyson.FTW]

Marriage Notes for Richard Molyneux and Frances Gerard:

[ellyson.FTW]

Child of Richard Molyneux and Frances Gerard is:

5637 i. Frances Molyneux, married Thomas Gerard.

11276. Marmaduke Snowe, born Abt. 1552 in England. He married **11277. Judith Hill**.

11277. Judith Hill, born Abt. 1556.

Child of Marmaduke Snowe and Judith Hill is:

5638 i. Justinian Snowe, born Abt. 1578; died Abt. 1631 in England; married Judith Erdythe Smith.

Business Advantage Checking
Free for 3 months.

Simpler



FamilyTreeMaker Online

LEARNING CENTER | COMMUNITY | MY GENEALOGY.COM | SEARCH | SHOP | CART | ? HELP

[[Home Page](#) | [First Page](#) | [Previous Page](#) | [Next Page](#) | [Last Page](#)]

Ancestors of Alfred Lester Gunter

45088. Peter of Bryn & Kings Gerard, born Abt. 1460 in Bryn, Denbighshire, England; died 20 June 1494 in England. He was the son of **90176. Thomas of Bryn & Kings Gerard** and **90177. Dulcia Dowse Asheton**. He married **45089. Margaret Stanley**.

45089. Margaret Stanley, born Abt. 1462 in of, Hooton, Cheshire, England. She was the daughter of **90178. William Stanley Sir Knight** and **90179. Margaret Bromley**.

Notes for Peter of Bryn & Kings Gerard:

Marriage Notes for Peter Gerard and Margaret Stanley:
[ellyson.FTW]

Child of Peter Gerard and Margaret Stanley is:

- 22544 i. Thomas of Bryn & King Gerard, born Abt. 1488 in Winwick, Lancashire, England; died 17 November 1523 in England; married Margery Trafford Abt. 1510 in Ashton in Makerf, Winwick, Lancashire, England.

45096. Richard Molyneux, born Abt. 1520 in Lancashire, England; died 03 January 1568/69 in England. He was the son of **90192. William Molyneux** and **90193. Jane Rugge**. He married **45097. Eleanor Radcliffe**.

45097. Eleanor Radcliffe She was the daughter of **90194. Alexander Radcliffe**.

Family Tree

Discover the meaning and origin of your family name.



Family Tree Software

Create, print, and publish your family tree.
Completely free!

Ads by Google

The screenshot shows the FamilyTreeMaker Online homepage. At the top left is the Genealogy.com logo. To its right is the FamilyTreeMaker Online logo. Below the main title are several menu items: LEARNING CENTER, COMMUNITY, MY GENEALOGY.COM, SEARCH, SHOP, a shopping cart icon labeled 'CART', and a help icon labeled 'HELP'. There is also a small graphic of a family tree with three people.

[[Home Page](#) | [First Page](#) | [Previous Page](#) | [Next Page](#) | [Last Page](#)]

Ancestors of Alfred Lester Gunter

22544 Thomas of Bryn & King Gerard, born Abt. 1488 in Winwick, Lancashire, England; died 17 November 1523 in England. He was the son of **45088. Peter of Bryn & Kings Gerard** and **45089. Margaret Stanley**. He married **22545. Margery Trafford** Abt. 1510 in Ashton in Makerf, Winwick, Lancashire, England.

22545. Margery Trafford, born Abt. 1490 in of, Brynne, Warwickshire, England; died 10 May 1540 in England.

Marriage Notes for Thomas Gerard and Margery Trafford:
[ellyson.FTW]

Child of Thomas Gerard and Margery Trafford is:

11272 i. William of the Newhall Gerard, born Abt. 1518 in Ashton under LYM., England; died 1558 in England; married Constance 1540 in England.

22548. William Molyneux, born Abt. 1540 in England; died 1567 in England. He was the son of **45096. Richard Molyneux** and **45097. Eleanor Radcliffe**. He married **22549. Birgitta Lassell**.

22549. Birgitta Lassell, born Abt. 1540. She was the daughter of **45098. John Lassell**.

Notes for William Molyneux:
[ellyson.FTW]

Notes for Birgitta Lassell:
[ellyson.FTW]

Marriage Notes for William Molyneux and Birgitta Lassell:
[ellyson.FTW]

Child of William Molyneux and Birgitta Lassell is:

11274 i. Richard Molyneux, married Frances Gerard.

22550. Gilbert Gerard

Notes for Gilbert Gerard:
[ellyson.FTW]

Child of Gilbert Gerard is:

11275 i. Frances Gerard, married Richard Molyneux.

[[Home Page](#) | [First Page](#) | [Previous Page](#) | [Next Page](#) | [Last Page](#)]

[Home](#) | [Help](#) | [About Us](#) | [Biography.com](#) | [HistoryChannel.com](#) | [Site Index](#) | [Terms of Service](#) | [PRIVACY](#) | [Affiliate Service](#)

© Copyright 1996-2007, The Generations Network.

Notes for Richard Molyneux:
[ellyson.FTW]

Notes for Eleanor Radcliffe:
[ellyson.FTW]

Marriage Notes for Richard Molyneux and Eleanor Radcliffe:
[ellyson.FTW]

Child of Richard Molyneux and Eleanor Radcliffe is:

- 22548 i. William Molyneux, born Abt. 1540 in England; died 1567 in England; married Birgitta Lassell.

45098. John Lassell

Notes for John Lassell:
[ellyson.FTW]

Child of John Lassell is:

- 22549 i. Birgitta Lassell, born Abt. 1540; married William Molyneux.

[[Home Page](#) | [First Page](#) | [Previous Page](#) | [Next Page](#) | [Last Page](#)]

[Home](#) | [Help](#) | [About Us](#) | [Biography.com](#) | [HistoryChannel.com](#) | [Site Index](#) | [Terms of Service](#) | [PRIVACY](#) | [Affiliate Service](#)

© Copyright 1996-2007, The Generations Network.

Notes for Thomas of Bryn & Kings Gerard:

Notes for Dulcia Dowse Asheton:

Marriage Notes for Thomas Gerard and Dulcia Asheton:
[ellyson.FTW]

Child of Thomas Gerard and Dulcia Asheton is:

- 45088 i. Peter of Bryn & Kings Gerard, born Abt. 1460 in Bryn, Denbighshire, England; died 20 June 1494 in England; married Margaret Stanley.

90178. William Stanley Sir Knight, born Abt. 1433 in of, Hooton, England; died 03 March 1511/12. He was the son of **180356. William Stanley** and **180357. Alicia Houghton**. He married **90179. Margaret Bromley** 1460 in Baddington, England.

90179. Margaret Bromley, born in Baddington, England; died 1469. She was the daughter of **180358. J Bromley** and **180359. Joane Hextall**.

Notes for William Stanley Sir Knight:
[ellyson.FTW]

Notes for Margaret Bromley:
[ellyson.FTW]

Marriage Notes for William Stanley and Margaret Bromley:
[ellyson.FTW]

Child of William Stanley and Margaret Bromley is:

- 45089 i. Margaret Stanley, born Abt. 1462 in of, Hooton, Cheshire, England; married Peter of Bryn & Kings Gerard.

90192. William Molyneux, born Abt. 1471 in Sefton, Lancashire, England; died 23 September 1548 in War of Roses at Blareheath. He was the son of **180384. Thomas Molyneux** and **180385. Anna Dutton**. He married **90193. Jane Rugge**.

90193. Jane Rugge She was the daughter of **180386. Richard Rugge** and **180387. Margaret Sheen Moreton**.

Notes for William Molyneux:
[ellyson.FTW]

Notes for Jane Rugge:
[ellyson.FTW]

Marriage Notes for William Molyneux and Jane Rugge:
[ellyson.FTW]

Child of William Molyneux and Jane Rugge is:

- [45096](#) i. Richard Molyneux, born Abt. 1520 in Lancashire, England; died 03 January 1568/69 in England; married Eleanor Radcliffe.

[[Home Page](#) | [First Page](#) | [Previous Page](#) | [Next Page](#) | [Last Page](#)]

[Home](#) | [Help](#) | [About Us](#) | [Biography.com](#) | [HistoryChannel.com](#) | [Site Index](#) | [Terms of Service](#) | [PRIVACY](#) | [Affiliate Service](#)

© Copyright 1996-2007, The Generations Network.

Notes for Anna Dutton:
[ellyson.FTW]

Marriage Notes for Thomas Molyneux and Anna Dutton:
[ellyson.FTW]

Child of Thomas Molyneux and Anna Dutton is:

- 90192 i. William Molyneux, born Abt. 1471 in Sefton,
Lancashire, England; died 23 September 1548 in
War of Roses at Blareheath; married Jane Rugge.

180386. Richard Rugge, born Abt. 1450 in Rugge, Shropshire, England. He married
180387. Margaret Sheen Moreton Abt. 1475.

180387. Margaret Sheen Moreton, born Abt. 1453.

Notes for Richard Rugge:
[ellyson.FTW]

Notes for Margaret Sheen Moreton:
[ellyson.FTW]

Marriage Notes for Richard Rugge and Margaret Moreton:
[ellyson.FTW]

Child of Richard Rugge and Margaret Moreton is:
90193 i. Jane Rugge, married William Molyneux.

[[Home Page](#) | [First Page](#) | [Previous Page](#) | [Next Page](#) | [Last Page](#)]

[Home](#) | [Help](#) | [About Us](#) | [Biography.com](#) | [HistoryChannel.com](#) | [Site Index](#) | [Terms of Service](#) | [PRIVACY](#) | [Affiliate](#)

© Copyright 1996-2007, The Generations Network.

315522. Le Rous³¹⁴.

Child of Le Rous is:

- 157761 i. Matilda, married Robert Mildmay.

315524. Thomas Cornish³¹⁴. He married **315525. Iodena Hunt.**

315525. Iodena Hunt³¹⁴. She was the daughter of **631050. John Hunt** and **631051. Margaret Pecche.**

Child of Thomas Cornish and Iodena Hunt is:

- 157762 i. John Cornish.

360704. John of Bryn & Kings Gerard, born Abt. 1381 in Bryn & Kingsley, Cheshire, England; died 10 April 1431 in England. He married **360705. Alice Boteler** 1402 in England.

360705. Alice Boteler, born Abt. 1383 in Warrington, Lancaster, England; died Bef. 27 February 1440/41 in England. She was the daughter of **721410. Sir Knight John Boteler** and **721411. Alicia De Plumpton.**

Notes for John of Bryn & Kings Gerard:

Notes for Alice Boteler:

Marriage Notes for John Gerard and Alice Boteler:
[ellyson.FTW]

Child of John Gerard and Alice Boteler is:

- 180352 i. Peter of Bryn & Kings Gerard, born Abt. 1407 in Bryn & Kingsley, Cheshire, England; died 26 March 1447 in Bryn & Kingsley, Cheshire, England; married Isabelle Strangeways.

RAY'S

INDEX AND DIGEST

TO
HATHAWAY'S

North Carolina Historical and
Genealogical Register

With

GENEALOGICAL NOTES AND
ANNOTATIONS

Compiled and Edited by
WORTH S. RAY

Baltimore
GENEALOGICAL PUBLISHING CO., INC.
1979

GENEALOGICAL GLIMPSES — MATERNAL

**Ward, Lovett, Fentress, Godfrey, Guilford, Bell, Randolph,
Davis, Chappel, Williamson, Moseley, Walke, Thorogood,
and Bruce**

Margery Wood Furgiuele

**FAMILY HISTORY LIBRARY
35 NORTH WEST TEMPLE
SALT LAKE CITY, UTAH 84150**

SAC
TUSCAN
929.273
W21fmw

THE GODFREY GROUP (SOMETIMES SPELLED GODFRY, GODFREE)

Back in 1976, I did a brief history of the Godfrey family as it related to Hannah Godfrey who married Randolph Randall Ward on 27 October 1859. It was sketchy. For one reason, or another, I did not have time to dwell on my copious notes. Now, in the early days of fall, twelve years later, I have practically slept with them. Who says funny things about foresight and hindsight? Way back, my foresight said, "Keep these notes, you'll want them someday." Recently, my hindsight said rather bluntly, "You've got those records – do the job!" After a few sassy replies to both my fore- and hindsight, I've done the job. At least I've done it to the best of my ability. Sure, there are some sins of omission, a few misplaced cousins, and some writing I couldn't read (mine).

Because the Godfreys of this line married into several families of importance to the Wards, I shall try to put them in separate categories. This was especially true in the small County of Camden, North Carolina. If a few slipped across a little water into Pasquotank County that was understandable. The Godfrey properties seemed to be close to the Willis Wilson family – and the Bells – and the Harrisons – and those everloving Cartwrights. In later years, those Cartwrights weren't any better than they had to be. I quote the late Dr. Elizabeth McPherson, who was with the Library of Congress for years (as well as historian for the National Organization of XVIIIth Century Colonial Dames) – "the Cartwrights were of ill repute." She was a delightful lady, and when she retired, she returned to her home in Camden. I shall probably quote her several times.

The Godfrey immigrant I cannot find. Among the Godfreys who came into the Peninsula of Virginia (Upper and Lower Norfolk Counties – including Isle of Wight) went to counties elsewhere in Virginia. I have one William Godfrey who came to Isle of Wight in 1640. He came alone. For our ancestor, who married in 1660, he couldn't have been the father. Our ancestor may be the immigrant, but he had to enter through another port. I have not checked all of them.

Our first ancestor was Matthew (the first name was torn in the record, and I had to do a little deduction) Godfrey. Matthew Godfrey was born about 1630, died 15 December 1671 (wills, pp. 57-58). In 1650, he married Sarah Porten, both of Norfolk County, Virginia. They had five children:

1. **Matthew Godfrey**, born in 1652, died about 1705. It is believed that he stayed in Norfolk or Princess Anne County. Matthew Godfrey's name appears frequently in the court records and parish records of Norfolk County.
2. **Jonathan (or John) Godfrey**, born in 1655. According to references, he went to Perquimans County, North Carolina. Nothing more is known about him. Mrs. Winslow's book on the early settlers of Perquimans may offer information on him.
3. **Warren Godfrey**, born in 1657, died April 1712, married about 1677 to a person not identified. They had ten children:
 - 1a. John Godfrey, born 1679, died August 1708 (WB:51, 200) married Mary Nichols (p. 83) and they had seven children:
 - 1b. William Godfrey, born 1699. He and his brother
 - 2b. Matthew Godfrey, born 1700, both inherited land on Northwest River.
 - 3b. Amey Godfrey, born 1701, married Capt. Hutchings.
 - 4b. Anne Godfrey, born 1704, married Capt. Nathaniel Tatem. (The marriage was witnessed by Capt. William Wood, William Godfrey, and James Cox.)
 - Nathaniel and Anne had four children:
 - 1c. Nathaniel Tatem, Jr., born ca. 1725.
 - 2c. John Tatem, born ca. 1727.
 - 3c. Trimingham Tatem, born ca. 1729

- 4c. Love Tatem, born ca. 1731.
- 5b. Mary Godfrey, born ca. 1704, married James Whitehurst (witness, Daniel Godfrey).
- 6b. Arthur Godfrey, born ca. 1706. He left land near Willis Wilson, in Camden County, N.C.
- 7b. Dinah Godfrey, born ca. 1708.
- 2a. Warren Godfrey, Jr., born ca. 1679, married and had one child:
 - 1b. Jonathan Godfrey, born ca. 1702, died May 1744/5, married a Mary about 1722. They had six children:
 - 1c. Sarah Godfrey, born 1724.
 - 2c. Amy (Amey) Godfrey, born 1726, married a Eusfen or Eusten (p. 300).
 - 3c. Elizabeth Godfrey, born 1728.
 - 4c. John Godfrey, born 1730, married and had one child:
 - 1d. John Godfrey, Jr., d. Feb. 1753 leaving no issue (p. 200). He left legacies to *brother* Matthew Godfrey, *brother* William Godfrey (land in Pasquotank Co., N.C.), and *sister* Amey Eusten (or Eusfen).
 - 5c. William Godfrey, born 1732.
 - 6c. Matthew Godfrey, born 1735.
 - 3a. Peter Godfrey, born ca. 1681.
 - 4a. Matthew Godfrey, born ca. 1683, died May 1717 (p. 57), married Isabella. No issue. He left an interesting will which is given in part next, naming:

Cousin: Matthew Godfrey, son of brother John.

Cousin: Joseph Perry, land in Currituck, N.C.

Cousin: Thomas Perry.

Sister Jackson's children (doesn't identify them).

Cousins: William Godfrey, Anne Tatem, Amy Hutchings.

Cousins: Randle, Thomas, James Egerton.

Cousins: Arthur Godfrey (son of John, deceased), land near Willis Wilson (son of Col. James Wilson), Camden County, N.C.

Cousin: Matthew Godfrey, son of brother Warren; Negro Toney (*if he has no heirs, then to Malbones*).

Son-in-law: James Wilson (the term "son-in-law" in the old records ~~does not~~ always mean the husband of a daughter; it often meant ~~stepson~~).

Brothers: Warren Godfrey and John Godfrey, the plantation near the ~~Norfolk~~ River (Norfolk County).

Sister: Elizabeth Murphee (Murphy).

Cousin: Dinah Godfrey, daughter of Cousin John Godfrey, deceased

- 5a. Daniel Godfrey, Sr., born ca. 1685, died October 1716 (p. 47), married Leale in 1705, and had three children:
 - 1b. Abigail (Abigail) Godfrey, born ca. 1707.
 - 2b. Daniel Godfrey, Jr., born ca. 1710. He came to Camden County about 1730. He had seven children:
 - 1c. Malachi Godfrey, born ca. 1730, died 1821 (WB-C), m. (1) a Lydia; m. (2) Hester (____) Portlock, a widow. Malachi sold to James Godfrey land near Willis Wilson, part of his father's plantation. He had two girls:
 - 1d. Welthy Godfrey, b. ca. 1760s.
 - 2d. Mary Godfrey, b. ca. 1760s.
 - 2c. James Godfrey, born ca. 1734.
 - 3c. William Godfrey, born ca. 1736, married and had one girl:
 - 1d. Elizabeth, "Betsy," Godfrey.
 - 4c. Samuel Godfrey, born ca. 1738. (He had land next to Wilson's.)
 - 5c. Thamer Godfrey, born 1742, died 1822. Her will is the earliest recorded in Camden County, N.C. (WB C). D.S.P. Her will names *brothers* Samuel, William, James, Malachi; Polly Snowden (Willis Wilson's sister), Betsy the daughter

of William and Welthy the daughter of Malachi Godfrey. Willis Wilson, neighbor, was executor with James Godfrey. Note: She did not mention brothers Abner and Lemuel – not unusual.

- 6c. Abner Godfrey, born ca. 1743, married and had at least three children:
 - 1d. Jacob Godfrey, b. ca. 1760s. He had land near Willis Wilson, and paid taxes in Pasquotank County, N.C., in 1769 and 1782.
 - 2d. John Godfrey, b. ca. 1760s; paid taxes in Pasquotank County, N.C., in 1782.
 - 3d. Abner Godfrey, Jr., b. ca. 1760s; he was in Camden, N.C. and was often involved with his uncle Lemuel.
- 7c. Lemuel Godfrey, born ca. 1745, died ca. 1805, married ca. 1765 Hannah Gardner (daughter of James Gardner, schoolmaster in Camden, and Deborah Taylor of Chowan who was daughter of John Taylor and Sarah Penrice of Chowan). Their first land transaction is recorded in DB 1, p. 41. They had seven children:
 - 1d. Abigail Godfrey, b. ca. 1770, married 10 April 1798, in Pasquotank County, N.C., William Cartwright.
 - 2d. George Godfrey, b. ca. 1772; involved in land transaction between Edmund and sister Nancy Godfrey.
 - 3d. Nancy (Ann) Godfrey, b. ca. 1774.
 - 4d. Enoch Godfrey, b. ca. 1775; sold land of his father to Edmund Godfrey.
 - 5d. Dempsey Godfrey, b. ca. 1777.
 - 6d. Deborah Godfrey, b. ca. 1780.
 - 7d. Edmund S. Godfrey, b. 1797 (differs from 1850 census and the deposition he gave in Norfolk County, and I really think it was 1787). Married by

In a nutshell, for those tracing the lineage of Hannah Godfrey, the following:

Matthew Godfrey and Sarah Porten

to

Warren Godfrey, Sr.

to

Daniel Godfrey, Sr., and Leale

to

Daniel Godfrey, Jr.

to

Lemuel Godfrey and Hannah Gardner

to

Edmund S. Godfrey and Lydia Guilford Bell

to

Hannah Godfrey and Randolph Randall Ward

There were several Godfreys, who operated in Camden County in the same time span as our family. From whence they came and where they went is not known. It is highly possible they descended from some of Warren Godfrey, Sr.'s sons. Several of his sons left no wills.

Or, they could have descended from the Francis Godfrey and wife, Joane, who came into old Albemarle District in November 1675, and had two sons, William and John Godfrey.

Note: Back in the XVIIth and early XVIIIth Century, the area north of the Albemarle Sound was referred to as "Ye Counties of Albemarle." The counties were divided into three precincts: Carteret Precinct included the present counties of Currituck, Camden, and Pasquotank. Berkley Precinct is now Perquimans County. Shaftesbury Precinct is now Chowan County. Later on, Carteret Precinct included the present-day counties of Beaufort and Carteret. It is important to know that - I

know of at least one published book on the Guilfords (given to the XVIIth Century Colonial Dames), where an error was made on the Carteret Precinct. Once more I quote the late Dr. Elizabeth McPherson, "Mrs. Cook did not know the history-geography of North Carolina."

In 1679, Francis Godfrey was in Pasquotank County. Nothing more appears about Francis Godfrey, but from 1693 to 1775 there are some transactions of a William, John, and Peter Godfrey. It seems likely the William and John Godfrey were the children (or grandchildren) of Francis and Joane Godfrey. In their land transactions, the property bounds were not the same (or close) to those in our Godfrey line. As late as the 1950s and 60s, there were not many Godfreys in Camden County.

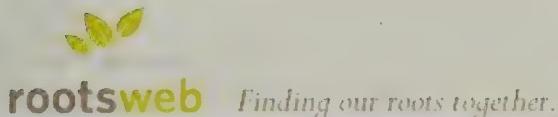
There are two items in Hathaway's *Colonial Records of North Carolina*, vol. 1, that might be of interest.

- (1) "Before 1669, no person of mixed blood, under the fourth generation, can be a witness."
- (2) In 1669, "No man can be a free man of Carolina, or have an estate, who does not acknowledge God."

Knowing it is difficult to remove a law once it is in the Code, I wonder! North Carolina, do you still carry those laws in your musty Codes? Someday I'm going to check it out – just for fun.

The article I'm going to transcribe next, belongs in two places. That would be redundant. It is about the daughter of Littleton G. Davis and his wife, Martha (Chappel) Davis. The article was sent to me by a granddaughter of that couple (Linda Ward Munden of Norfolk, Virginia). Linda had received it from Mrs. Glendale Scott of Roanoke, Va. Glendale Scott's great-grandmother was the sister of Hannah (Godfrey) Ward. Therefore, I'm placing it with the Godfrey family.

A page from an autograph and miscellaneous book belonging to my grandmother – Lydia Frances McPherson Saunders (daughter of David and Ellen Godfrey McPherson).



Welcome to RootsWeb.com Sign in



DISCOVER MORE >

[Home](#) [Searches](#) [Family Trees](#) [Mailing Lists](#) [Message Boards](#) [Web Sites](#) [Passwords](#) [Help](#)
Co Birth Records

Lookup anyones birth records now
Online public record resources.
Birth-Records.Gov-Reports.net

Godfrey family history

See your Godfrey Family History at
OneGreatFamily! Free 7-day Trial
www.onegreatfamily.com

Free Family Search

Obtain Free Genealogy, Death &
Family History Records On
Anyone!
DeathLibrary.com/Genealogy.html

Genealogy Search @

Find Your Genealogy in Only 1 Min
Using The Database of
Government!
Gov-Resources.com



Ads by Google

Cousins, Calcis, and kin in far places - 2006

Entries: 92192 **Updated:** 2006-12-26 22:07:46 UTC (Tue)

Contact: C Abernathy

Home Page: [Calcis, Alabama is my home](#)

Cousins, Calcis, and other kin - 2006

[Index](#) | [Descendancy](#) | [Register](#) | [Pedigree](#) | [Ahnentafel](#) | [Download GEDCOM](#) | [Add Post-em](#)

- **ID:** I93597
- **Name:** John Godfrey
- **Given Name:** John
- **Surname:** Godfrey
- **Sex:** M
- **UID:** CB1E800436500943AF2BDFA6637141984B69
- **Change Date:** 13 Dec 2005
- **Note:** John Godfrey was on one of the first 3 ships to settle Charles Towne. He was always on the ruling council in the first years of the colony. ^{1 2}
- **Birth:** ABT 1625 ^{1 2}
- **Death:** Y

Father: Richard Godfrey b: ABT 1600

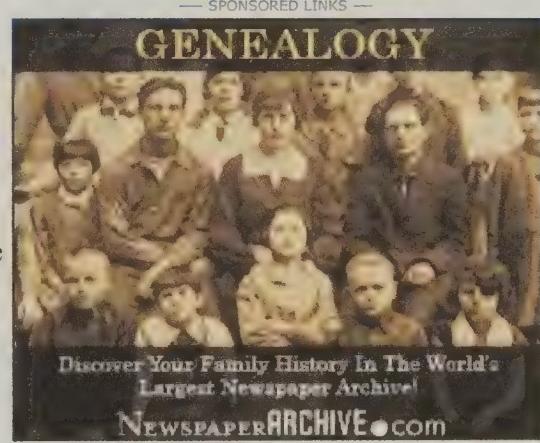
Marriage 1 Mary ??? b: ABT 1625

Children

1. ♂ Mary Godfrey b: ABT 1650

Sources:

1. Abbrev: GEDCOM file imported on 13 Dec 2005
Title: GEDCOM file. Created on 12 Mar 1997.
Imported on 13 Dec 2005.



2. Abbrev: GEDCOM file imported on 13 Dec 2005

Title: GEDCOM file. Created on 13 DEC 2005.

Imported on 13 Dec 2005.

[Index](#) | [Descendancy](#) | [Register](#) | [Pedigree](#) | [Ahnentafel](#) | [Download GEDCOM](#) | [Add Post-em](#)

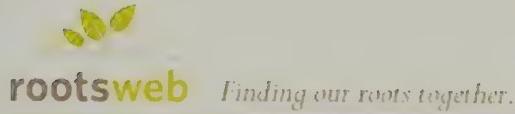
Cousins, Calcis, and other kin - 2006

 [Printer Friendly Version](#)  [Search Ancestry](#)  [Search WorldConnect](#)  [Join Ancestry.com Today!](#)[WorldConnect Home](#) | [WorldConnect Global Search](#) | [WorldConnect Help](#)

RootsWeb.com, Inc. is NOT responsible for the content of the GEDCOMs uploaded through the WorldConnect Program. If you have a problem with a particular entry, please contact the submitter of said entry. You have full control over your GEDCOM. You can change or remove it at any time.

RootsWeb is funded and supported by Ancestry.com and our loyal RootsWeb community. [Learn more.](#)

[About Us](#) | [Contact Us](#) | [Acceptable Use Policy](#) | [PRIVACY STATEMENT](#) | [Copyright](#)
Copyright © 1998-2008, MyFamily.com Inc. and its subsidiaries.



Welcome to RootsWeb.com Sign in



DISCOVER MORE >

[Home](#) [Searches](#) [Family Trees](#) [Mailing Lists](#) [Message Boards](#) [Web Sites](#) [Passwords](#) [Help](#)
K&CO SCRAPBOOK PRODUCTS**Print and preserve your story.**[See products](#)**OUR FAMILIES**
Entries: 26077 **Updated:** 2006-05-21 11:33:10 UTC (Sun)
Contact: Fletcher

[Index](#) | [Descendancy](#) | [Register](#) | [Download GEDCOM](#) | [Public Profile](#) | [Add Post-em](#)

- **ID:** I00826
- **Name:** John Godfrey , Sr., Dep. Gov.
- **Sex:** M
- **Birth:** 1640 in "17th Century Col. Ancestors" p103, Attorney General
- **Death:** 12 Mar 1689/90 in Charles Town, SC- will dated-Capt Robert Daniell mentioned

Marriage 1 [Mary](#)

Children

1. [John Godfrey , Acting Gov.](#) b: 1663 in "17th Century Col. Ancestors" p103
2. [Richard Godfrey](#) b: ABT. 1665
3. [Benjamin Godfrey](#) b: ABT. 1665
4. [Mary Godfrey](#) b: ABT. 1665 in "Bio. Dir. of SC Hse. Rep." Vol 2, p 187

[Index](#) | [Descendancy](#) | [Register](#) | [Download GEDCOM](#) | [Public Profile](#) | [Add Post-em](#)

— SPONSORED LINKS —

RootsMagic
Genealogy & Family Tree Software

"RootsMagic is arguably the best genealogy program we've seen."

- Smart Computing Magazine

www.RootsMagic.com

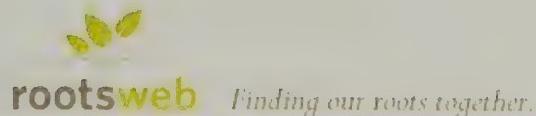
[Printer Friendly Version](#) [Search Ancestry](#) [Search WorldConnect](#) [Join Ancestry.com Today!](#)

[WorldConnect Home](#) | [WorldConnect Global Search](#) | [WorldConnect Help](#)

RootsWeb.com, Inc. is NOT responsible for the content of the GEDCOMs uploaded through the WorldConnect Program. If you have a problem with a particular entry, please contact the submitter of said entry. You have full control over your GEDCOM. You can change or remove it at any time.

RootsWeb is funded and supported by Ancestry.com and our loyal RootsWeb community. Learn more.

[About Us](#) | [Contact Us](#) | [Acceptable Use Policy](#) | [PRIVACY STATEMENT](#) | [Copyright](#)



Welcome to RootsWeb.com Sign in

[DISCOVER MORE >](#)
[Home](#) [Searches](#) [Family Trees](#) [Mailing Lists](#) [Message Boards](#) [Web Sites](#) [Passwords](#) [Help](#)
Genealogy

Discover Your Family History In The World's Largest Newspaper Archive!
NewspaperArchive.com/Genealogy

Free Family History

Discover Your Roots. Search the World's Largest Genealogy Database
www.myheritage.com

Roots

Looking for Roots? Find exactly what you want today.
Yahoo.com



Ads by Google

Our Research

Entries: 50983 **Updated:** 2008-03-22 00:15:27 UTC (Sat)
Contact: [Alice Gedge](#)**Home Page:** [Alice Ament Davidson Gedge](#)

Please remember that this is our research in progress, and is not meant to be definitive. Additions or corrections are welcome, if accompanied by a source. Please add Post-ems and check to see if someone else has made corrections.

[Index](#) | [Descendancy](#) | [Register](#) | [Download GEDCOM](#) | [Public Profile](#) | [Add Post-em](#)

- **ID:** I51412
- **Name:** John Godfrey
- **Surname:** Godfrey
- **Given Name:** John
- **Prefix:** Col.
- **Sex:** M
- **Birth:** in „ Barbados
- **Death:** 1689/1690 in , Charleston Co., South Carolina
- **Reference Number:** L307.4
- **UID:** 961269B8B85A1141BB8106B1936D1F609F1E
- **Note:**

! (1) "Wrenn, Hutson, Martin, McLeod, Hay/Smith Ancestors," by Charlotte (<http://wc.rootsweb.com/cricharde>, database, 29 Nov 2007). Cites: (a) "Dr. Henry Woodward, the First English Settler in South Carolina, and some of his Descendants," by Joseph W. Barnwell, "South Carolina Historical and Genealogical Magazine" (1907) p.33. (b) Notes Written by Caroline Hutson Martin Arnold 1882-1975.
(2) IGI, FHL. (a) Batch 7318404, sheet 83, source call no. 822,804.

! Birth: (1) Barbados.
Marriage to Mary __: (1)
Death: (1a) 12 Mar 1689/90. Charleston, SC. (2a) Will 12 Mar 1689. Charleston, Charleston Co., SC.

— SPONSORED LINKS —



GenSmarts™
Automated Genealogy Research



So many research suggestions you may be up all night...

[Click Here To Watch A Demo](#)

www.GenSmarts.com

Ads by Google

(1b) 1670: Immigrated to SC.

- *Change Date:* 31 Jan 2008 at 12:05:46

Marriage 1 Mary

Children

1. [Mary Godfrey](#)
2.  [John Godfrey](#)
3.  [Richard Godfrey](#)
4. [Benjamin Godfrey](#)

[Index](#) | [Descendancy](#) | [Register](#) | [Download GEDCOM](#) | [Public Profile](#) | [Add Post-em](#)

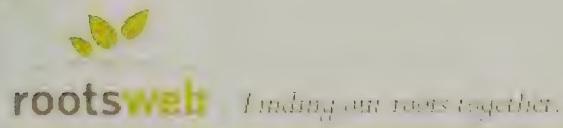
 [Printer Friendly Version](#)  [Search Ancestry](#)  [Search WorldConnect](#)  [Join Ancestry.com Today!](#)

[WorldConnect Home](#) | [WorldConnect Global Search](#) | [WorldConnect Help](#)

RootsWeb.com, Inc. is NOT responsible for the content of the GEDCOMs uploaded through the WorldConnect Program. If you have a problem with a particular entry, please contact the submitter of said entry. You have full control over your GEDCOM. You can change or remove it at any time.

RootsWeb is funded and supported by [Ancestry.com](#) and our loyal RootsWeb community. Learn more.

[About Us](#) | [Contact Us](#) | [Acceptable Use Policy](#) | [PRIVACY STATEMENT](#) | [Copyright](#)
Copyright © 1998-2008, MyFamily.com Inc. and its subsidiaries.



Welcome to RootsWeb.com Sign in

[DISCOVER MORE >](#)
[Home](#) [Searches](#) [Family Trees](#) [Mailing Lists](#) [Message Boards](#) [Web Sites](#) [Passwords](#) [Help](#)

OUR FAMILIES

Entries: 26077 **Updated:** 2006-05-21 11:33:10 UTC (Sun)
Contact: Fletcher fletch@worldconnect.rootsweb.com

[Index](#) | [Descendancy](#) | [Register](#) | [Pedigree](#) | [Ahnentafel](#) | [Download GEDCOM](#) |
[Public Profile](#) | [Add Post-em](#)

- **ID:** I09813
- **Name:** Mary Godfrey
- **Sex:** F
- **Birth:** ABT. 1665 in "Bio. Dir. of SC Hse. Rep." Vol 2, p 187

Father: [John Godfrey , Sr., Dep. Gov.](#) b: 1640 in "17th Century Col. Ancestors" p103, Attorney General

Mother: [Mary](#)

Father: [John Godfrey](#)

Mother: [Mary](#)

Marriage 1 [Robert Browne](#)

Children

1. [Mary Browne](#)

Marriage 2 [Henry Woodward , Dr.](#) b: ABT. 1646 in of Ashley River, SC - will of 1671:"due as 1 of 1st settlers"

— PAID ADVERTISEMENT —

TRACFONE
America's #1 Prepaid Cell Phone

NEW DOUBLE MINUTE BUNDLE

✓ 800 MINUTES
✓ DOUBLE MINUTES FOR THE LIFE OF YOUR PHONE
✓ 1 YEAR OF SERVICE
✓ FREE MOTOROLA C261*

SEE OUR AVAILABLE PLAN

BUY NOW

Children

1. ♀ [John Woodward](#), SC House b: 19 Feb 1680/81 in of Berkeley Co., SC- in will of grandfather John Godfrey, Sr.
2. ♀ [Richard Woodward](#), Capt. b: 9 Jul 1683 in given lot by Isaac Mazyck, Sr will 1736(or son)
3. ♀ [Elizabeth Woodward](#) b: AFT. 1684

Marriage 3 [William Davis](#), Capt., Gent. b: ABT. 1640 in of Barbados > SC1685 >Colleton Co

- *Married:* in 2nd wife

Children

1. [Mary Davis](#) b: BEF. 1690 in will of grandfather John Godfrey, Sr

[Index](#) | [Descendancy](#) | [Register](#) | [Pedigree](#) | [Ahnentafel](#) | [Download GEDCOM](#) |
[Public Profile](#) | [Add Post-em](#)

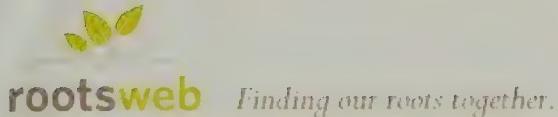
 [Printer Friendly Version](#)  [Search Ancestry](#)  [Search WorldConnect](#)
 [Join Ancestry.com Today!](#)

[WorldConnect Home](#) | [WorldConnect Global Search](#) | [WorldConnect Help](#)

RootsWeb.com, Inc. is NOT responsible for the content of the GEDCOMs uploaded through the WorldConnect Program. If you have a problem with a particular entry, please contact the submitter of said entry. You have full control over your GEDCOM. You can change or remove it at any time.

RootsWeb is funded and supported by [Ancestry.com](#) and our loyal RootsWeb community.
[Learn more.](#)

[About Us](#) | [Contact Us](#) | [Acceptable Use Policy](#) | [PRIVACY STATEMENT](#) | [Copyright](#)
Copyright © 1998-2007, MyFamily.com Inc. and its subsidiaries.



Welcome to RootsWeb.com Sign in

[DISCOVER MORE >](#)
[Home](#) [Searches](#) [Family Trees](#) [Mailing Lists](#) [Message Boards](#) [Web Sites](#) [Passwords](#) [Help](#)

NATIONAL BODY CHALLENGE

IT'S ALL FREE

CLICK TO JOIN NOW

- 8-week membership to Bally Total Fitness
- Weight & fitness trackers
- Over 1000 recipes
- Community of support

Bally Total Fitness

Health

OUR FAMILIES

Entries: 26077 **Updated:** 2006-05-21 11:33:10 UTC (Sun)
Contact: Fletcher fletch2001@yahoo.com

[Index](#) | [Individual](#) | [Descendancy](#) | [Register](#) | [Pedigree](#) | [Download GEDCOM](#) | [Public Profile](#)

Ahnentafel, Generation No. 1

1. **Mary Godfrey** was born ABT. 1665 in "Bio. Dir. of SC Hse. Rep." Vol 2, p 187. She was the daughter of 2. **John Godfrey , Sr., Dep. Gov.** and 3. **Mary**. She married **Robert Browne**. She married **Henry Woodward , Dr.**. He was born ABT. 1646 in of Ashley River, SC - will of 1671:"due as 1 of 1st settlers", and died ABT. 1686 in "South Carolina Genealogies" Vol 2, p216. She married **William Davis , Capt., Gent.** in 2nd wife. He was born ABT. 1640 in of Barbados > SC1685 >Colleton Co, and died 1706 in "Bio. Dir. of SC Hse. Rep." Vol 2, p 187.

Ahnentafel, Generation No. 2

2. **John Godfrey , Sr., Dep. Gov.** was born 1640 in "17th Century Col. Ancestors" p103, Attorney General, and died 12 Mar 1689/90 in Charles Town, SC- will dated-Capt Robert Daniell mentioned.

3. **Mary** died in "Hist. Beaufort Co." p73.

Children of Mary and John Godfrey , Sr., Dep. Gov. are:

i. **John Godfrey , Acting Gov.** was born 1663 in "17th Century Col. Ancestors" p103, and died 1690. He married **Mary**.

- ii. [Richard Godfrey](#) was born ABT. 1665.
- iii. [Benjamin Godfrey](#) was born ABT. 1665.
- 1. iv. Mary Godfrey was born ABT. 1665 in "Bio. Dir. of SC Hse. Rep." Vol 2, p 187. She married [Robert Browne](#). She married [Henry Woodward](#), Dr.. He was born ABT. 1646 in of Ashley River, SC - will of 1671:"due as 1 of 1st settlers", and died ABT. 1686 in "South Carolina Genealogies" Vol 2, p216. She married [William Davis](#), Capt., Gent. in 2nd wife. He was born ABT. 1640 in of Barbados > SC1685 >Colleton Co, and died 1706 in "Bio. Dir. of SC Hse. Rep." Vol 2, p 187.

[Index](#) | [Individual](#) | [Descendancy](#) | [Register](#) | [Pedigree](#) | [Download GEDCOM](#) |
[Public Profile](#)

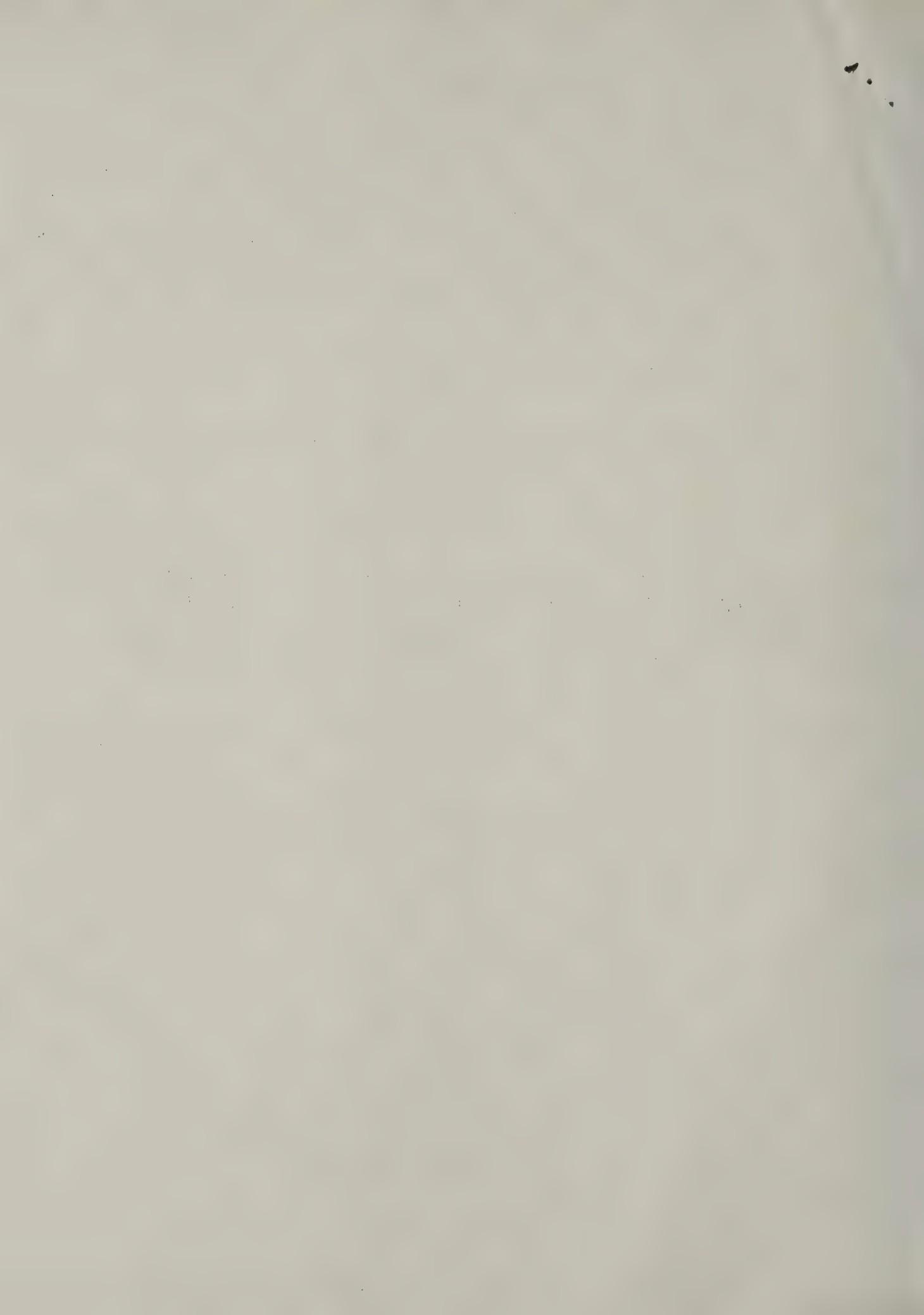
 [Printer Friendly Version](#)  [Search Ancestry](#)  [Search WorldConnect](#)
 [Join Ancestry.com Today!](#)

[WorldConnect Home](#) | [WorldConnect Global Search](#) | [WorldConnect Help](#)

RootsWeb.com, Inc. is NOT responsible for the content of the GEDCOMs uploaded through the WorldConnect Program. If you have a problem with a particular entry, please contact the submitter of said entry. You have full control over your GEDCOM. You can change or remove it at any time.

RootsWeb is funded and supported by [Ancestry.com](#) and our loyal RootsWeb community.
[Learn more.](#)

[About Us](#) | [Contact Us](#) | [Acceptable Use Policy](#) | [PRIVACY STATEMENT](#) | [Copyright](#)
Copyright © 1998-2007, MyFamily.com Inc. and its subsidiaries.



Godfrey Family History

Ronda Sword Winkfein rwindfein@aol.com

Some locations for this family include:
Charleston SC

Sir Richard GODFREY

- Col. John GODFREY Sr. (ca 1640 - after 1690) -m- Mary ??
- Capt. John GODFREY (d.before 1723) -m- Elizabeth DONNE Neale
- | Elizabeth GODFREY (d.before 1754) -m- (first husband) Charles HILL (d.1734)
- | female HILL -m- male GUERARD
- | David GUERARD
- | | John Hill GUERARD
- | Gov. Benjamin GUERARD (d.before 1789) -m- Marianne KENNAN
- | Richard GUERARD
- | Jacob GUERARD
- | Joseph GUERARD
- | female HILL -m- male FREEMAN
- | William FREEMAN
- | Sarah FREEMAN
- | male HILL
- | Polly HILL
- | Sarah HILL (ca 1721 - before 1789) -m- Dr. John LINING (1708-1760)
- | Thomas LINING (d.before 1786) -m- Ann WARE
- | Capt. John LINING (after 1739 - before 1787) -m- Mary RIVERS
- | | Mary LINING
- | | Rebecca LINING
- | | Sarah "Sally" LINING (b.after 1739) -m- Solomon LEGARE
- | | Capt. Charles LINING (1753-1813) -m- Mary Ann "Polly" BLAKE (b.ca 1754)
- | | Edward Blake LINING
- | | Jane Savage LINING (b.before 1787)
- | | Charles Hill LINING (b.before 1788)
- | | Mary Blake LINING (1791-1855) -m- James SANDERS (1790-1854)
- | | Edward Blake SANDERS (1823-1901) -m- Lucia Theodora MCCANTS
- | | | Mary Lining SANDERS -m- Charles

William CAMPBELL				Lawrence McCants SANDERS Sr. -m-
Georgia Emily ADDISON				Dora Gertrude SANDERS -m-
Henry V. LAMB				James Edward SANDERS -m-
Lucille BENNETT				Charles Paul SANDERS Sr. -m-
Annie Laurie BISHOP				Charles Paul SANDERS Jr. -m-
-m- Rita Caroline CONE				Paula Kay
SANDERS -m- Lewis Preston SWORD				Ronda Kate
SWORD -m- Tim WINKFEIN				Cheri Darlene
SWORD -m- Chris ALCEDO				Charles Nathaniel
SANDERS -m- Cathy TOWLES				Robert Timothy
SANDERS -m- Geraldine KILLILEA				Martha Elizabeth
SANDERS -m- Mike WEAVER Jr.				Emily Annie SANDERS -m-
Russel Robert EFFERSON				Martha Imogene
SANDERS (1931-1935)				Essie Lee SANDERS
(b.1936)				Margaret Louise
SANDERS (b.1938)				Lawrence McCants SANDERS Jr. -m-
-m- Shirlie ROBERTSON				Eugene William SANDERS Sr. -m-
m- Lilla Bell BERRY				Annie Eleanor SANDERS -m-
Hubert L. DODD				Rosa Lee SANDERS (b.1904) -m-
m- Legare BERRY				Mary Viola SANDERS (b.1906) -m-
Hilery Cruse HOLLOMAN Sr.				Blanche Louise SANDERS -m-
?? TAVEL				Robert Lee SANDERS (1869-1935) -m-
				Sarah Ann SANDERS (1871-1946) -m-
1911)				Charles Edward SANDERS (1875-1911)
				James Blake SANDERS (1880-1924)

..... | Mary Blake SANDERS -m- Archibald
Lawrence CAMPBELL
..... | (Elizabeth GODFREY) -m- (second husband) Rev. Samuel QUINCEY
..... | John GODFREY (d.1722) -m- Mary ?? (d.1718)
..... | John GODFREY (d.1731)
..... | Benjamin GODFREY (d.before 1735) -m- Margaret GIBBES Fossin
..... | Elizabeth GODFREY (b.before 1721)
..... | Mary GODFREY (b.1723)
..... | Benjamin GODFREY (b.before 1724)
..... | John GODFREY (b.1728)
..... | Mary GODFREY (b.1730)
..... | John GODFREY (b.1731)
..... | Richard GODFREY (b.ca 1733)
..... | Jane GODFREY -m- J. STANYARNE and Gerard MONGER (d.1739)
..... | Richard GODFREY (d.1725) -m- Susannah ??
..... | Richard GODFREY -m- Rebecca GUY
..... | John GODFREY -m- (first wife) Mary CHAPMAN (d.before 1750)
..... | John GODFREY (b.1745)
..... | William GODFREY (1747-1747)
..... | Richard GODFREY (1749 - before 1772)
..... | (John GODFREY) -m- (second wife) Elizabeth CHAPPELL
..... | Elizabeth GODFREY (b.1763)
..... | Benjamin GODFREY (1764 - ca 1852) -m- Naomi
..... | Elizabeth GODFREY -m- John RIVERS
..... | Benjamin GODFREY (b.before 1724)
..... | Mary GODFREY -m- William CATTELL
..... | Sarah GODFREY -m- Benjamin WHITAKER
..... | Benjamin GODFREY
..... | Mary GODFREY -m- (first husband) Robert BROWNE
..... | Mary BROWNE
..... | (Mary GODFREY) -m- (second husband) Dr. Henry WOODWARD (ca 1646-1686)
..... | John WOODWARD (1681-1727) -m- Elizabeth STANYARNE (1686-1739)
..... | Richard WOODWARD (1683-1725) -m- Sarah STANYARNE
..... | (Mary GODFREY) -m- (third husband) Lt. William DAVIS
..... | Richard GODFREY (1693-1748) -m- Jane ELLIOTT (1697-1730)
..... | Benjamin GODFREY (1717-1781) -m- Elizabeth ?CHAPPELL? (ca 1722 - before 1818)



W. D. Humphrey

Colonists of Carolina

IN THE

Lineage of Hon. W. D. Humphrey



BLANCHE HUMPHREY ABEE

NAPA VALLEY
GENEALOGICAL & BIOGRAPHICAL
SOCIETY - LIBRARY

THE WILLIAM BYRD PRESS, Inc.
RICHMOND, VIRGINIA
1938

Norcum, and Sam Blanck;⁸ but in Perquimans County, North Carolina, is this joint deed:⁹

"Know all men that I, James Hogg, with Ann, my wife, and Thomas Pierce with Mary, his wife, and I *Fornyfield Green*, with *Hannah*, my wife, for and in consideration of forty pounds received, we jointly and severally, sell to William Long of the county of Albemarle our interest in tract of land of Lawrence Consolvo, lately deceased, containing two hundred fifty acres of land lying in a Creek called Indian Creek in Yeopim River, Precinct Perquimans, County of Albemarle, Province of North Carolina. Dated August 15, 1698, and registered January, 1699.

James Long James Hogg
Thomas Long Ann Hogg
William Keeter Thomas Pierce

There is a deed recorded in Carteret County, North Carolina, from Daniel Shine and Elizabeth Shine, his wife, to Benjamin Baldwin, land patented by Farnefold Green on November 11, 1713, and by his will given to his beloved wife, Hannah Green, and transferred by her to her beloved daughter, the said *Elizabeth Shine*. The deed was dated February 8, 1730/1.¹⁰

The Humphrey lineage through the Consolvo family comes down as follows:

Lawrence Consolvo, born about 1626, died 1687. He married Sarah _____.

Lawrence Consolvo, born about 1650, died 1698. He married Miss Johnson.

Hannah Consolvo, born about 1675, died after 1730. She married Farnefold Green, born May 30, 1674, died 1714.

Elizabeth Green, born about 1692, married May 15, 1715, Major Daniel Shine, born about 1690, died after 1757.

Colonel Daniel Shine, born May 10, 1729, died 1801. He married Barbara Franck, born about 1730, died about 1825.

Polly (Mary) Shine, born about 1760, died February 1829. She married George Shackelford, born January 19, 1759, died 1802.

Susan Shackelford, born about 1788. She married Whitehead D. Humphrey I, born about 1787, died 1826.

CHAPTER XII

THE CONSOLVO FAMILY OF SPANISH DESCENT

The Consolvo family located in Princess Anne County, Virginia, some time around 1660. From early records and traditions the family is of Spanish origin.¹

On the 10th of February, 1686, in Perquimans precinct, Albemarle County, North Carolina, *Lawrence Gonsolvo* was a witness to the sale of a plantation of John Philpott of Yoepim River to Alexander Moore.²

In 1687 he made a will and mentioned wife and children. This was witnessed by William Privett, William Stewart, and Richard Williams.³

There was an indenture made January 3, 1689 by and between Elinor Asbim and Sarah Gonsolvo, both of Albemarle County, Perquimans precinct, North Carolina, in which Elinor Asbim bound her daughter, Elizabeth Parker, to Sarah Gonsolvo for nine years. She was to find sufficient clothes, washing, . . . and other necessaries belonging to an apprentice, and was to teach her to read and write and do all necessary things. . . .

Signed:

Elinor Asbim
Elizabeth Parker
Sarah Gonsolvo⁴

Witnesses:

John Fisher
Thomas Houghbon

In his will, made September 10, 1693, John Johnson mentioned wife Sarah and son-in-law Lawrence *Consolvo*.⁵

Homah Consolvo, daughter of Lawrence Consolvo (Gonsolvo) of Perquimans precinct, married Furnifold Green.⁶ She had formerly married a Smithwick and had a daughter, Ann Smithwick. Captain Farnefold Green was killed by the Tuscarora Indians in 1714; and Hannah Consolvo (Smithwick) Green married Captain Richard Graves, Surveyor, the same year. He died in 1730.⁷

In January, 1699, at court held in the precinct of Perquimans, Albemarle County, North Carolina, Ffornefold Green acknowledged a deed of sale for a tract of land in Yoepim up ye Indian Creek to William Long. The deed is dated 1699 and can be found in North Carolina Colonial Records, Volume 1, page 521.

In his will, made 1698, Lawrence Gonsolvo mentioned only his father-in-law and mother. It was witnessed by Alice Chew, Mary

Whitehead D. Humphrey II, born January 20, 1817, died August 18, 1862. He married, May 4, 1837, Eliza Jane Sylvester, born July 23, 1819, died December 25, 1871.

George Franklin Humphrey, born December 12, 1851, died February 15, 1891. He married, February 11, 1875, Marenda Anne Thomas, born March 15, 1856, died April 11, 1934.

W. D. Humphrey, born March 5, 1876.

At the Elizabeth City Court House, Pasquotank County, North Carolina, there is a deed recorded from Andrew Gonsolvo, of Currituck County, and Jane Gonsolvo, wife, formerly Jane Britnell, sister of William Britnell and next of kin to said William Britnell, deceased, to William Gregory, of Pasquotank County, a plantation on the northeast side of Pasquotank River containing fifty acres of land formerly the property of Charles Grandees and transferred by him to said Britnell in 1709. The consideration was twenty-five pounds. The deed was registered July, 1722.¹¹

Charles Consolvo, mariner, of Norfolk County, Virginia, made a will on September 28, 1766 and gave negroes to the son and daughter of Charles Smyth of Princess Anne County, Virginia.¹²

A worthy representative of the Consolvo name still lives in Virginia. About him this has been written:

"Colonel Charles H. Consolvo, member of the Select Council of Norfolk, occupies a prominent place in the esteem of his fellow citizens. He was born in Norfolk, Virginia, February 9, 1871, and is a scion of a prominent old Virginia family. . . . His parents died when he was young and he was reared by his aunts who educated him at St. John's Academy. . . . He became interested in politics before attaining his majority and has been an able representative in Norfolk life. Will Rogers, famous comedian, was a close friend of Colonel Consolvo, who enjoys friendships with many others nationally prominent. . . . He is the active head of the two Consolvo Hotels in Virginia. The Monticello, in Norfolk, and The Jefferson, in Richmond, and until recently, The Belvedere, in Baltimore, Maryland, and is known as the dean of the Hotel World. . . . He is also interested in the Consolvo and Cheshire Outdoor Advertising Company. . . . In 1910 Colonel Consolvo gained his title when Governor Mann, of Virginia, appointed him Paymaster General of the Virginia Militia with the rank of Colonel. In 1913, his friend Governor Eberhart of Minnesota appointed him as aide-de-camp on the Governor-General's staff with the rank of Colonel, swearing allegiance to Minnesota after Virginia."¹³

Sources of Data:

1. Letter of Charles H. Consolvo, Norfolk, Virginia, October 4, 1937.
2. Perquimans County Court House Records, Hertford, North Carolina, Book A, page 4.
3. Hathaway, *Historical and Genealogical Register*, Volume 1, page 218.
4. Perquimans County Court Records, 1688-1793, North Carolina Historical Commission, Raleigh.
5. Hathaway, *Historical and Genealogical Register*, Volume 1, No. 1, page 54.
6. *Ibid.*, Volume III, page 52, Footnote.
7. Will of Farnefield Green and Craven County Records.
8. Hathaway's *Historical and Genealogical Register*, Volume 1, page 218.
9. Perquimans County Records, Book A, No. 145, Hertford, North Carolina.
10. Carteret County Records, Book 1, page 20, at North Carolina Historical Commission, Raleigh.
11. Pasquotank County Records, Elizabeth City, North Carolina, Book A, page 293.
12. Norfolk County, Virginia, *Will Book 1*, page 172, at Portsmouth Court House.
13. Stewart's, *History of Norfolk County, Virginia*, page 1019; *American Magazine* 1925; *Coastal Topics*, December 1936.

Revised 1 Dec. 1998, Gen. 169

CAPTAIN THOMAS GRAVES

1608 Settler of Jamestown, Virginia
and His Descendants (ca. 1580-1998)

INTRODUCTION

There are numerous questions about descendants of Capt. Thomas Graves. There is often inadequate documentation and differences of opinion about the interpretation of the evidence that does exist. Several of these issues have been addressed in an Appendix to this genealogy. They include:

Richard Graves (34) left Essex Co., Va. between 1708 and 1714 (Essex O.B. 1708-14, pp. 608-609). He and Francis Shackelford had bought a sloop in partnership and they probably engaged in coastwise trade. Richard apparently died about 1730, since this seems to be the Richard Graves of Craven Precinct, N.C., who in his will, dated 11 April 1730, referred to nephews "Richard and Francis, sons of brother Thomas Graves in Virginia." In the Essex Order Book mentioned above, Francis Graves (Richard's brother) testified in Sept. 1714 that, since leaving Essex Co., Richard had sent him a small Indian boy in payment for a debt.

Richard took a prominent part in the affairs of Craven Precinct and was a person of recognized ability. In 1726 he represented the Precinct in the Lower House of the Assembly of N.C. (Colonial Records of N.C., vol. 2, p. 528).

He married Hannah Consolvo, daughter of Lawrence Consolvo. She had first been married to Farnifold Green. (R-507)

Children - Graves

+111. Mary Graves, m. Richard Nixon, Jr.

±112 Thomas Graves m Sara Turner c 1745 d c 1767

Children - Graves

+111.Mary Graves, m. Richard Nixon, Jr.

+112.Thomas Graves, m. Sara Turner, c. 1745, d.c. 1767.

Thomas Graves (35) was born about 1684-5, and died about 1742-3. He married Elizabeth Moody, daughter of John Moody and Mary -----, about 1708-10. She was born about 1690 and died about 1739.

From the will of Thomas' brother Richard, we know that Thomas had sons Richard and Francis. There seem to be no documents in Essex Co. that prove other children, but from the fact that John Graves qualifies as administrator we consider him the oldest son. He was not a son of either Francis or Richard, as their wills show, and his birth is too early for him to have been a grandson. By elimination, therefore, he was a son of Thomas. (R-23, R-507)

Children - Graves

+113.John Graves, b. 10 Dec. 1712, m. Susannah Dicken, 22 Nov.

about 1739.

From the will of Thomas' brother Richard, we know that Thomas had sons Richard and Francis. There seem to be no documents in Essex Co. that prove other children, but from the fact that John Graves qualifies as administrator we consider him the oldest son. He was not a son of either Francis or Richard, as their wills show, and his birth is too early for him to have been a grandson. By elimination, therefore, he was a son of Thomas. (R-23, R-507)

Children - Graves

- +113.John Graves, b. 10 Dec. 1712, m. Susannah Dicken, 22 Nov. 1732, d. 30 March-2 June 1747.
- +114.Richard Graves, b. by 1717, m. Elizabeth Hill, d. by 1771.
- +115.Francis Graves, b. 1724, m. Susannah (?) -----, d. 23 March 1792.

ANNE GRIFFITHS

FAMILY GROUP No.		Husband's Full Name		Farnefold Green	
This Information Obtained From:		Husband's Data	Day Month Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc.
<u>Register of St. Stephen's Parish, Northumberland Co., Va.</u>		Birth	30 May 1694	<u>Northumberland, Virginia</u>	Killed by Indians
		Chr'nd			T. NC
		Mar.			
		Death	1714	Will date 26 Oct. 1711, Bath Co., N.C.	in 1697
		Burial			
Will Bk 2, p 10 Primer, Hills & Inventories		Places of Residence			
Colonial Records of N.C.		Occupation		Church Affiliation	
<u>"Colonists of Carolina"</u> by Blanche H. Abec		Other wives, if any, No. (1) (2) etc. Make separate sheet for each mar.		Military Rec.	
		His Father Timothy Green		Mother's Maiden Name Anne Farnefeld	
Records of Jones Co., NC by the Margrett Baynor		Wife's Full Maiden Name Hannah Kent			
Compiler		Places of Residence			
Address		Occupation if other than Housewife		Church Affiliation	
City, State		Other husbands, if any, No. (1) (2) etc. Make separate sheet for each mar.		Smithwick J. Richard Graves	
Date		Her Father Thomas Kent		Mother's Maiden Name Ann	
Sex	Children's Names in Full (Arrange in order of birth)	Children's Data	Day Month Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc.
1	<u>Thomas Green</u> Full Name of Spouse*	Birth			State or Country
		Mar.			Add. Info. on Children
		Death			
		Burial			
2	<u>John Green</u> Full Name of Spouse*	Birth			
		Mar.			
		Death			
		Burial			
3	<u>Farnifold Green</u> Full Name of Spouse*	Birth			
		Mar.			
		Death			
		Burial			
4	<u>James Green</u> Full Name of Spouse*	Birth			
		Mar.			
		Death			
		Burial			
5	<u>Elizabeth Green</u> Full Name of Spouse*	Birth	1698		
		Mar.	15 May 1715	Bath Co., North Carolina	
		Death			
		Burial			
6	<u>Daniel Shine</u>	Birth			
		Mar.			
		Death			
		Burial			
7	<u>Jane Green</u> Full Name of Spouse*	Birth			
		Mar.			
		Death			
		Burial			
8		Birth			
		Mar.			
		Death			
		Burial			
9		Birth			
		Mar.			
		Death			
		Burial			
10		Birth			
		Mar.			
		Death			
		Burial			

*If married more than once No. each mar. (1) (2) etc. and list in "Add. info. on children" column. Use reverse side for additional children, other notes, references or information.



FARNIFOLD GREEN

Born 30 May 1674 in St. Stephen's Parish, Northumberland Co., VA

Parents Timothy Green and Anne Farneffold

Married Hannah Kent Smithwick widow of John Smithwick of Bath Co., NC.

Died

Children

1) Thomas b. ca 1698 Bath Co., NC
 d. Killed 1714 in Tuscarora Indian raid

2) Elizabeth b. ca 1700 Bath Co., NC
 m. Daniel Shine 15 May 1715

3) John b. ca 1702 Bath Co., NC
 d. by 1730

4) Farnifold b. ca 1704 Bath Co., NC
 m. Mary (Sarah?) Graves
 ch: James, John, Joseph, Titus, Mary
 d. will 15 July 1759, Craven Co., N.C.

5) James b. ca 1706 Bath Co., NC
 m. Mary Gray
 ch: Farnifold, James, Thomas, JOSEPH, John
NOTES

6) Jane b. ca 1708 Bath Co., NC

Farnifold is listed with Nicholas Tyler & family coming to North Carolina 5 July 1697.
(N.C. Hist. & Gen. Reg. April 1901, p.299)

THE PRACTICAL

ART OF MEDICAL RECORDS.

BY JAMES H. COOPER, M.D., F.A.C.P.

PHILADELPHIA.

1890. 12mo. \$1.50.

THE PRACTICAL
ART OF MEDICAL RECORDS.

BY JAMES H. COOPER, M.D., F.A.C.P.

THE PRACTICAL
ART OF MEDICAL RECORDS.
A PRACTICAL GUIDE TO THE
MAINTENANCE OF MEDICAL RECORDS
IN CLINICAL AND HOSPITAL PRACTICE.

1890. 12mo.

\$1.50.

He married soon after HANNAH KENT SMITHWICK widow of John Smithwick of Bath County, N.C., who died testate (with a will) in 1696 naming his wife "Hanna" and daughter "Sarah" (Ann?) as his beneficiaries. John and Hannah were Quakers.

(Grimes p.349)

Farnifold Green and his wife Hannah, appear frequently among the early records of Bath County (later, Beaufort). One of the earliest transactions is that of 15 August 1698 when Fornyeield Green and wife Hannah, James Hogg and wife Ann, Thomas Pierce and wife Mary, for 40 sell to William Long (all four men are brothers-in-law) their interest of 250 acres of land of Lawrence Consolvo, deceased. Land lays by a creek called Indian Creek in Yeopim River, Perquimans Precinct, Albermarle County, NC Deed registered Jan 1699.

(Perquimans Co./Beaufort Co. Book 1 page 9)

1 July 1701, Furnifold Green deeds to James Hogg (his brother-in-law) part of entry of land made by him 2 April 1698.

(Beaufort Co. records at Washington, N.C., Book I p.3)

9 September 1701, Furnifold Green has 550 acres surveyed and laid out for him for the transportation of 15 persons.

(Beaufort Co. Book I p.6)

12 December 1701, Furnifold Green "lays five rites upon an entry made by sonne Thomas on 17 Nov 1701, land called Nonowarrittsa.

(Beaufort Co. Court Records, Book I p.9)

7 July 1706, Furnifold Green and wife Hannah sell land to Christopher Dawson on Neuse River.
(Beaufort Co. Court Records, Book I, p. 101)

1707, Lord's Proprietors grant 1700 acres to Farnefold Green on the north side of the Neuse River, now Craven County, N.C.

27 June 1708, Furnifold Green and his wife Hannah, of Parish of St. Thomas in Ardel, Bath County, sell land to Christopher Dawson.

8 October 1708, Furnifold Green sells land to John Putnall witnessed by Christopher Dawson
(Beaufort Co. Court Records Book I, p.103)

A little historical background to our story: Note that in 1708 Furnifold and Hanah are of Parish of St. Thomas, Bath County. St. Thomas Parish was formed in 1701 soon after the Church of England was designated as the established church of the province. It was the recipient of a collection of 1,000 books and was for a long time the only public library in North Carolina, which was unique for a frontier settlement, and became the pride of St. Thomas Church. The volumes, neatly bound in gold-tooled leather, were a combination of parochial and laymen's selections covering subjects including history, biography, natural sciences, medicine, geography, classical literature, poetry, heraldry and sports, as well as those of a religious nature.

St. Thomas Parish was slow to take physical shape, though it had a library, a plot set aside for a church, and the colony's only "Glebe" of 300 acres (Glebes were farms set aside for the use of Anglican Ministers), which had been granted to the parish in 1706 to encourage the settlement of a Church of England Minister at Bath. Except for an occasional visit from a clergyman, St. Thomas Church did not

acquire its first minister until 1719, and construction of St. Thomas Church was not begun until 1734.

For decades the Society of Friends (Quakers) was the sole representative of organized religion in Bath. In the early days most dissenters from the Anglican faith were the Quakers established in the colony in 1672.

Conflict between politically motivated religious factions had been long brewing and finally erupted into armed warfare known as the Cary Rebellion. The English concept of a state-church being the issue at stake signifying the beginning Of the separation of church and state in North Carolina.

The Quakers were firmly entrenched in the colony dominating all branches of government and when the requirement for declaring loyalty to the Church of England was reinstated, Quakers were barred from office because of their religious conviction.

They had previously been exempt from swearing an Oath of Allegiance to the Crown. Governor Thomas Cary showed a preference for the Quaker side and he and the Quakers ruled the province in an atmosphere of tension from 1708 to 1711, until the Lord's Proprietors appointed Edward Hyde as Deputy Governor of North Carolina and the opposing governments battled until Cary's rebellion collapsed.

This disrupting effect of war nearly ceased government and the courts during the 3 years of debate and bloodshed. Coupled with a severe drought in the summer of 1711, as well as the raging epidemic of yellow fever, the settlement was left weak and exhausted and vulnerable to attack by the Indians, who meanwhile were gathering strength with guns and ammunition. The dominant Indian power in eastern North Carolina was that of the Tuscaroras who at first were friendly to the white settlers. As the settlers increasingly moved onto the Indians's land, kidnapping and enslaving their people and subjecting them to insulting treatment, resentment and hatred of the settlers of Bath County developed and intensified, culminating in the decision to destroy all settlers and their plantations and crops. The Tuscaroras, under their leader King Hancock, struck 22 September 1711, and for three days slaughtered over 190 whites, taking prisoner 20 to 30 settlers who were living along the Pamlico, Neuse and Trent Rivers.

It was with this background of uncertainty and fear-, that Farnifold Green and others made out their wills, Farnifold's the 26th of October 1711. The Indians for the next three years would raid three or four families at a time, retreating into the swamps making it impossible to follow them. This problem continued until the government finally turned from the policy of extermination of the hostiles, to one of peaceful agreement. On 11 February 1715, a treaty of peace was made with the surviving hostile Indians and they were assigned a reservation on Lake Mattamuskeett in Hyde County, thus ending the Tuscarora War, however, too late for our Farnifold Green who was massacred in 1714 at age 40.

Furnifold Green, Planter, made out his will 26 October 1711 and it is recorded in Book 2 p.10 of the old Bath County records. He divided his many acres of land and plantations between his sons and daughters when they reached the age of 18. He left the plantation he lived on to his wife Hannah, and 250 A. to his step-daughter Ann Smithwick.

A letter from Governor Pollock dated 3 October 1712 "apponts Furnifold Green to Captain, Commissary, to impress and supply the army with anything that is to be had in the County of Bath". At that time Bath County included what is now Craven, Beaufort, Carteret, Onslow, Pamlico, Lenoir, Greene, Wayne, Johnston and Wake Counties.

In 1714, Farnefold with his son Thomas, one white servant and two negroes, were murdered on his 1700

acre plantation by the Tuscarora Indians. Another son was shot through the shoulder but managed to escape. The plantation, house, stock of cattle and hogs, were plundered and entirely destroyed by the Indians.

His widow Hannah later married her third husband, Richard Graves, Surveyor and citizen of Craven precinct. He made the "Plat of Lots of Point Beaufort", now considered one of the most beautiful of the old towns of North Carolina. Richard Graves died in 1730 naming his wife Hannah Executrix.

| [HOME](#) | [EMAIL](#) |

This Page Last Updated: Wednesday, 18-Apr-2001 14:34:58 MDT



929.2
HUMP

IVa

Colonists of Carolina

IN THE
Lineage of Hon. W. D. Humphrey



BLANCHE HUMPHREY ABEE

NAPA VALLEY
GENEALOGICAL & BIOGRAPHICAL
SOCIETY - LIBRARY

THE WILLIAM BYRD PRESS, INC.
RICHMOND, VIRGINIA
1938

CHAPTER X

CAPTAIN FURNIFOLD GREEN, KILLED BY TUSCARORA INDIANS, 1714

The year 1607 marked the founding of Jamestown. Southeast of this location on the eastern shore of Virginia, and adjacent to North Carolina, is the county of Nansemond, where Virginia adventurers planted a colony of about one hundred men. From these came some of the first settlers of Carolina. In 1653 Roger Green, clergyman, who ministered to the inhabitants of Nansemond, applied on behalf of himself and his parishioners for a grant of land.¹ In the Colonial Records of North Carolina we read that "upon the petition of Roger Green, 'clerke', on behalf of himself and the inhabitants of Nansemond River, it is ordered that 10,000 acres of land be granted unto 100 such persons who shall first seate (settle) on Moratuck or Roanoke river and the land lying upon the south side of Choan river and the branches thereof."² Only ministers of the Church of England were at that time called "clerkes."

Above the falls of the James River, at Manakin Town, Virginia, a colony of French Huguenots settled in 1690. Not being satisfied with the land which they first occupied, they moved southward, one group settling in Pamlico County, North Carolina, and another on the Trent and Neuse rivers in Craven County, North Carolina. Here the land was fertile, and freedom of worship was promised.³

French, Swiss, and German colonists settled in Craven precinct in Bath County in the years 1690, 1707, 1709, 1710. Fitch says: "This was the first important introduction into the eastern section of the Province of a most excellent class of liberty-loving people, whose descendants wherever their lots were cast in our country, gave illustrious proof of their valor and patriotism during the Revolutionary War."⁴

"The Palatines and Swiss, . . . industrious, religious, mild of temperament, established in Carolina a new spirit of freedom and formed a new and improved society. . . . Descendants of these figured greatly in the early history of North Carolina. . . . Some held the leading places in public life. . . . Their value to the province, in a political, religious, or social view cannot be overestimated. . . . Besides the Palatines and Swiss, in the same year, 1710, a colony of Welsh Quakers settled on the south side of Neuse River in Craven County."⁵

Farneffold Green was born May 30, 1674, in St. Stephen's Parish, Northumberland County, Virginia, the son of Timothy Green, who married Anne Farneffold, the daughter of John Farneffold. John Farneffold was a minister of St. Stephen's Parish and of Fairfield Parish who came to Virginia before August 2, 1672. Titus Green, brother of Farnefold, was born November 27, 1676.⁸ Farnefold Green married Hannah Consolvo Smithwick, widow, daughter of Lawrence Consolvo. They came to North Carolina and settled near Oriental, now in Pamlico County, but at that time known as Bath (1693-1722). In a list of those who came to North Carolina in 1697, the name of Farnefold Green is included.⁷

At a court held in the precinct of Perquimans in North Carolina, January, 1699, Ffornefold Green acknowledged a deed of sale for a tract of land in Yoapim up ye Indian Creek to William Long.⁸

In the records of Beaufort County, in the courthouse at Washington, North Carolina, in *Book I*, page 3, Furnifold Green made over to James Hogg part of entry of land by him made ye 2nd of April, 1698. This was signed July 1, 1701. James Hogg married a sister of Hannah, wife of Furnifold Green.

The following is taken from the Beaufort County records, *Book I*, page 6, at Washington, North Carolina:

"To the Surveyor Genril or his Dep m: These are in ye name of his Exc. ye Pallatine and Lords Proprietors, to will and require you to survey and lay out for Furnefold Green 550 acres of land which is due to him for ye transportation of divers Persons whose names are under written and return the warrant with ye survey into ye Secretary's Office; hereof fail not of ye Colony ye 9th day of September 1701. Ap of N. Chevin, Abraham Leeds and Elizabeth Leeds, Elizabeth Leeds, Jun. and Sarah Leeds, Martha Leeds . . . Nat. Hall; . . . ary Garrett . . . Jane Leeds; Wm. Hosea . . . Jon Grimes; . . . ntice Leeds; Henderson Walker; Samuel Swann; Francis Gomez; Wm. Glover."

"Know all men yt. I, Furnifold Green, do lay six of ye aforementioned rites upon ye land I now am settled upon and ye other five I do lay upon an entry made by my sonne Thomas November 17, 1701. The foregoing warrant and Rites upon an entry by me made ye 12th December 1701, the said land called Nonowarrittsa."⁹

Furnifold Green and wife Hannah of Neuse River in the county of Bath, North Carolina, for the sum of 45 pounds paid by John Fulford of Currituck, county of Albemarle, sold five hundred acres of land on April 15, 1704. Robert Whitehurst and Humphrey Legge were witnesses.¹⁰

Furnifold Green and Hannah, wife, sold land to Christopher Dawson on Neuse River on July 7, 1706.¹¹

Furnifold Green and Hannah, wife, of Parish of St. Thomas in Ardel, in the county of Bath, sold land to Christopher Dawson on June 27, 1708. (*Ibid.*)

A letter from Governor Pollock, dated October 3, 1712, "appoints Furnifold Green Commissary to impress and supply the army with anything that is to be had in the county of Bath."¹² At that time Bath included what is now known as Craven, Beaufort, Carteret, Onslow, Pamlico, Lenoir, Greene, Wayne, Johnston, and Wake Counties.

Mention is made at the Council held in New Bern, October 16, 1749, of a grant of 110 acres by the late Lords Proprietors to Farnefold Green in Carteret County. At the Council in New Bern in 1750, mention is made of "1700 acres granted by the Late Lords Proprietors to Furnifold Green, situated in Craven County, on the north side of Neuse River."¹³

"Then came ynto Court Captain Farnifould Green and acknowledg'd his Right, Title and Interest of a parcel of land as followeth, Viz: Know all men by these presents yt I, Farnifould Green of Bath County yn News River Doe bargaine and sell unto Martine Frank of ye said same county and place his heirs Execrs., admrs., or assigns one Settlement Tract or parcell of land containing Two hundred and fifty acres lying and being yn Notinghams Neck and I Doe make over all my Right Titles and interest within mentioned to Martine Frank to him and his heirs exrs. admrs. or assigns to acknowledge ye same when agreed unto Martine Frank his heirs exrs. admrs. or assigns . . . fifteen pound Starling under my hand and Seal, This 23 Day of December 1712/3.

Given Sealed and witnessed

Farnefold Green

Richd. Whitehouse and Richard Williamson."¹⁴

Furnifold Green sold land to John Putnall on October 8, 1708. The witnesses were Christopher Dawson and Thomas Graves.¹⁵

Land was transferred to Joseph Bell from James Keith. This was patented by Furnifold Green and bequeathed to Hannah, his wife, "the then wife of Furnifold Green" who later intermarried with Richard Graves. The deed was dated March 12, 1723.¹⁶

Reference to the marriage of Hannah, wife of Captain Furnefold Green, killed by the Tuscarora Indians in 1714, to Richard Graves, citizen of Craven precinct, is also seen in *Book D*, page 5, Beaufort, Carteret County, and on page 91, "Richard Graves, Surveyor, October 2, 1713, made Plat of Lots in *Point Beaufort*." This is now one of the most beautiful of the old towns of North Carolina.

Furnifold and James Green, sons of Farnefold Green I, petitioned for a resurvey of land at New Bern Council, 1756; and the petition was granted. The following was extracted from Colonial Records of North Carolina, Volume V, pages 653-654. About the year of 1707 Furnifold Green, senior, father of Furnifold and James Green, obtained a grant of 1700 acres of land . . . on the north side of Neuse River, lying between two creeks, the one called Furnifold Green's Creek and the other then called Broad Creek and now known as Smith's Creek. In 1714, he with his son, one white servant, and two negroes, were murdered on said plantation by the Indians. These Indians also shot one of the other sons through the shoulder but he escaped. The plantation, house, stock of cattle and hogs were plundered and entirely destroyed by said Indians. Before that time he had made his will and disposed of said tract of land to the petitioners and this land they have enjoyed ever since the end of the Indian War. Furnifold Green was commissioned with the rank of Captain.

The will of Furnifold Green I, made in 1711, is recorded in Book 2, page 10, of the old records of Bath County, at the North Carolina Historical Commission. He mentioned a wife, Hannah, and her daughter, Ann Smithwick, called "Daughter-in-law" and his brother, Titus Green. He made bequests to his daughters Jane and *Elizabeth* and to his sons: John, Farnifold II, James, and Thomas.

"In the name of God, Amen, I, Farnefold Green in county of Bath and Province of North Carolina, Planter, being of a sound mind and perfect memory, but seriously considering ye frailty and uncertain state of ye life at all times, especially in ye dreadful times of Almighty God's visitation by Sword and fire under which we tremble and to which do humbly submit, I do make and ordain this my last will and testament, in manner and form following, vitz: . . . Tract of land whereon my now dwelling house stands with all its buildings, improvements and appurtenances, beginning at a Live Oak, with several Forks standing at ye upper side of ye first long gutt below my house, near ye north of ye gutt being with several marks; thence running up ye River to a corner pine betwixt me . . . Christopher Dawson, Esquire . . . thence into ye woods North until three-quarters mile from ye river be completed, thence to run 3/4 mile from ye River to ye aforesaid Dawson's line. One Plantation and all my lands lying ye lower side of Broad Creek of ye north side of Neus River, near to Piney Points, and ye mouth of said River unto my son Thomas Green.

"A Plantation with a tract of land beginning at a Live Oak near ye mouth of ye gutt aforesaid, running down ye said River of Neus 3/4 mile, then across ye woods north 1/2 mile and from ye afore-

mentioned Live Oak north one mile and from thence to ye end of ye lower half mile line, with all the improvements. . . .

"Tract of land being in ye lower side of ye first wood creek, above Capt. James Beard's Creek, beginning 1/4 mile above ye Indian Landing, by computation, thence down ye said Creek 1/2 mile with all ye Privileges . . . to my son, John Green . . . to my son . . . James Green, . . . to my daughters, *Elizabeth* and Jane Green.

"A tract of land beginning at my upper corner tree on ye creek and running down ye creek to ye first branch below the Plantation whereon brother Titus Green now lives, thence to ye head line parallel ye head line across to ye aforesaid . . . Dawson's line . . . to Titus Green.

"All ye rest of my land in Green's Neck, whereon I now live, I give to my sons, Farnefold and James Green, to be divided into equal parts by a line drawn from ye Northernmost corner of John Green's land to ye, viz., the upper part to Furnefold and ye heirs . . . reserving to James egress and regress into ye woods through Furnifold's part. And, also, I give unto my son, Farnefold, one tract of land lying in Green's Point Neck on ye north side of Neus River. . . .

"I give . . . unto my daughter-in-law (step-daughter) Ann Smithwick one tract of land lying on ye north side of Neus River, called Nottingawi Points . . . 250 acres.

"I give . . . all lands not hereby before divided to my loving wife, Hannah Green.

"Lands, . . . to be given to sons when they shall be of the age of eighteen respectively.

Farnefold Green, Seal.

Executrix: Hannah Green

Witnesses: Titus Green, Edward Bredy, and Richard Fisher."

Mr. Ernest Mathews Green, attorney and author, Raleigh, North Carolina, also vice-president of the North Carolina Society of Cincinnati, is a descendant of this Green family. He stated, in a letter of October 19, 1937, that Roger Green, emigrant, and clergyman in 1653 in Eastern Virginia and North Carolina, was either the father or the uncle of Timothy Green, the father of Farnefold Green I.

The Humphrey lineage from the Green family is as follows:

Timothy Green, born about 1650. He married Anne Farneffold, born about 1656, died about 1680.

Captain Farneffold Green, born May 30, 1674, died 1714. He married Hannah Consolvo Smithwick.

Elizabeth Green, born about 1692, married May 15, 1715. She married Major Daniel Shine, born about 1690, died after 1757.

Colonel Daniel Shine, born May 10, 1729, died 1801. He married Barbara Franck, born about 1730, died about 1825.

Polly (Mary) Shine, born about 1760, died February 1829. She married George Shackelford, born January 19, 1759, died 1802.

Susan Shackelford, born about 1788. She married Whitehead D. Humphrey I, born about 1787, died 1826.

Whitehead D. Humphrey II, born January 20, 1817, died August 18, 1862. He married, May 4, 1837, Eliza Jane Sylvester, born July 23, 1819, died December 25, 1871.

George Franklin Humphrey, born December 12, 1851, died February 15, 1891. He married, February 11, 1875, Marenda Anne Thomas, born March 15, 1856, died April 11, 1934.

W. D. Humphrey, born March 5, 1876.

Farnefold Green II, brother of Elizabeth Green Shine, made his will in Craven County, North Carolina, in 1759. He married Miss Graves before 1730 and his children were James, John, Joseph, Mary, and Titus Green.

Another brother of Elizabeth, James Green, was a justice of Craven County in 1754. James Green, junior, was Clerk of Assembly, 1771-1776; went to Provincial Congress which met at Halifax, April 1776; and was Secretary of the Convention presided over by General Richard Caswell which adopted the Constitution of North Carolina. He married on October 20, 1777, Margaret (Peggy) Cogdell, daughter of Richard Cogdell, of Christ Church Parish, Craven County, North Carolina.¹⁷ The will of James Green, dated 1788, Craven County, named children: Farnefold, William, Leah, and Joseph; and Bryan Green, grandson.

Some of the references to the Green family in *Colonial Records of North Carolina*:

"Ffirnefold Green, Volume I, page 521; Ffirnefold Green's wife, Volume II, page 35; Farnefold Green asks help of Governor Spottswood of Virginia, Volume I, pages 819-20, 'Indians killing 100 persons, taking 20 to 30 persons . . . keeping watch day and night', (Letter February 16, 1711); Land Grant, Volume 4, pages 970 and

1044; Furnifold Green, Sr., in militia, Volume 22, page 315; Lt. Col. Green, Volume XI, page 797; Capt. Green, Volume V, pages 604-5, Craven County, North Carolina, Dec. 8, 1751-1754; Furn. Green, Sr., Sgt., Farn. Green, Jr.; Titus Green, Capt. of Co. under command of John Shine; Dr. Green, 1784, Volume X, page 390, Volume 17, page 167; Col. Green, 1777-1778, Volume 13, page 260."

Sources of Data:

1. F. L. Hawk, *History of North Carolina*, Volume 11, page 70; Hening's, *Statutes at Large*, page 380.
2. *Colonial Records of North Carolina*, Volume 1, pages 9, 21, 27.
3. James M. Sprunt, *Historical Publications*, Volumes 17-19.
4. *Ibid.*
5. *Ibid.*
6. *Parish Register of St. Stephen's Church, Virginia*; *Green Family Records* filed in North Carolina Historical Commission by Mary Green Jones (Mrs. Kimbrough Jones), Raleigh, North Carolina.
7. *Hathaway's Historical and Genealogical Register*, Volume II, No. 2, pages 299-302.
8. *Colonial Records of North Carolina*, Volume I, page 521.
9. *Beaufort County Court House Records*, Washington, North Carolina, Book 1, page 9.
10. *Ibid.*, Book 1, page 36.
11. *Ibid.*, Book 1, page 101.
12. *Green File* by Mary Green Jones, Historical Commission, Raleigh.
13. *Ibid.*
14. *Craven County Court Minutes, 1712-15*, at Historical Commission.
15. *Beaufort County Court House Records*, Washington, North Carolina, Book 1, page 103.
16. *Carteret County Court House*, Beaufort, North Carolina, Book D, page 86.
17. *Colonial Records of North Carolina*; *Green Family*, by Mary Green Jones, filed at North Carolina Historical Commission, Raleigh.

CHAPTER XI

SIR THOMAS FARNEFFOLD, MEMBER OF PARLIAMENT

Sir *Thomas Farneffold*, knighted December 22, 1621, was a Member of Parliament for Steyning in 1624, 1625, 1626, and from 1640 to his death in December, 1644. His eldest son was Henry. The second son, Thomas Farneffold, matriculated at Christ Church, Oxford, December 20, 1641, at the age of fifteen. At Gatewicks, Sussex County, England, on June 1, 1639, he made an interesting will; besides other bequests each of his children was to receive 200 pounds at the age of twenty-one. He mentioned his daughter, Dorothie, who married Mr. Mayer, and sons Henry, Thomas, Richard, John, Ralphe, and Edward. The will was proved December 17, 1644.¹

John Farneffold entered New College on the second of October, 1652, and received his B. A. degree on April 10, 1656. He came to Virginia before July 20, 1670. On that date he was a witness to the will of Henry Watts. On August 2, 1672, he was minister of Fairfield Parish, Northumberland County, Virginia, and was at St. Stephen's Parish, June 30, 1680, till the time of his death in 1702, having served over thirty years.²

He was twice married, it appears, for in 1672 he was reimbursed for five tithables which he had paid on the estate of Captain William Nutt, whose widow, Elizabeth, he married; and in his will he mentioned his wife, Mary, the daughter of George Brooks, of London, a merchant.³

John Farneffold was one of the founders of William and Mary College, Williamsburg, Virginia. On July 25, 1690, from James City, Virginia, he wrote the merchants of London, asking them to be among the first benefactors of that institution, being "founded and established in Virginia as a place of universal study of Divinity, Philosophy, and other Arts and Sciences." Other references are recorded of his efforts to procure subscriptions for the college. He was not only one of the founders of William and Mary College, but one of the first trustees and one of the "clerkes" named to compose the corporation in 1691. Among the other historically prominent men interested in the college and who were, also, the first trustees, were William Byrd and William Randolph.³

The will of John Farneffold is dated July 3, 1702, and was proved September 16, 1702.⁴ There are legacies (described in the will) to

daughter-in-law (probably step-daughter) Elizabeth Tarpley; bequests to son-in-law (step-son) Richard Nutt, and to Farneffold Nutt, son of Richard; and gifts to his cousin (nephew) Raleigh Travers and wife, Rebecca Travers. To the last named, John Farneffold bequeathed his wife's picture and a small cabinet of drawers. To each church in the Parish, he gave a chalice for a Communion Service, five pounds each or thereabouts, with inscriptions on them, "Ex Dona Johannes Farneffold." He requested that his executors "should find two gravestones about a yard long for himself and wife." On his gravestone he wished this inscription:

"Here lies the body of John Farneffold, minister, the son of Sir Thomas Farneffold of Gatewick, in Steyning, in the County of Sussex, England, Knight."

Other bequests mentioned in his will were these:

"I give 100 acres where I live for the maintenance of a free school and to be called 'Winchester School' for four or five poor children belonging to ye Parish and to be taught gratis and to have their dyett, lodging and washing, and when they can read the Bible and write a legible hand to dismiss them and take in more such as my executors shall think fit; and, for the benefit of the said school, I give five cows and a bull, six ewes and a ram, a cart horse and a cart and two breeding cows; and that my two mulatto girls, Frances and Lucy Murray, have a year's schooling and be free when they arrive at the age of twenty-two years, to whom I give a sow shoat each. For the further encouragement of a school master, I give dyett, bridle and saddle to ride on during his stay. The place where the school is to be erected, my will is to have it near my dwelling house, some part of which may serve for a school house until another may more conveniently be built. Item: What school books I have in my study, I leave for the benefit of ye school. Then my will is that some of my estate be sold for the maintenance of ye said school. If the school fails, which I hope it will not, give that hundred and all the rest of the land to Richard Nutt. . . . Item: My will is that Mr. Tarpley, Mr. Leo Hawson, Richard Nutt, and Edward Cole carry me to the grave, three to have guineas and Richard Nutt a gold ring. Item: To the minister who preaches my funeral sermon, my preaching gown and cassock."

"In the Visitation of Sussex, 1530 and 1633, page 166, it is said that Sir Lawrence de la Chamlor of Rodwell in the County of Sussex, Knight, married Jane, sister of Sir Thomas Farneffold of Gatewick, in Steyning, one of the Gent Pensioners."⁵

By a list of Long Parliament, of which he was a member for Steyning "borough," Sir Thomas Farneffold is recorded as dying in 1645.⁶

Mr. Ernest Mathews Green, attorney-at-law and author, formerly of New Bern, North Carolina, and for many years Register of Deeds of Craven County, North Carolina, holds a membership in the Virginia Society of Colonial Wars and is vice-president of the North Carolina Society of Cincinnati. He is a descendant of Timothy Green. In a letter dated October 19, 1937, he wrote, "I am quite satisfied that Timothy Green married Anne Farneffold." She was the daughter of the Rev. John Farneffold. She and Timothy Green had sons, Farneffold Green I and Titus Green.⁷

Thus the following:

Sir Thomas Farneffold, Knight, born about 1585, died 1645,
married Wife _____.

Rev. John Farneffold, born about 1625, died 1702. He married, Mary Brooks, daughter of George Brooks of London, (first); Elizabeth Nutt, widow (second).

Anne Farneffold, born about 1656, died about 1680. She married, Timothy Green, born about 1650.

Captain Farneffold Green, born May 30, 1674, died 1714.
He married, Hannah Consolvo Smithwick.

Elizabeth Green, born about 1692, married May 15, 1715,
Major Daniel Shine, born about 1690, died after 1757.

Colonel Daniel Shine, born May 10, 1729, died 1801. He married, Barbara Franck, born about 1730, died about 1825.

Polly (Mary) Shine, born about 1760, died February 1829.
She married George Shackelford, born January 19, 1759,
died 1802.

Susan Shackelford, born about 1788, died after 1832. She married Whitehead D. Humphrey I, born about 1787, died 1826.

Whitehead D. Humphrey II, born January 20, 1817, died August 18, 1862. He married, May 4, 1837, Eliza Jane Sylvester, born July 23, 1819, died December 25, 1871.

George Franklin Humphrey, born December 12, 1851, died February 15, 1891. He married, February 11, 1875, Marenda Anne Thomas, born March 15, 1856, died April 11, 1934.

W. D. Humphrey, born March 5, 1876.

Sources of Data:

- 1-4, 6. *William and Mary Quarterly of Virginia*, Volume 17 (1), pages 244-247; Volume 7 (1), pages 160, 161, 162; Volume 10 (2), page 161; *Virginia Historical Register*, Volume 3, page 194; *Tyler's Quarterly*, Volume 2, page 106, Volume 9, page 127, Volume 9, page 266; *Virginia Historical Magazine*, Volume 1, pages 239, 240, 244, 375, 376, 216; Volume 22, page 399, 400; Volume 24, page 109; Volume 28, pages 131, 285, Volume 34, page 288. These references are all listed in Swem's, *Virginia Historical Index* (2 Volumes).
5. *Green File*, by Mary Green Jones, North Carolina Historical Commission, Raleigh.
7. Letter to B. H. Abee.

Also under 3: "On October 17, 1683, the court ordered Mr. Peter Presly and Captain John Haynie to audit the accounts between Rev. John Farneffold and Mr. William Nutt." "Richard Nutt, the son of Captain William Nutt, whose widow married John Farneffold, named one of his sons Farneffold, as shown in his will of 1727. His other children, who left numerous descendants throughout the south, were Benjamin, Joseph, John, Richard, and Mary Nutt."

CHAPTER XII

THE CONSOLVO FAMILY OF SPANISH DESCENT

The Consolvo family located in Princess Anne County, Virginia, some time around 1660. From early records and traditions the family is of Spanish origin.¹

On the 10th of February, 1686, in Perquimans precinct, Albemarle County, North Carolina, *Laurence Gonsolvo* was a witness to the sale of a plantation of John Philpott of Yoepim River to Alexander Moore.²

In 1687 he made a will and mentioned wife and children. This was witnessed by William Privett, William Stewart, and Richard Williams.³

There was an indenture made January 3, 1689 by and between Elinor Asbim and Sarah Gonsolvo, both of Albemarle County, Perquimans precinct, North Carolina, in which Elinor Asbim bound her daughter, Elizabeth Parker, to Sarah Gonsolvo for nine years. She was to find sufficient clothes, washing, . . . and other necessaries belonging to an apprentice, and was to teach her to read and write and do all necessary things. . . .

Signed :

Witnesses :

Elinor Asbim

John Fisher

Elizabeth Parker

Thomas Houghbon

Sarah Gonsolvo⁴

In his will, made September 10, 1693, John Johnson mentioned wife Sarah and son-in-law Lawrence Consolvo.⁵

Hannah Consolvo, daughter of Lawrence Consolvo (Gonsolvo) of Perquimans precinct, married Furnifold Green.⁶ She had formerly married a Smithwick and had a daughter, Ann Smithwick. Captain Farnefold Green was killed by the Tuscarora Indians in 1714; and Hannah Consolvo (Smithwick) Green married Captain Richard Graves, Surveyor, the same year. He died in 1730.⁷

In January, 1699, at court held in the precinct of Perquimans, Albemarle County, North Carolina, Ffornefold Green acknowledged a deed of sale for a tract of land in Yoepim up ye Indian Creek to William Long. The deed is dated 1699 and can be found in North Carolina Colonial Records, Volume 1, page 521.

In his will, made 1698, Lawrence Gonsolvo mentioned only his father-in-law and mother. It was witnessed by Alice Chew, Mary

Norcum, and Sam Blanck;⁸ but in Perquimans County, North Carolina, is this joint deed:⁹

"Know all men that I, James Hogg, with Ann, my wife, and Thomas Pierce with Mary, his wife, and I *Fornyfeild Green*, with *Hannah*, my wife, for and in consideration of forty pounds received, we jointly and severally, sell to William Long of the county of Albemarle our interest in tract of land of Lawrence Consolvo, lately deceased, containing two hundred fifty acres of land lying in a Creek called Indian Creek in Yeopim River, Precinct Perquimans, County of Albemarle, Province of North Carolina. Dated August 15, 1698, and registered January, 1699.

James Long	James Hogg	Mary Pierce
Thomas Long	Ann Hogg	Fornyfeild Green
William Keeter	Thomas Pierce	Hannah Green."

There is a deed recorded in Carteret County, North Carolina, from Daniel Shine and Elizabeth Shine, his wife, to Benjamin Baldwin, land patented by Farnefold Green on November 11, 1713, and by his will given to his beloved wife, Hannah Green, and transferred by her to her beloved daughter, the said *Elizabeth Shine*. The deed was dated February 8, 1730/1.¹⁰

The Humphrey lineage through the Consolvo family comes down as follows:

Lawrence Consolvo, born about 1626, died 1687. He married Sarah ——.

Lawrence Consolvo, born about 1650, died 1698. He married Miss Johnson.

Hannah Consolvo, born about 1675, died after 1730. She married Farnefold Green, born May 30, 1674, died 1714.

Elizabeth Green, born about 1692, married May 15, 1715, Major Daniel Shine, born about 1690, died after 1757.

Colonel Daniel Shine, born May 10, 1729, died 1801. He married Barbara Franck, born about 1730, died about 1825.

Polly (Mary) Shine, born about 1760, died February 1829. She married George Shackelford, born January 19, 1759, died 1802.

Susan Shackelford, born about 1788. She married Whitehead D. Humphrey I, born about 1787, died 1826.

Whitehead D. Humphrey II, born January 20, 1817, died August 18, 1862. He married, May 4, 1837, Eliza Jane Sylvester, born July 23, 1819, died December 25, 1871.

George Franklin Humphrey, born December 12, 1851, died February 15, 1891. He married, February 11, 1875, Marenda Anne Thomas, born March 15, 1856, died April 11, 1934.

W. D. Humphrey, born March 5, 1876.

At the Elizabeth City Court House, Pasquotank County, North Carolina, there is a deed recorded from Andrew Gonsolvo, of Currituck County, and Jane Gonsolvo, wife, formerly Jane Britnell, sister of William Britnell and next of kin to said William Britnell, deceased, to William Gregory, of Pasquotank County, a plantation on the northeast side of Pasquotank River containing fifty acres of land formerly the property of Charles Grandees and transferred by him to said Britnell in 1709. The consideration was twenty-five pounds. The deed was registered July, 1722.¹¹

Charles Consolvo, mariner, of Norfolk County, Virginia, made a will on September 28, 1766 and gave negroes to the son and daughter of Charles Smyth of Princess Anne County, Virginia.¹²

A worthy representative of the Consolvo name still lives in Virginia. About him this has been written:

"Colonel Charles H. Consolvo, member of the Select Council of Norfolk, occupies a prominent place in the esteem of his fellow citizens. He was born in Norfolk, Virginia, February 9, 1871, and is a scion of a prominent old Virginia family. . . . His parents died when he was young and he was reared by his aunts who educated him at St. Johns Academy. . . . He became interested in politics before attaining his majority and has been an able representative in Norfolk life. . . . Will Rogers, famous comedian, was a close friend of Colonel Consolvo, who enjoys friendships with many others nationally prominent. . . . He is the active head of the two Consolvo Hotels in Virginia, The Monticello, in Norfolk, and The Jefferson, in Richmond, and until recently, The Belvedere, in Baltimore, Maryland, and is known as the dean of the Hotel World. . . . He is also interested in the Consolvo and Chesire Outdoor Advertising Company. . . . In 1910 Colonel Consolvo gained his title when Governor Mann, of Virginia, appointed him Paymaster General of the Virginia Militia with the rank of Colonel. In 1913, his friend Governor Eberhart of Minnesota appointed him as aide-de-camp on the Governor-General's staff with the rank of Colonel, swearing allegiance to Minnesota after Virginia."¹³

Sources of Data:

1. Letter of Charles H. Consolvo, Norfolk, Virginia, October 4, 1937.
2. Perquimans County Court House Records, Hertford, North Carolina, Book A, page 4.
3. Hathaway, *Historical and Genealogical Register*, Volume 1, page 218.
4. Perquimans County Court Records, 1688-1793, North Carolina Historical Commission, Raleigh.
5. Hathaway, *Historical and Genealogical Register*, Volume 1, No. 1, page 54.
6. *Ibid.*, Volume III, page 52, Footnote.
7. Will of Farnefold Green and Craven County Records.
8. Hathaway's *Historical and Genealogical Register*, Volume 1, page 218.
9. Perquimans County Records, Book A, No. 145, Hertford, North Carolina.
10. Carteret County Records, Book 1, page 20, at North Carolina Historical Commission, Raleigh.
11. Pasquotank County Records, Elizabeth City, North Carolina, Book A, page 293.
12. Norfolk County, Virginia, *Will Book 1*, page 172, at Portsmouth Court House.
13. Stewart's, *History of Norfolk County, Virginia*, page 1019; *American Magazine* 1925; *Coastal Topics*, December 1936.



Discover Your Family Story

Welcome, Zhorn58228 Log Out Upgrade M

[Home](#)[My Ancestry](#)[Search](#)[Family Trees](#)[Ancestry Community](#)[Learning Center](#)[Store](#)

Neutzner Family

Entries: 1525 **Updated:** Sat Aug 25 22:13:49 2001

[Index](#) | [Descendancy](#) | [Register](#) | [Download GEDCOM](#) | [Add Post-em](#)

- *ID:* I1219
- *Name:* Emmet HANNON
- *Sex:* M
- *Note:* Emmet adopted Macille (Mabel's child from the first marriage)

Suggested Next S
Search OneWorldTree
[HANNON, Emmet](#)



Included with this search

- View multiple generations
- Change tree view to get the look you want
- View supporting information, i.e., census images
- View alternate information
- Anonymously contribute to this tree

Marriage 1 Mabel Peckman Eckman

Children

1. [Macille Mary Olinger HANNON](#) b: 27 OCT 1914

Herman Joseph David O'Donnell b: 10 Oct 1913 d: 24 Nov 1974
Ferguson Kern Co. CA
OMaha, NE Seneca, EF

[Index](#) | [Descendancy](#) | [Register](#) | [Download GEDCOM](#) | [Add Post-em](#)

[Printer Friendly Version](#)

[Search Ancestry](#)

[Search AWT](#)

[Join Ancestry.com Today!](#)
[Corporate Info](#) | [Affiliate Program](#) | [PRIVACY STATEMENT](#) | [Contact Us](#)

 Copyright © 1998-2006, MyFamily.com Inc. – [Terms and Conditions](#)

• 1907-1911 16

Who's Who in Omaha - 1928

HARDING

HANIGHEN, John J., pres.treas. J.J. Hanighen Co. Home: 327 So. 37th St.

HANSCH, Louis E., physician. Home: 6524 No. 24th St. Office: 736 Med. Arts Bldg.

HANLEY, James Hugh, lawyer. b. O'Neill, Holt Co., Neb., July 4, 1881; s. Dennis and Mary Hanley. (Father b. May 1, 1841, Eskey, County Sligo, Ireland; d. O'Neill, July 10, 1927; farmer, came to Am. 1855, to O'Neill 1877, as one of the founders of the O'Neill colony where he homesteaded. Mother b. Eskey, Oct. 5, 1847.) Ed. LL.D., Creighton U., 1910; att. George Town U., Washington, D.C., 1912. M. May Josephine O'Brien (b. Limerick, Ireland), Oct. 28, 1913, Omaha. Ch. James Francis, 14; John Joseph, 12; Thomas O'Brien, 9. Democrat. Sec. for late Congressman C. C. Lobeck 1911-19. Federal prohibition dir. for Neb. 1920-21. Candidate for Congress on Democratic ticket 1922. Mem. of all active Democratic clubs in Omaha and Neb. Omaha resident 22 years. Admitted to the practice of law in state, federal and the Supreme Court of the U.S. Engaged in the general practice of law. Roman Catholic. Mem. St. Cecilia's Cathedral. Mem. Am., Neb. State and Douglas Co. Bar Assns. Com. Law League of Am. Red Cross. Salvation Army. Cham. of Com. Ak-Sar-Ben. Elk. K. of C. Creighton Alumni Assn. Clubs: Athletic Field, Concord. Home: 4160 Cuming St. Office: 1515 City Nat. Bank Bldg.

HANNA, Scott C., v-pres. Graham-Paige Co. Home: 678 No. 58th St.

HANNON, Emmet, lawyer. b. Omaha, Douglas Co., Neb., Mar. 21, 1891; s. Daniel and Margaret (O'Neill) Hannon. (Father b. Parnell, Iowa, June 4, 1859; paving contractor. Mother b. Iowa City, Iowa, Oct. 2, 1868.) Ed. St. Ambrose Col., Davenport, Iowa; Creighton U., Col. of Law., LL.B., 1914. Mem. debating soc., U. band and



EMMET HANNON
Photo by Heyn

orchestra. Pres. freshman class, Gamma Gamma. M. Mabel Mae Eckman (b. Kansas City, Mo., July 19, 1892) Mar. 21, 1914, Omaha. Ch. Macille, 13. Democrat. Youngest justice of the peace in Neb. at 21 years of age. Omaha resident 37 years. b. Eckman Chemical Co. Admitted to practice May 1, 1914, Omaha. Roman Catholic. Mem. St. Peters Church. 1st Lt. Inf.; trial judge advocate, 10th Div., World War. Mem. Am. Legion. Elk. Club. Athletic. Home: 826 So. 38th Ave. Office: 1158 No. 16th St.

HANSEN, Albert E., sec. Walrath & Sher. Home: 1618 So. 35th St.

HANSEN, Axel T., treas. Neb. Bridge Supply Co. Home: 5019 Chicago St.

HANSEN, Christian C., chairman board of director, Hansen Investment Co. Home: 117 Underwood Ave.

HANSEN, Fred C., prop. Banner Laundry Co. Home: 791 So. 22nd St.

HANSEN, Howard Elmer, clergyman; b. Danneborg, Howard Co., Neb., Mar. 13, 1900; s. Chris and Anne Kate (Johnson) Hansen. (Father b. Vandrup, Denmark, Dec. 31, 1857; farmer; Danish ancestry, came to Am. 1879. Mother b. Harats, Nartbottens Lane, Sweden, July 24, 1867; d. Danneborg, Howard Co., Neb., July 21, 1927; Swedish ancestry, came to Am. 1882.) Ed. Danneborg H.S., 1917; grad. Omaha U., Creighton Col. of Pharmacy. Alt. Omaha Theol. Sem. Valedictorian. H.S. Theol. Sem., 1927. H. Emma Eunice Nachtigal (b. Fairfax, Gregory Co., So. Dak., Sept. 30, 1889) Omaha, Aug. 30, 1924. Republican. Resident of Omaha 6 years. Druggist 3 years in Danneborg, Neb., and Norfolk, Neb. Now pastor Park Forest Presbyt. Church. Ordained Apr. 1927. Home: 1515 Kayan St.

HANSEN, J.H., prop. Hansen Packard Co. Home: 722 So. 32nd St.

HANSEN, Lewis W., treas.mgr. Alamito Dairy Co. Home: 2204 Maple St.

HANSEN, Martin, sec.treas. Douglas Coffee Co. Home: 5023 Hamilton St.

HANSEN, Theodore Allen, field engineer; b. Rockwell City, Calhoun Co., Iowa Oct. 25, 1903; s. Andrew Hansen. (Father of Swedish ancestry. Mother of Norwegian ancestry.) Ed. Rockwell City H.S., 1922. B.S. in E.E., Iowa State Col., 1927. Adelante, Republican. Resident of Omaha 1 year. Field engineer, outstate dept., Neh Power Co. Congregationalist. Mem. Alpha Sigma Delta, Y.M.C.A. Ames Alumni Assn. Home: 829 Park Ave. Office: 830 Electric Bldg., S.E. 17th and Harney Sts.

HANSEN, Thorwald J., prop. Hansen Investment Co. Home: 210 No. 55th St.

HANSON, Harold Axel, executive; b. Chicago, Cook Co., Ill., July 8, 1903; s. Axel and Hilma Marie (Carlberg) Hanson. (Father b. Stockholm, Sweden, Sept. 13, 1872; d. Genoa, Nance Co., Neb., Oct. 23, 1921; farmer; came to Am. 1873; home-steaded in Platte Co. Mother b. Sept. 19, 1876.) Ed. Loomis pub. schools, Chicago; grad. Genoa H.S. 1917; U. of Neb., 1921.



HAROLD AXEL HANSON
Photo by Heyn

23-24. Alpha Sigma Phi. Democrat. Resident of Omaha 4 years. Farmers' State Bank, Genoa, May 30, 1921, Sept. 15, 1923. Asst. cashier and clerk, State Banking Dept., Sept. 15, 1923, Feb. 15, 1925. Omaha Trust Co. asst. to buyer of bonds, Feb. 15, 1925, Mar. 1, 1926; mgr. municipal buying dept., Mar. 1, 1926 to date. Mem. Methodist Episcopal Church. Junior Cham. of Com. Mason. Clubs: Country Night. Home: 5010 California St. Office: Omaha Trust Co., 17th & Farnam Sts.

HANSSON, Yalmar, automobile salesman; b. Techomatorp, Sweden, Aug. 15, 1894; s. Per and Mathilda (Johnson) Hansson. (Father b. Sweden, Aug. 31, 1858; supt.

govt. railroads in Sweden on the Techomatorp-Billesholmes Gruva; descended from a line of farmers and soldiers. Mother b. Sweden, Aug. 21, 1862; d. Kagerod, Sweden, Mar. 29, 1921.) Ed. H.S. and col. in Sweden. Sharpshooter. I cl. won gold medal in Sweden, 1913. M. Elba Louise Soder (b. Ceresco, Neb., Mar. 29, 1899; parents pioneer settlers in Saunders Co. Father is dir. of Farmers & Merchants Bank of Ceresco) Ceresco, June 29, 1920. Ch. Wallace Elmer (b. July 23, 1921). Wayne Henry (b. May 19, 1923). Independent. Omaha resident 8 years. Spent 7 years in Detroit building automobiles for the Packard Motor Co., Dodge Brothers Co. and others. Started selling automobiles in Omaha Oct. 1922. Mem. Trinity Lutheran Church. Mem. The Chevrolet 72 Car Club, an organization of Chevrolet leading retail salesmen of the world. Vikings. Mem. P.T.A., Lutheran Brotherhood. Home: 3019 No. 48th St.

HARBOR, Raleigh W., sec.treas. Shedd Investment Co. Home: 3003 Dewey Ave.

HARDING, George Elmer, manufacturer; b. LaPorte, Iowa, Feb. 8, 1872; s. Hiram and Elizabeth (Frundt) Harding. (Father b. Jan. 18, 1848; resides in Eugene, Ore.; building contractor, Penn. Dutch descent on the father's side. Mother b. Germany, Mar. 5, 1846; d. Omaha, Jan. 8, 1902; her father's family came to Am. when she was 9 years of age.) M. Anna Caldon (b. Villisca, Iowa, Mar. 6, 1874; Irish descent) Omaha, Jan. 25, 1898. Republican. Omaha resident 37 years. Entered the grocery and meat business at 24th & Q Sts., May 15, 1898; sold out after 6 years. In the grocery business at 13th & Vinton Sts., 7 years; in the produce business 14 months and the coal business 15 years; has sold building material 5 years, and is the owner and mgr. of the Harding Fuel & Supply Co. Christian. Mem. South Omaha Merchants' Assn. Neb. Concrete Products Assn. Building Material Dealers' Assn. Retail Credit Men's Assn. M.W.A. Home: 2744 So. 13th St. Office: 28th and J Sts.

HARDING, Jesse McMillan, manufacturer; b. Wisner, Cuming Co., Neb., Aug. 20, 1887; s. Charles and Oneta (McMillan) Harding. (Father b. Pike Co., Penn., Mar. 6, 1859; pres. Harding Cream Co.; Am. ancestry. Mother b. Mechanicsville, Iowa, June 26, 1863; d. Norfolk, Neb., Dec. 31, 1891; A.B., Vassar Col., 1884; Am. ancestry.) Ed. A.M., Yale, 1909. Phi Beta Kappa. Phi Gamma Delta. M. Agnes Miriam



JESSE McMILLAN HARDING

Burkley (b. Omaha, Aug. 9, 1889; Am. ancestry) Oct. 16, 1912, Omaha. Ch. Charles II; Frank Burkley; Mary Antoinette; John McMillan; William Lawrence; Robert; Ann Burkley. Republican. Resident of Omaha 28 years. Now sec. Harding Cream Co. Mem. St. Cecilia's Church. Student F.A. Officers' Training School, Louisville. Mem. Am. Legion. Cham. of Com. Rotary Club. Pres. Omaha Symphony Orchestra Soc. Y.M.C.A. Clubs: University, Omaha, Country. Home: 120 So. 38th Ave. Office: 8th and Harney Sts.

The screenshot shows a web page from Genealogy.com. At the top, there's a banner for "Family Tree Maker" with the tagline "#1 selling family history software". Below the banner, there are links for "LEARNING CENTER", "COMMUNITY", "MY GENEALOGY.COM", "SEARCH", "SHOP", and "CART". On the right side of the header, there's a yellow box labeled "Me" and a "Jump to Forum" link. Below the header, there are links for "Chat", "Daily Search", "My GenForum", "Community Standards", and "Terms of Service". To the right of these links is a "Go" button. The main content area has a title "Home: Surnames: Henly Family Genealogy Forum". Below the title are three green links: "Post Followup", "Return to Message Listings", and "Print Message". The main message is titled "Elizabeth HENBY (Henly)/Henry LAMB 1697" and is posted by "Pam Hatch" on "August 07, 1998 at 15:46:41". It has 64 messages and 206 attachments. The message content discusses the marriage of Elizabeth HENBY to Henry LAMB around 1726.

Can anyone confirm the marriage of Elizabeth HENBY (Henly) to **Henry LAMB** abt. 1726? Elizabeth was the daughter of John HENBY and Judith ATTAWAY who married on July 1, 1688 in Perquimans Co., NC. Their children were born in Perquimans also: John abt. 1689; Mary abt. 1691; Miriam abt. 1693; Jesse abt. 1695; and Elizabeth abt. 1697. My source for this information has no documentation because he found it on the IGI at his local FHC. He informed me that the sons of John HENBY changed their surname to HENLY/HENLEY when they were grown. Thank you for your help!!!

Followups:

[Click here to post a followup message](#)

[Post Followup](#) [Return to Message Listings](#) [Print Message](#)

<http://genforum.genealogy.com/henly/messages/64.html>

Search this forum:

Find all of the words

Search all of GenForum:

Proximity matching

[Agreement of Use](#)
[Link to GenForum](#)
[Add Forum](#)

[Add this forum to My GenForum](#)

[Home](#) | [Help](#) | [About Us](#) | [Biography.com](#) | [HistoryChannel.com](#) | [Site Index](#) | [Jobs](#) | [Privacy](#) | [Affiliat](#)

© Copyright 1996-2002, Genealogy.com, LLC. All rights reserved.

Family Group Record

[Download GEDCOM](#)

FamilySearch™ Ancestral File v4.19

Husband's NameJohn HENBY (AFN:1FZD-ORB)[Pedigree](#)**Born:** Abt 1664 **Place:** , Perquimans, North Carolina, United States**Married:** Abt 1688 **Place:** , , North Carolina, United States**Father:****Mother:****Wife's Name**Judith ATTAWAY (AFN:1FZD-0SJ)[Pedigree](#)**Born:** Abt 1668 **Place:** , Perquimans, North Carolina**Married:** Abt 1688 **Place:** , , North Carolina, United States**Father:****Mother:****Children****1. Sex Name**F Mary HENBY (AFN:2012-HGW)[Pedigree](#)**Born:** Abt 1691 **Place:** , Perquimans, North Carolina, United States**2. Sex Name**F Miriam HENBY (AFN:2012-HH4)[Pedigree](#)**Born:** Abt 1693 **Place:** , Perquimans, North Carolina, United States**3. Sex Name**M Jesse HENBY (AFN:2012-HJB)[Pedigree](#)**Born:** Abt 1695 **Place:** , Perquimans, North Carolina, United States**4. Sex Name**F Elizabeth HENBY (AFN:2012-HKJ)[Pedigree](#)**Born:** Abt 1697 **Place:** , Perquimans, North Carolina, United States**5. Sex Name**M John HENBY (AFN:1FZD-0TQ)[Pedigree](#)**Born:** 1689 **Place:** , Perquimans, North Carolina, United States

© 1999-2002 by Intellectual Reserve, Inc. All rights reserved. English approval: 3/1999
Use of this site constitutes your acceptance of these [Conditions of Use](#) (last updated: 3/22/1999).
[Privacy Policy](#) (last updated: 10/12/2001). 30 <http://www.familysearch.org> v.2.5.0

Descendants of John Henby

Generation No. 1

1. JOHN¹ HENBY was born 1664 in Perquimans, North Carolina. He married JUDITH ATTAWAY 1688 in Perquimans, North Carolina. She was born Abt. 1668 in North Carolina.

More About JOHN HENBY and JUDITH ATTAWAY:

Marriage: 1688, Perquimans, North Carolina

Children of JOHN HENBY and JUDITH ATTAWAY are:

- 2. i. JOHN² HENBY, b. 1689, Perquimans County, North Carolina.
- ii. MARY HENBY, b. Abt. 1691, Perquimans County, North Carolina.
- iii. MIRIAM HENBY, b. Abt. 1693, Perquimans County, North Carolina.
- iv. JESSE HENBY, b. Abt. 1695, Perquimans County, North Carolina.
- v. ELIZABETH HENBY, b. Abt. 1697.

Generation No. 2

2. JOHN² HENBY (*JOHN¹*) was born 1689 in Perquimans County, North Carolina. He married HANNAH DORMAN 24 Sep 1714 in Perquimans, North Carolina, daughter of RICHARD DORMAN and ANN ATWOOD. She was born 30 Mar 1695 in Pasquotank County, North Carolina.

More About JOHN HENBY and HANNAH DORMAN:

Marriage: 24 Sep 1714, Perquimans, North Carolina

Children of JOHN HENBY and HANNAH DORMAN are:

- 3. i. JOHN³ HENBY, b. Abt. 1711, Perquimans County, North Carolina.
- ii. JAMES HENBY, b. Abt. 1713, Perquimans County, North Carolina; d. Feb 1802.
- iii. SOLOMON HENBY, b. Abt. 1715.
- 4. iv. HANNAH HENBY, b. Abt. 1717, Perquimans County, North Carolina.
- v. JOSEPH HENBY, b. Abt. 1717.
- vi. MARY HENBY, b. Abt. 1719.
- 5. vii. ELIZABETH HENBY, b. Abt. 1721; d. 11 May 1762, North Carolina.
- viii. SYLVANUS HENBY, b. Abt. 1723, Perquimans County, North Carolina.

Generation No. 3

3. JAMES³ HENBY (*JOHN², JOHN¹*) was born Abt. 1713 in Perquimans County, North Carolina, and died Feb 1802. He married ELIZABETH ANDERSON 01 Sep 1738 in Perquimans County, North Carolina, daughter of JOHN ANDERSON and ELIZABETH NICHOLSEN. She was born 17 Oct 1722 in Perquimans County, North Carolina.

More About JAMES HENBY and ELIZABETH ANDERSON:

Marriage: 01 Sep 1738, Perquimans County, North Carolina

Children of JAMES HENBY and ELIZABETH ANDERSON are:

- i. MARY⁴ HENBY, b. 1739, Perquimans County, North Carolina; d. 06 Feb 1791, Randolph County, North Carolina; m. JOSEPH FARMER, 05 May 1757, Pasquotank County, North Carolina; b. Abt. 1734, Craven County, North Carolina.


[HOME](#) [SEARCH](#) [SHARE](#) [LIBRARY](#) [Sign On | Register | Site Map | Help](#)
WHERE
GENERATIONS
MEET[Search for
Ancestors](#)[Research
Guidance](#)[Research
Helps](#)[Web
Sites](#)[Family History
Library Catalog](#)

Family Group Record

[Search Results](#) | [Download GEDCOM](#)

Husband's Name

Eugene Marion HORTON (AFN:20D1-X2N)

[Pedigree](#)

Born: 15 Apr 1854 **Place:** , Clinton, Ia

Died: 15 Apr 1934 **Place:** Evanston

(Married 24 Dec 1881 Clinton Co., IA)

Father: Gabriel H. HORTON (AFN:20D1-X08)

[Family](#)

Mother: Mary J. (G.) PACK (AFN:20D1-X1G)

Wife's Name

Matilda Jane Jennie BECKNER (AFN:20D1-XBB)

[Pedigree](#)

Born: 6 Apr 1861 **Place:** <, , Va>

Died: 24 Jun 1948 **Place:** New Providence, , Ri

Father: George BECKNER (AFN:20D1-XJK)

[Family](#)

Mother: Ruth MOON (AFN:20D1-XKR)

Children

1. Sex Name

F Mable H. HORTON (AFN:20D1-XCJ)

[Pedigree](#)

Born: Abt. 1896 **Place:** <Saratoga, , Wy>

2. Sex Name

F Marion H. HORTON (AFN:20D1-XDQ)

[Pedigree](#)

Born: Abt. 1898 **Place:** <Saratoga, , Wy>

3. Sex Name

F Florence H. HORTON (AFN:20D1-XFX)

[Pedigree](#)

Born: Abt. 1900 **Place:** <Saratoga, , Wy>

4. Sex Name

F Margaret H. HORTON (AFN:20D1-XG5)

[Pedigree](#)

Born: Abt. 1902 **Place:** <Saratoga, , Wy>

223 So 35, Ave

Omaha Nebr

John Burden died Apr 18, 1938



Mrs. Jennie Norton

Yoder,
Wyo.

Box 174 -

Ellin McNamee

My Dear Aunt Jennie: - I've tried for
2 days to write you - was just so up-
set I couldn't! We buried Dad yesterday
Tue. Apr. 19, at 1:00 P.M. He died early Mon
A.M. at 1:40 - He just slept on and on
and was not conscious when he passed
on. Ellwin & I had seen him at 2:30
pm afternoon - He was in a Coma, and
I told Ellwin then he was nearly gone.
It does not seem possible that it is so.
He looked ~~so~~ nice and peaceful - after
all the intense suffering - I suppose
we should not wish him back - but
I don't seem used to realize that:
he's really gone. We had a very quiet
simple funeral as nearly as we could
as he would have had it. Only the
relatives ^{and} a few of his friends. 5 of the
 pallbearers were of our own family & one
friend. He had expressed that wish
some time ago. [His 2 son in laws (meals + my husband)
" 2 grand sons (my 2 boys)
" my brother in law on father side -
a friend who played cards with him

Now, we are trying to find a place to move to as we have to vacate this house - after 17 yrs. - This house is to be remodeled + sold. so it's always something!

Please try and continue to keep in touch with me - for I feel that at least, you are all I've left of Dad. and you were so dear to him. He never got to read or rather hear your last letter - as last Fri. when I took it over - he only knew me at intervals & he kept thinking he was going somewhere, away from Omaha.

If there's anything you'd like to know that I can tell you - just ask me.

It's late - I'm tired - and I just got home from work - and all afternoon, I unsuccessfully looked for a house.

Lots of love - always & ans soon - Gougey your niece

Blanche

Wed Eve - Apr 20

JUL 13 1977

Dear Sir:

I was wondering if you might be able to help me find a distant relative that lived in Seattle, Washington in the 1940's and the 1950's.

It is possible that this person has died a few years ago. The only information that I have on her is the following:

Dr. Roberta Wimer-Ford
Osteopathic Physician
Shafer Building
Seattle, Washington

On the letter under the address was typed the following.
434-17 Ave North, 8-4-1948.

Any help that you can give me in this matter would be greatly appreciated.

Thank you,

We have made several inquiries. The general impression Zandra Horn
is that she passed away many Zandra Horn
years ago. I suggest you inquire American Osteopathic Association
712 East Ohio Street Chicago, Illinois 60601
you might also try the Little King County Health Department which may
have a death certificate.
Date Warneke

Beckner Notes

Horton, Marion

born:

married: Russell Kletzing -1910 - Co. K Co. IL - b-4 Sip 1892
Charles Brader Norwood Park, IL

Died: 6 Jun 1994 Sacramento, CA

father: Eugene Horton

mother: Melinda Virginia (Jenny) Beckner

d. 31 Oct 1969

Beverly Hills, LA Co Ca

1. Kletzing, Eugene

born: 1918 w/y 6-18-1918

married:

died:

2. Hroan Elizbaeth

born: 1920

married: Roy O. Petersen 1940 - d. Jul 1970 LA
Gordon E. Petersen (1-10-15-1977 LA City)
Derr

died:

3. Marion

born: 1924

married: John P. Matlin

died:

2008-911 Lenore Pl

El Cerrito, Ca

4. Russell R.

born: 1906

married: Ruth S.

died:

2008-4604 Briarwood Dr
Soe, CA 95891

(named)
Methodist

1917 - W.W.I
1920 - Madison Co MT
1930 - Fresno Co CA

Crook County WY
Minister

Number 1 on this chart
is the same person
as No. ____ on
Chart No. ____

			16	AFN:
			8	
		B:	AFN:	
		M:		17 AFN:
4 George HODGSON-----		D:		18 AFN:
B:06 Jan 1701 AFN:30XJ-XJ				
Ireland?				
M:21 Feb 1729				
Wilmington, New Castle, DE	9			
D:1774	B:	AFN:	19	
Guilford Co., NC				AFN:
2 John HODGSON (HODSON)-----		D:		20 AFN:
B:4 Aug 1731 AFN:30XJ-T1				
(Prob) Chester, PA				
M:7 May 1754				
Rowan, NC				
D:1804				
Guilford, NC				21 AFN:
5 Mary THATCHER-----		M:		AFN:
B:ABT 1708 AFN:30XJ-ZP		D:		22 AFN:
Birmingham, Chester, PA				
D:				
NC				
10 Johnathon THATCHER-----				
B:	AFN:			
11 Hannah DICKS-----				
B:	AFN:	23		
D:				AFN:
1 George HODGSON (HODSON)-----				
B:6 Jan 1763 AFN:30QXL-M8				
New Garden Mm, Guilford, NC				
M:16 Nov 1784				
D:				24 John MILLS-----
Ann MARIS-----				AFN:5CV7-FS
Spouse AFN:				
6 Thomas MILLS-----				25 Sarah HARROLD-----
B:1709 AFN:30XK-0T				AFN:5CV7-G0
Chester, PA				
M:18 Jan 1730				
Hopewell Mm, Frederick, VA	13 Miss WRIGHT?-----			
D:10 Sep 1793	B:1690? AFN:5CV7-DM	27		
Guilford Mm, Rowan, NC				AFN:
3 Mary MILLS-----		D:		28 AFN:
B:4 Dec 1737 AFN:30XJ-V6				
D:AFT 1773				
14 Richard HARROLD-----				
B:ABT 1690 AFN:5CTR-WB				
D:BEF. 1730				
7 Elizabeth HARROLD-----				29 AFN:
B:10 Mar 1711 AFN:30XK-11				
(Of) Chester, PA				
D:9 Sep 1771				
Guilford Co., NC				
15 Mary BEALS-----				30 John BEALS-----
B:24 Feb 1692 AFN:5CTR-XH				AFN:
Chester Co., PA				
D:AFT 1730				31 Mary CLAYTON-----
				AFN:

HUSBAND'S											
Name (in full) <u>George Hodgson</u>			Place <u>of Highland Co., Ohio</u>			Name (in full) <u>George Hodgson</u>			Place <u>Mary Nixon</u>		
Birth <u>abt 1784</u>			Place <u>Place</u>			Birth <u>1784</u>			Place <u>Place</u>		
*Chr. <u></u>			Place <u></u>			*Chr. <u></u>			Place <u></u>		
Death <u></u>			Place <u></u>			Death <u></u>			Place <u></u>		
Burial <u></u>			Place <u></u>			Burial <u></u>			Place <u></u>		
Father <u>John Hodgson</u>			Mother† <u>MARY</u>			Father <u>John Hodgson</u>			Mother† <u>MARY</u>		
Married <u>1 Mar 1809</u>			Place <u>Clinton Co., Ohio</u>			Married <u>1 Mar 1809</u>			Place <u>Clinton Co., Ohio</u>		
Former wife* (if any)						Former wife* (if any)					
WIFE											
Birth <u>MARY NIXON</u>			Place <u>of Clinton Co., Ohio</u>			Birth <u>abt 1788</u>			Place <u>Place</u>		
*Chr. <u></u>			Place <u>Place</u>			*Chr. <u></u>			Place <u>Place</u>		
Death <u></u>			Place <u></u>			Death <u></u>			Place <u></u>		
Burial <u></u>			Place <u></u>			Burial <u></u>			Place <u></u>		
Father <u>Pierce Nixon</u>			Mother† <u>Penenah</u>			Father <u>Pierce Nixon</u>			Mother† <u>Penenah</u>		
Former husband (if any)						Former husband (if any)					
CHILDREN											
Sex <u>M</u> List each child (whether living or dead) in order of birth			WHEN BORN			WHERE BORN			State or Country		
F For Wife			Day Mo. Yr.			Town County			Day		
Genalogical Data for Husband											
Date of Birth											
Date of Death											
Relationship of Family Representative to Husband											
WIFE			BAPTIZED			ENDOWED			SEALED		
Baptized <u>18 MAR 1959</u>			(Date) <input checked="" type="checkbox"/>			(Date) <input type="checkbox"/>			To Parents Date & Temple		
Endowed <u>3 SEP 1959</u>											
Sealed to Husband <u>21 JAN 1959</u>											
Relil <u>relil</u>											
RELATIONSHIP OF FAMILY REPRESENTATIVE TO WIFE											
Relationship of Family Representative to Wife											
Am. 25 Vol. 5 P. 246.											
TEAPlE ORDINANCE DATA											
HUSBAND			HUSBAND			Baptized			18 MAR 1959		
Baptized			Baptized			Endowed			12 AUG 1959		
Endowed			Endowed			Sealed to Husband			21 JAN 1959		
Relil			Relil								
REMARKS											
When applicable, indicate which child is ancestor of Family Representative by placing "X" in front of name.											
Place Additional General and Personal Data on Reverse Side											
Copyright Joseph Fielding Smith, Church Recorder, Printed in U.S.A.											
15											

HUSBAND JOHN HODGSON *

Birth 4 Aug. 1721 Place.....
 Chr.
 Death
 Burial
 Father George Hodgson *
 Mar. 7 May 1754 Place.....
 Other Hus. (if any)
 Place.....

Name (in full) John Hodgson
 Name record obtained? Early Wives
 George Hodgson and his descendants
 by Eli and Zina Hodgson Pub.
 1325 Chap 1 Part 11

Where was information shown on this HUSBAND'S

family record obtained?
 George Hodgson and his descendants
 by Eli and Zina Hodgson Pub.

TEMPLE ORDINANCE DATA

HUSBAND: 14 APR 1945
 Baptised
 Endowed
 Heir
 Relationship of Heir 4 R.F.SON.

WIFE: 8 MAY 1946
 Baptised
 Endowed
 Sealed to Husband Lester Bernard Hodgeson
 Heir
 Relationship of Heir 4 E.G.SON.

Name and address of person submitting
 this sheet: c/o Dr. C. E. Hyatt
 Lester B. Hodgeson
 835 Lincoln St.
 Galliaburg, T.H.
 Northern States Mission
 Stake - Callesburg Branch
 Ward

WIFE MARY MILLS Birth 4 Dec. 1737 Place of Pennsylvania and North Carolina
 Chr.
 Death
 Burial
 Father
 Other Wives (if any)
 Place.....

Male or Fe- male	CHILDREN (Give names in full in order of birth)		WHEN BORN Day Mo. Yr.	WHERE BORN Town County	State or County Carolina	DIED Day Mo. Yr.	MARRIED Date To	BAPTIZED Date To	ENDOWED Date To	SEAL TO WIFE
	M	I								
M	1	X Thomas Hodgson *	21 Feb. 1756	Greensboro, Guilford,	North Carolina	10 Aug. 1795	To Patience Dillon	8 MAY 1948	12 OCT 1948	
F	2	Sarah Hodgson	14 Oct. 1757	"	"		Date To Joseph Lovet	6 MAY 1948	15 OCT 1948	
M	3	John Hodgson *	28 June 1759	"	"		Date To Sarah Johnson	8 MAY 1948	12 OCT 1948	
F	4	Ruth Hodgson	10 Mar. 1761	"	"		Date To Ruth	8 MAY 1948	15 OCT 1948	
M	5	George Hodgson	6 Jan. 1763	"	"		Date To	8 MAY 1948	12 OCT 1948	
M	6	Jonathan Hodgson	10 Mar. 1765	"	"		Date To	8 MAY 1948	12 OCT 1948	
M	7	Hur Hodgson	16 May 1767	"	"		Date To Elizabeth Stanborough	8 MAY 1948	12 OCT 1948	
F	8	Mary Hodgson	9 May 1769	"	"		Date To Francis Hester	8 MAY 1948	15 OCT 1948	
M	9	Solomon Hodgson	31 Mar. 1771	"	"		Date To	8 MAY 1926	12 OCT 1948	
M	10	Joseph Hodgson	13 Aug. 1773	"	"		Date To	8 MAY 1948	12 OCT 1948	
	11						Date To	2 May 1948		
	12						Date To			
	13						Date To			
	14						Date To			
	15						Date To			

HUSBAND	GEORGE HODGSON	Place	Guilford Co., North Carolina
Birth	1701	Place	
Chr.			
Death			
Burial			
Father			
Other Wives (if any)			
WIFE	MARY THATCHER *	Place	
Birth	abt. 1712	Place	Pennsylvania
Chr.			
Death			
Burial			
Father			
Other Hus. (if any)			

Where was information shown on this family record obtained? N. C. 12 - Family Records			
Place	Place	Place	Place
Place	Place	Place	Place
Place	Place	Place	Place
Heir	Relationship of Heir	2 g.g.son.	
WIFE	MARY THATCHER *	Place	
Birth	abt. 1712	Place	
Chr.			
Death			
Burial			
Father			
Other Hus. (if any)			

HUSBAND'S Name (in Full) George Hodgson Mary Thatcher			
HUSBAND:	14 APR 1945		
Baptized	2 SEP 1943		
Endowed	2 SEP 1943		
Heir	Elihu Hiatt		
Relationship of Heir	2 g.g.son.		
WIFE:	James Elihu Hiatt		
Baptized	23 APR 1945		
Endowed	21 JUN 1946		
Sealed-to Husband	9 SEP 1950		
Heir	Elihu Hiatt		
Relationship of Heir	2 g.g.son.		

TEMPLE ORDINANCE DATA			
HUSBAND:	14 APR 1945		
Baptized	2 SEP 1943		
Endowed	2 SEP 1943		
Sealed-to Husband	9 SEP 1950		
Heir	Elihu Hiatt		
Relationship of Heir	2 g.g.son.		

Name and address of person submitting this sheet:	Name and address of person submitting this sheet:			
	James Elihu Hiatt	Rt. 1 Box. 1053	Modesto, California	Stake Sacramento
WIFE	MARY THATCHER *	Place	Place	Place
Birth	abt. 1712	Place	Pennsylvania	
Chr.				
Death				
Burial				
Father				
Other Hus. (if any)				
CHILDREN (Give names in full in order of birth)	WHEN BORN	WHERE BORN	State or Country	MARRIED
W	Day Mo. Yr.	Town	Day Month	Yr.
M	1 John Hodgson or Hodson *	4 Aug. 1731 of	North Carolina	7 May 1754
F	2 Sarah Hodgson or Hodson	1733 "	" " 31 Mar. 1817	Date 22 Apr. 1752 To John Hiatt
F	3X Susannah Hodgson or Hodson *	1735 "	" " 8 Sept. 1782	Date 20 Feb. 1754 To William Hiatt
M	4 George Hodgson or Hodson *	1737 "	" " 1 Jan. 1808	Date 27 Nov. 1764 To Rachel Oldham
L	5 Robert Hodgson *	11 Mar. 1738 "	" " 12 Apr. 1813	Date 1758 To Rachel Mills *
M	6 Joseph Hodgson or Hodson *	1740 "	" " 1829	Date 1765 To Margaret * Elihu Hiatt
7				Date To
8				Date To
9				Date To
10				Date To
11				Date To
12				Date To
13				Date To
14				Date To
15				To

*The
Guilford
Genealogist*

*Published by
The Guilford County Genealogical Society
of
N.C.*

*Summer
1982*

Vol. 9 No. 4

Number 18

THE MANLOVE FAMILY

(The early part of the lineage of the Manlove family is taken from a couple of family histories and some other printed sources I have researched--I've also checked other records that seem to corroborate the lineage.)

The immigrant was Marke Manlove, who was probably born about 1620 in Wales. According to the book, *Old Somerset On The Eastern Shore Of Maryland*, p. 451, he was living in Northampton County, Virginia, in April 1659. By January 1665 he was living in the Pocomoke section of Somerset County, Maryland, when he patented 900 acres of land on the Pocomoke River, three 300-acre parcels of land bearing the names Tearsee, Pinmore, and Sonne's Choice. He was married twice, first to a Hannah (?), second to an Elizabeth (?). The following are thought to be his children.

1. John, m. 1st Ann (?), who d. 1670-71; 2nd Aug. 9, 1672 Elizabeth Lee.
2. Mary, m. Nov. 23, 1661 Thomas Gille (Gilley, Gillis)
3. Ann.
4. Thomas, m. July 30, 1667 Jane Dillimas (Delmas, De Lamas)
5. Hannah m. 1667 John Marrett
6. Abia (Abijah) m. John Parramore.
7. Mark, m. Apr. 5, 1672 Elizabeth Greene
8. Elizabeth m. 1666 William Greene
9. Christopher
10. William (of whom further)
11. George
12. Luke
13. Percy (Peercy, Peerse) m. 1681 John Waltham

The last three children were mentioned by Elizabeth Manlove as her children in her will dated December 3, 1666, which indicates the other ten children were of Marke's first wife Hannah. Marke was probably a Quaker (at least many of his descendants were) which is probably why he moved from Virginia to Maryland, due to the religious tolerance of the latter colony. Marke died in 1666.

William Manlove was born about 1655, probably in Wales, and was a member of the Delaware General Assembly 1692-93 (DAR Lineage Book XI, p. 134). He married Nov. 1, 1676 Alice Robins in Somerset County and moved to Delaware sometime after that. William Manlove's will was dated Sept. 16, 1694, and named as heirs his wife Alice, his children Mark, William Samuel, Hannah, Mary (b. 1681, m. Richard Hayes) and Elizabeth, and his brothers John, George, and Mark. The will was probated Oct. 10, 1694.

Mark Manlove, son of William was born about 1677 in Somerset County and m. in 1697 or 1699 Margaret Hunt or Hart. He d. January 8, 1749 in Kent County, Delaware. Mark and Margaret Manlove had a son named William, b. Apr. 30, 1700, Kent County, who m. May 12, 1725 Elizabeth Brown(e). Their children were: Keziah; Margaret, b. 1728, m. Oct. 3, 1751 Paris Chipman and later moved to Guilford County, N. C.; and William, b. July 25, 1730. His father had died three months earlier on April 23, 1730.

William, born 1730, m. April 18, 1753 Hannah Robinson (Robisson), daughter of Daniel Robisson. They had three children: George, Elizabeth, and Sarah. Hannah died about 1765 and William m. 2nd in 1770 Elizabeth Newell, by whom he

had two sons, Jonathan and William. About October 1782 the family moved to North Carolina, and William and his family were received into the Deep River (Quaker) Monthly Meeting in Guilford County, May 7, 1787. Sometime after this Elizabeth died and William m. 3rd Nancy Cooper. He died in Guilford County Oct. 24, 1808. I have no further knowledge or records about the two daughters, Elizabeth and Sarah, but the sons of William's second marriage, William and Jonathon, later moved to Vermillion County, Illinois.

George Manlove, eldest son of William and Hannah, married about 1781, Rachel Dunning, daughter of John and Rachel (Jarrard) Dunning, probably in Kent County, Delaware, and probably moved to North Carolina about the time his father did. He bought a 300-acre plantation on Deep River in Guilford County in 1786. He and his wife had six children:

1. William, (of whom further)
2. John, b. May 25, 1784, Guilford County; married Jane Wheeler; was living in Henry County, Indiana in 1871.
3. George, b. Oct. 25, 1786, Guilford County; m. July 23, 1811 Mary Caldwell, Preble County, Ohio; d. 1831 Fayette County, Indiana.
4. Mark, m. Jane Hodgson (Hodgens); was living in Highland County, Ohio in 1830.
5. Hannah, m. Nathan Trotter
6. Rachel, m. Dr. Henry H. Way

Rachel Manlove died sometime after August 20, 1795, when she and George sold an interest she had inherited in some land belonging to her uncles, James and Matthew Jarrard of Kent County, Delaware. The children were still quite young when she died, and the boys were bound out, as was the custom, to learn different trades. William apprenticed to a wagon maker, John to a tanner, George to a harness maker, and Mark lived with his grandfather as a lackey boy in a dry goods store at Guilford Court House. George Sr. was supposed to have remarried to a Hannah Cranor. Eventually he sold all of his property in Guilford County and by 1810 was living near Crab Orchard, Kentucky, where he taught school among other things. So far as I know, George Jr. was the first of his children to go west, taking the Wilderness Road through Virginia and Kentucky in 1810, and visiting George Sr. at Crab Orchard on the way. George Sr. went to live with his son, Mark, in Highland County, Ohio, about 1823, and died at Mark's Nov. 5, 1827.

William, eldest son of George and Rachel Manlove, was born May 16, 1782, probably in Kent County, Delaware. He married about 1808 Prudence Cook in Guilford County and came west about 1812. He and Prudence had six children.

1. Cynthia, b. Aug. 10, 1809, Guilford County; m. Sept. 6, 1828 John Miller in Fayette County, Indiana; d. Mar. 21, 1864, and bur. in East Fork Cemetery, Washington Twp., Rush County, Indiana.
2. Alfred, d. before February 18, 1833.
3. Phoebe, (of whom further)
4. Jesse, b. Apr. 13, 1815, Fayette County, Indiana; m. Dec. 11, 1833 Susan Jane Smith and divorced her in March 1837; m. 2nd Nov. 25, 1837 Lana Ann Colvin in Fayette County; d. Mar. 26, 1880, Fayette County.
5. Absalom, b. Apr. 28, 1817, Fayette County; m. Aug. 7, 1836 Mary F. Rea, in Fayette County; d. July 20, 1869, Fayette County.
6. William, b. about Aug. 1819, Fayette County; m. Mary J. Penwell.

I don't think William and Prudence Manlove moved directly to Fayette County from North Carolina, but may have lived in Kentucky for a while. William became ill in 1819, supposedly after a trip to Cincinnati for supplies. (The same story is given in the Fayette County history as the reason for William's brother, George's death. I tend to think that the story is true in George's case and not in William's, since they were both supposed to have died of cholera, and the cholera didn't enter the United States until the 1830's.) William probably died in March of 1819, as his will was written March 2, 1819, and he was apparently very weak and near death, too ill to even sign it. He instructed Prudence and her brother, John C. Cook, to buy land at Congress terms for his sons and to divide his personal property between his daughters. Prudence was pregnant at the time he died and later gave birth to their son, William.

Prudence Manlove married 2nd April 15, 1824 James McConkey and had three more children: Eli; Sophrona, who married Reuben Allen; and Thomas Cranor McConkey, who married Josephine Boden. The Manlove children didn't seem to get along with James McConkey at all and most of them left home quite young. Prudence was alive until 1856 when she and James sold their farm but no known date of her death. She is buried with William Manlove in Lick Creek Cemetery in Harrison Twp., Fayette County, where their stone reads only, "William Manlove - His Wife, Prudence Cook." James McConkey is buried right next to them.

Phoebe Manlove was born May 6, 1813, possibly in Kentucky. She m. May 31, 1832 John Stephens in Fayette County, Indiana. They moved to Hancock County, Indiana in 1840. They had the following children:

1. Lafayette A., b. March 1833, Fayette County; m. Oct. 9, 1859 Sarah Slifer, October 9, 1859, Hancock County; d. Oct 16, 1902, Hancock County.
2. Washington Columbus, b. July 28, 1835, Fayette County; m. Feb. 6, 1862 Sarah C. Barrett. After her death he m. 2nd Sept. 6, 1874 Alice Chandler, Hancock County; d. Apr. 7, 1901, Greenfield, Hancock County.
3. Prudence E., b. Sept 6, 1836, Fayette County , d. Feb. 11, 1854, Hancock County.
4. Harriet, b. Apr. 22, 1838, Fayette County; m. Feb. 22, 1860 Washington Slifer, Hancock County; d. Jan. 12, 1915, Greenfield, Hancock County.
5. Samuel, b. about 1839, Fayette County; m. Elenora Loehr; d. July 26, 1913, Greenfield, Hancock County.
6. Cynthia, b. Sept. 19, 1841, Hancock County; m. April 21, 1864 John N. Leamon, Hancock County; d. Feb. 4, 1872, Hancock County.
7. Eli, b. about 1843 Hancock County; served in the Civil War 1861-1865; m. July 10, 1867 Sarah Elizabeth Evans, Hancock County; d. June 10, 1909, Indianapolis, Indiana.
8. Reuel John, b. Oct. 1845, Hancock County; served in the Civil War 1863-1865; m. July 28, 1869 Mary (Molly) E. Miller, Hancock County.
9. William, b. about 1847, Hancock County; d. about 1876, Greenfield, Hancock County.
10. Mary, b. 1849, Hancock County; m. John Wilson; d. before 1880.
11. Nancy E., b. 1852, Hancock County; m. Sept. 22, 1870, William C. Dudding, Hancock County.

John Stephens died June 13, 1856 and was buried in Greenfield. Phoebe continued to live on their farm for awhile but later sold out and moved to Greenfield.

She died February 21, 1874, and her death notice in the *Hancock Democrat* stated she was "an old and highly respectable lady." She was buried with John and their daughter, Prudence, in the old South Street Cemetery in Greenfield, but their bodies were later moved to Park Cemetery, the main cemetery in Greenfield.

The name, Manlove, came down in the Stephens family. Washington and Sarah Stephens' first son bore the name, John Manlove Stephens, and my grandfather Alberian Stephens' youngest brother's name was Ora Manlove Stephens. It wasn't until recent years that my mother's family realized that Manlove was a family name. They thought Uncle Ory's middle name was just some weird name his mother dreamed up.

Written by Lenard Kling, Jr.
October 1981

* * *

GEORGE MANLOVE'S DIARY

North Carolina Guilford County
Deep River, the 17th of the 9th month, 1810

We, Edward and Joseph Bond their wives and my self George Manlove, this day began our journey for the Indian Territory about four in the afternoon, went a few miles and camped on a friend's yard.

Wednesday the 18th we set out after breakfast on a fair morning, but cloudy in the afternoon, some thunder and rain. We camped the night at Salem which was disagreeable and wet.

Thursday the 19th we set out on foggy morning which was followed with some rain in the forenoon, but cleared up in the afternoon. Went a few miles. We had difficulty in climbing a hill which we did safely by doubling our teams. We went on all well except Joseph's mare failed some.

We camped about three miles from the Shallow Ford on the Yadkin to-night which was cloudy with some rain in the forepart of the night.

Friday the 21st we started out early in a foggy morning and crossed the Yadkin about eight o'clock. About ten the weather became fair and continued so all day. We arrived at John Bonds about three where we stayed all night.

Saturday the 22nd the weather continued fair. We are all well except colds. This morning my mare lame, I draw a nail and she is getting better.

Sunday the 23rd a fair day. We continued at John Bonds. The evening was cloudy with some rain.

Monday the 24th we set out in a fair morning went to Elwood Bonds, Jr. where we tho't it best to buy another creature as we have but two to each wagon and our load was heavy so we sold one cow and some other things and fixed a three horse team.

Tuesday the 25th we set out from Edward Bonds about twelve. The weather continued fair. We crossed the Yadkin at Rockford. The old man had like to of sel-

1882

James Anderson, of Blue-River township, while fishing in company with her sister, fell into Blue river, and was drowned. Mrs. Reed committed suicide by hanging, at Allentown, in 1870.

Farmers' Insurance Association—Of Hancock county was organized June 12, 1876, with William Marsh as President; B. F. Luse, Vice-President; Samuel B. Hill, Secretary and Treasurer, and one Director for each township. It was reorganized under the statutes of Indiana, August 31, 1878. The present officers are John H. White, President; T. E. Bentley, Vice-President; S. B. Hill, Secretary and Treasurer, and one Director for each township. The association has met with but three losses, amounting to \$1,103, since its organization. It paid to officers for printing, postage, &c., last year, \$154.75. Losses have been promptly paid, and the association is in good standing where its workings are understood.

Westland Meeting, Friends.—Among the first Friends that settled in the vicinity of Westland were Joseph Andrews, in 1832; John Brown, in 1833; Elias Marsh, Elisha Butler, Nathan Perisha, William and Frederick Brown, *et al.*, at different times until the year 1839, when the propriety of a meeting and school-house was discussed by these friends of education, and they agreed on a day to meet, in which they constructed a log school-house, 16x20 feet, soon after which they employed a teacher for the small children of the neighborhood. In 1840 a meeting was regularly organized, with about fifteen families. Among the early ministers were Mary Hodson and Melissa Hill. A First-day school was soon organized and conducted by Abigail Hubbard. After a few years, the society desired a separate house in which to hold their meetings, and all hands and friends of the cause joined in and built a small frame, without any estimate as to cost. About 1871, the present neat and commodious frame building was erected, at a cost of \$1,500. Present minister, Winbern Kerns; total membership, 102; average attendance on the Sabbath, fifty-seven.

HUDSON, b. 1880 Robertson Co., Texas, m. Ila Martha SHEPPARD; George Conley³
HUDSON, b. 1925 Grimes Co., Texas m. Maurine (____), is our member.

Ruby L. (Mrs. Elvest Leo) LEHL, 2450 Newell, Wichita, KS 67203...Robert¹
HUDSON, d. 1757 Chesterfield Co., VA, m. Martha (____), had sohs Robert,
Simon, George and Joel; Joel² HUDSON, b. 1728 (Chesterfield Co., VA?), d.
1810 Bedford Co., VA, m. Amy (____); Robert³ HUDSON, d. 1811 (estate inven-
tory 1812) Pulaski Co., KY, m. Clary (____); Alexander⁴ HUDSON, b. 1790 Bed-
ford Co., VA, d. 1864 (IL?), m. 1809 Pulaski Co., KY, Nancy ALDRIDGE (dau.
of Francis ALDRIDGE and Henrietta PRINCE); Nancy⁵ HUDSON, b. 1823 Pulaski
Co., KY, d. 1894 Morrisonville, IL, m. 1846 Somerset, Pulaski Co., KY, Will-
iam Shelton BUCHANAN; Mary Emmaline⁶ BUCHANAN, b. 1845 Pulaski Co., KY, d.
1923 Wood Co., OK, m. 1866 Gosport, IN, Albert Mortimer GREEN from Vermont;
Blanche⁷ GREEN, b. 1878 Vincennes, Knox Co., IN, d. 1929 Wood Co., OK, m.
1894 Taylorville, IL, Noah Walter REID (son of Joseph REID and Eliza Jane
DIAL) and these are the parents of our member Ruby L.⁸ REID who married
Elvest Leo LEHL.

// Marilyn F. (Mrs. Richard E.) PHILIPS, 913 Lantern Lane, Weatherford, OK,
73096...Richard¹ (?) HUDSON had daughters, Jane HUTSON who m. Wm. MOON,
and Ruth² HUTSON, b. 1770 (NC?), d. 1852 Ohio, m. 1790 NC to Daniel MOON
(1773-1840), brother of Wm. and son of Joseph MOON and Ann BROWN, lived Jeff-
erson Co., Tenn., 1801-1808; William³ MOON (1795-1875) m. 1813 Ohio to Ann
RATCLIFF, (dau. of John and Margaret RATCLIFF), Ezra⁴ MOON, b. 1825 Clinton
Co., Ohio, d. 1877 Jewell Co., Kan., m. 1845 Rebecca MILLS (1822-1915), (dau.
of Hezekiah MILLS & Dorcas BENTLEY; Dorcas Ann⁵ MOON, b. 1848 Clinton Co.,
Ohio, d. 1933 Jewell Co., Kan., m. 1871 John FIGGINS (son of Fielding FIGGINS
& Lydia PEARSON); Frank⁶ FIGGINS, b. 1880 Cumberland Co., Ill., d. 1921 St.
Onge, S.D., m. 1902 Bertha Myrtle HAISLEY (1881-1969), dau. of David HAISLEY
& Elmira RICH; Minnie Mae⁷ FIGGINS, b. 1911 Jewell Co., Kan., m. 1929 in
Kan. to Herman Orvel Zortman, and these are the parents of our member, Mar-
ilyn Faye⁸ ZORTMAN, who m. Richard Ellis PHILIPS.

Adair Cawyer (Mrs. Arnold Clifford) FUNDERBURK, 1205 Ave. G, Brownwood, TX
• 76801...James Holland¹ HUDSON, b. 1816 SC, d. 1857 Caldwell Co., TX, m.
1836 Clark Co., AL, Amanda Elizabeth KEESE (dau. of Thomas KEESE and Mary
BROOKS); Warren Fletcher² HUDSON, b. 1842 Marengo Co., AL, d. 1938 San Saba
Co., TX, m. 1869 Martha Eleanor HALL (dau. of John Mabin HALL and Elizabeth
Jane DOUBLE); Mary TENNESSEE³ HUDSON, b. 1871 San Saba Co., TX, d. 1932 in
Richard Springs, TX, m. 1891 San Saba Co., TX, John Preston MATLOCK (son of
Jason Lafayette MATLOCK and Margaret Melinda GILLILAND); Elsie⁴ MATLOCK, b.
1896 San Saba Co., TX, living 1982, m. 1916 Mercury, McCulloch Co., TX, Wal-
ter Milton CAWYER (son of John Beverly CAWYER and Mary Elizabeth JEANS) and
these are the parents of our member, Ethel Adair⁵ CAWYER, who married Arnold
Clifford FUNDERBURK. (See Bible record and note by MHH on p. 59)

Robert R. HURST Jr., 4402 Cindy La., Lynn Haven, FL 32444...TWO HUDSON LINES:
Louisa Golden¹ HUDSON, b. 1824 SC (orphan, sister of Hester¹, below, raised
by her brother, name unknown, a doctor in Byron, Peach Co., GA), d. after
1893 near Shorter, Macon Co., AL, m. 1844 Crawford Co., GA, Rev. John Sin-
gletary Capers GLENN (son of Rev. Thos. Davenport GLENN of SC and Sarah Sin-
gletary CAPERS); Susan Ella² GLENN, b. ca 1850, d. 1904, m. 1869 (Elmore
Co., AL), Henry James David² JOHNSON, d. 1918 Wakulla Co., Fla. (son of Ben-
jamin M. JOHNSON and Hester¹ HUDSON (sister of Louisa G¹ HUDSON above));
Judson Sarah³ JOHNSON, b. 1884 Thomas Co., GA, d. 1956 Panama City, FL, m.
1902 Thomas Co., GA, Thomas Edward HURST (son of Charles Edward HURST and
Jessie Anna TANNER); Robert Rudolph⁴ HURST Sr., b. 1908 Thomas Co., GA, m.
1931 Wilcox Co., GA, Minnie Doris CAUSEY (dau. of Otis Ashmore CAUSEY and
Annie Mae SHELL) and these are the parents of our member, Robert Rudolph⁵
HURST Jr., who married Rezvan PAYKAR from Iran.....See "PROGRESS" on p. 70
for new data on this line.

* *Dinshaws Quaker Ency. Vol. 5, p. 417 - states
Ann Ratcliff was daughter of Amos and
Eleanor Ratcliff*

HUTSON

Virginia Parmenter

Dear Zandra,

I am trying to answer letters in regard to several different family lines. Maybe I am ready for Hutson.

To answer a couple of your thoughts regarding Hutson....

About 90% of the time I find our family name is spelled Hutson, not Hudson. I feel that sort of separates us from a possible mixup with Hodson and Hodgson records.

Richard Hutson joined the Quakers "by request" not transfer. If he had been a Quaker prior to 1798, it was many years before. He was forced to join by request since he could not reinstate? I do not think he had ever been a Quaker, but that is just my opinion and I could easily be wrong.

It is possible that Richard Hutson was the immigrant ancestor and we will never find his ancestry in this country.

One radical thought: maybe there was a name change. It did happen.

I have finally typed up a new sheet with what I can prove for Richard and Sarah's family. As you can see, I do not know enough about the Moon-Hutson marriages and children to include them except as "probable children"

I do not have any records for the grandchildren of John and Mary Hutson. I am sure I could get this but my search is for the ancestry of Richard and Sarah so it seems a waste of time to compile records for their great grandchildren except in my line of descent.

I would like to know more about the Moon-Hutson marriages but in spite of a lot of correspondence in past times all I ever got was vague references. I know this information that the Moons' wives were daughters of Richard Hutson has been circulated widely but I have never been sent one piece of material which even proves Ruth and Jane were Hutsons previous to marriage. Can you help me?

If my days were not so filled with research for my own ancestors, I could work on this Moon problem but I don't have the time. This connection will have to be proven by someone else. Maybe you are the one who can do it. I am especially anxious to see copies of information from the Clinton Co, OH Quaker meetings.

I believe my next move will be a search of SC. I think it is possible Richard was in old 96th District with the Fresnell family. (Both originally VA)

I guess I jumped the gun and omitted one paragraph. First, I will check Jefferson Co, TN if any early records are held by the TN Archives. Frankly, I do not know what can be learned but doubt there are many records for the period the Hutsons were in Jefferson County.

If both TN and SC fail to produce any information, I would think the next sensible move would be to go to MD and PA records. Maybe Richard and Sarah were some of those who made the long migration through the valley of VA and ended up in Randolph Co, NC so far from their starting place that no one has thought to make the connection.

I hope to find time during the next year to investigate some of the possible locations other than VA and NC. I am committed to some other family research right now. Several of us are working with other lines and it is much more profitable to share research efforts than to be the only one doing the work for a line. As I grumbled in my last letter, there are a number of persons who are interested but they just cheer me on and do nothing.

Right now I am doing extensive research for the Modlin/Maudlin family (principally 1700s in NC). The Phelps family of early Salem, MA which migrated to NC by 1665 is a second family in which I am committed. I am becoming more deeply involved in the Phillips of NC (from MD) a non-Quaker line. All of these are NC families which need research. I have a dozen old NC families that others have researched and whose records seem to be documented with no big guesses to go wrong. I have more Newby ancestry in NC than most anything. Benjamin Maudlin m. Lesh Copeland according to our records. (That is another name you mention in your ad.)

Back to the Hutsons: I would love to include your Moon families as proven descendants if you can just help me with some records.

Please write again. I think we need each other!!

Sincerely,

Virginia
Virginia Parmenter

HUTSON (Hudson)

Richard Hutson b ca 1740-45 place unkn

(before 1755 per 1800 census but see age of John)

m ca 1766 place unkn — Land Deed 1784 Randolph Co, NC

d after 1803 per Deed (after 1807 TN?)

wife Sarah _____ b ca 1750 (before 1755 per 1800 census)

d after 1802 TN (Jefferson Co)?

children:

1 John (named as son in Deed 1794)

b ca 1768 (1820 Randolph Co Tax List. Paid no Poll tax, so over 50 years old.) place unkn.

m ca 1792 (a guess!) to Mary Lane (dau of John Lane)

d 1729-1835 Randolph Co, NC

I have no birthdate for Mary Lane but she is shown as "late wife of John Hutson, decd" in the 1835 Estate distribution for John Lane of Randolph Co, NC.

children: John Jr, Lane A., Nancy (Wm Carter), Hulda (Henry Bray) Polly (Samuel Bray)

(Stayed in NC. Baptist family)

2 Nathan (named as son in Quaker marriage record)

b 1 Aug 1778 place unkn.

m 7 March 1798 Randolph Co, NC to Lydia Presnell (dau Daniel

d after 1834 Henry Co? IN and Martha Fresnell)

Lydia Presnell, wife of Nathan, died after 1841 Henry Co? IN

children:

Martha (Zeno Lamb), John (Margaret Ratliff), Sarah (prob. unm), Daniel (Elizabeth Modlin), James (Mary Modlin), Hulda (Aaron Pearson), Nancy (?), Penelope (John Carpent), Lydia (Thomas Lamb) (To IN ca 1823. Children Daniel, Lydia, Penelope, Nancy(?) stayed in IN. Rest of children migrated to IA ca 1854 and settled in Polk, Story and Hardin Counties.)

probable children:

Ruth b 1770 (5 May)

m ca 1790 Daniel Moon

d 1852 Clinton Co, OH

Jane b ca 1774

m before 1795 William Moon

d Clinton Co, OH?

son? b 1774-1790 per 1790 census (no further record)

dau? b before 1790 per 1790 census (no further record)

I have spent about ten years getting the records for the families of the two sons. I think the two Moon wives were probably daughters but thinking doesn't make it so? I would like to see proof of relationship. I do not know if anyone has ever checked Quaker records for Clinton Co, OH. I have not. I recently ordered the inventory of Jefferson Co, TN records, --held by TN Archives. I have seen nothing for that county except the Quaker records. I have checked all books published by Hudson Family Assn. (4 books Deeds, Wills, etc; marriage records VA; 1 book NC Deeds.) I have all published records for NC Hutson/Hudson marriages, have checked census records and military records for NC.

I Richard Hutson m Sarah
 II Nathan Hutson m Lydia Presnell (dau Daniel and Martha)
 III Rev. James Hutson m Mary (Polly) Modlin (dau Joseph & Violet)
 IV Elizabeth (Betty) Hutson m George H Dunlap (son Thomas & Hannah)
 V James T Dunlap m Emma Rachel Eatwell (dau John and Helen)
 VI George H Dunlap m Susan K Gifford (dau George & Susan)
 VII Virginia M Dunlap m Earl M Parmenter (son John & Velma)
 3 children: (1967) (1969)
 Jill b 1940 m Leslie F Smith 2 daus, Suzanne & Laura ↗
 Janean b 1944 m Thomas J Faux no children
 Kevin G b 1955 m Ardrae Harvey 1 son Brenton b 1986

GenForum

Posted By: Virginia Parmenter

Email: ginnyp@m4.sprynet.com

Subject: Re: Hutson NC

Post Date: May 12, 1998 at 20:25:33

Message URL: <http://www.genforum.com/hutson/messages/28.html>

Forum: Hutson Family Genealogy Forum

Forum URL: <http://www.genforum.com/hutson/>

William and Richard HUTSON both signed Regulator advertisement in 1768 (Orange Co NC
and bogh were
un Battle of Alamance in 1771. Does anyone have
records showing these two as related?

GenForum

[Chat](#)
[Welcome Message](#)
[Send Us Feedback](#)
[Global Search](#)

[Go](#)
[Forum Finder](#)

[Find](#)
 [Proximity matching](#)
[My GenForum](#)


IT CAN TRAVEL AT TWICE THE SPEED OF SOUND.

Please visit our sponsors

Home: [Surnames](#): [Hutson Family Genealogy Forum](#)

Richard Huston / Sarah ??? NJ>NC>OH

[[Follow Ups](#)] [[Post Followup](#)] [[Return to Message Listings](#)] [[Print Message](#)] [[Help](#)]

Posted by [Glenna Garner](#) on October 03, 1998 at 22:27:58:

October 3, 1998 - Saturday night

Hi everyone!

Anyone out there has same info. as mine? Pls contact me, Glenna.

See listed information below here:

Descendants of Richard Huston and Sarah???:

1 Richard Huston

b: ABT 1745 in Jefferson Co., NJ

d: in Randolph (then Orange) Co., NC ??

..+Sarah ???

....2 Jane Hutson

b: ABT 1775

d: Bef. 1819 in Clinton Co., OH

.....+William Moon

b: January 25, 1777 in Cane Creek, NC

m: Bef. 1795 in Randolph (then Orange) Co., NC

d: June 1850 in Clinton Co., OH

Follow Ups:

- [Re: Richard Huston / Sarah ??? NJ>NC>OH Virginia Parmenter 1/03/99 \(0\)](#)
- [Re: Richard Huston / Sarah ??? NJ>NC>OH Kathryn A. Taubert 12/05/98 \(0\)](#)

Subj: Richard Hutson family
Date: 97-10-24 14:11:52 EDT
From: redelman@concentric.net (Doug Redelman)
To: ZHorn58228@aol.com

Hello,

The enclosed file is a descendant's list summarizing the information I have on the family of Richard Hutson. As you can see, the only child for whom I have any significant information is Nathan who married Lydia Pres(S)nall and moved to Henry Co., IN. Although they are not my ancestors, their children married many uncles/aunts/cousins/siblings of my ancestors in the mid-1880's. If you have information on the ancestors of Richard Hutson and his wife Sarah (?) I would be interested in it also.

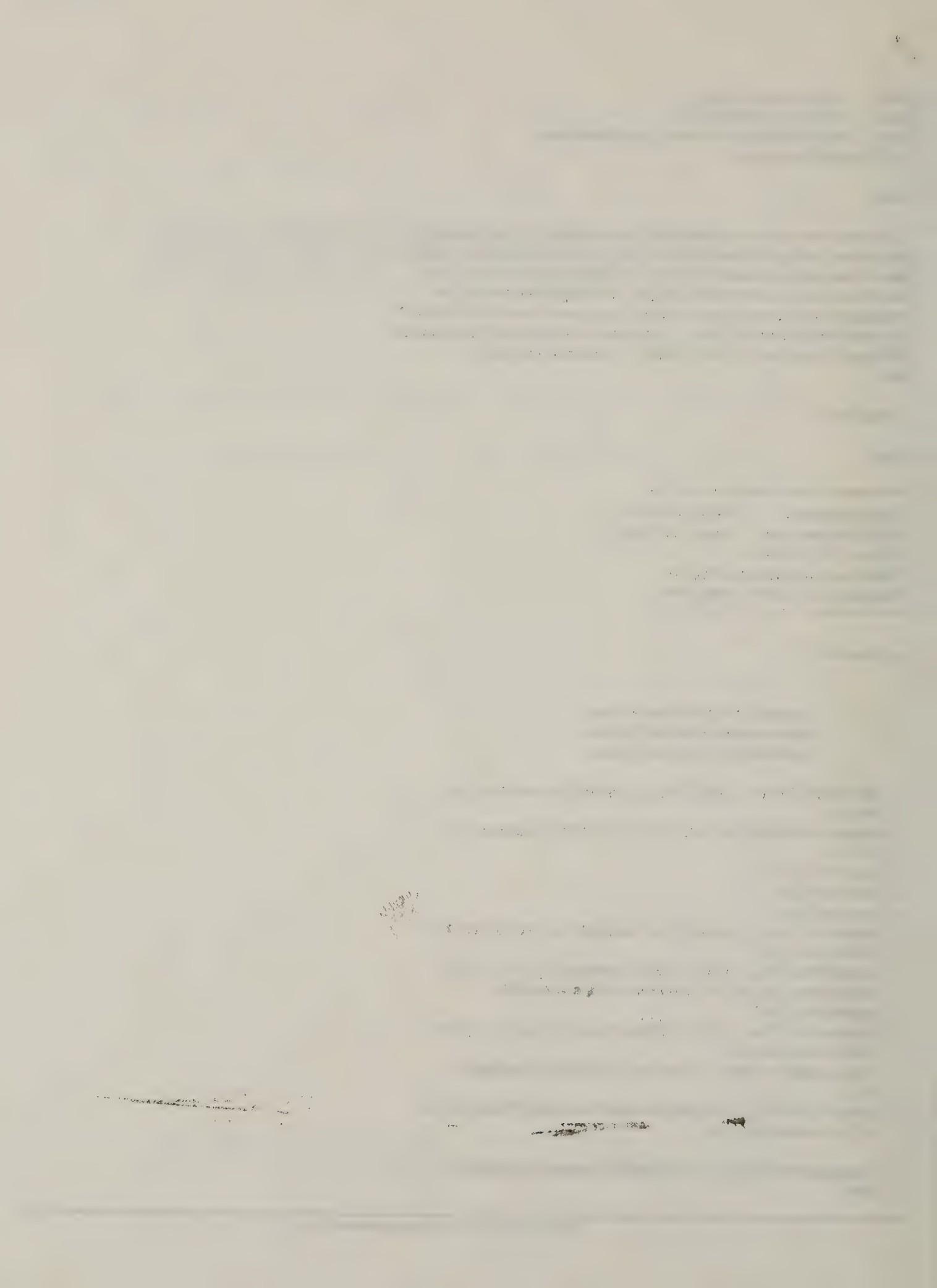
Good luck.

Doug

* Doug Redelman Sierra Cytometry *
* 3150 Susileen Drive Reno, NV 89509 *
* Phone: (702) 329-9772 *
* Email: redelman@concentric.net *
* CompuServe Number: 72607,155 *

Descendants of Richard Hutson
Descendants of Richard Hutson
Descendants of Richard Hutson

- 1 Richard HUTSON b: Abt. 1745 d: Aft 1803 in Jefferson Co., TN (?)
 - . +Sarah UNKNOWN b: Abt. 1750 d: Aft 1803 in Jefferson Co., TN (?)
- 2 John HUTSON
- 2 Ruth HUTSON
- 2 Jane HUTSON
- 2 Nathan HUTSON b: 8-1-1778 in Randolph Co., NC d: Aft 1840 in Henry Co., IN
 - . +Lydia PRESNALL b: 6-13-1784 in Newberry Co., SC d: Aft 1840 in Henry Co., IN m: 3-7-1798 in Back Creek MM, Randolph Co., NC
- 3 Martha HUTSON b: 11-21-1798 in Randolph Co., NC d: 5-29-1873 in Story Co., IA
 - . +Zeno LAMB b: 1803 d: 1894 m: 7-5-1820 in Randolph Co., NC
- 3 John HUTSON b: 9-28-1800 in Back Creek MM, Randolph Co., NC d: in Hardin Co., IA
 - . +Margaret RATCLIFF m: 11-3-1825 in Newbury, Clinton Co., OH



3 Daniel HUTSON b: 3-2-1803 in Randolph Co., NC d: 7-5-1882
in Harrison Twp., Henry Co., IN
. +Elizabeth MAUDLIN b: 5-2-1807 in Surry Co., NC d: 4-29-
1879 in Harrison Twp., Henry Co., IN m: 4-22-1824 in Wayne
Co., IN

4 Anna HUTSON
. +Enos PEARSON b: 6-1-1824 m: 10-30-1844

4 Richard HUTSON b: 7-17-1826 in Henry Co., IN d: 8-18-
1898 in Harrison Twp., Henry Co., IN

.. +Marilla WRIGHT b: 6-18-1831 in Greene Co., TN d: 2-17-
1878 in Harrison Twp., Henry Co., IN m: 7-14-1849 in Duck
Creek Anti-Slavery MM, Henry Co., IN

4 Levi HUTSON

4 James P. HUTSON

4 William HUTSON

4 Milton HUTSON

4 Sarah HUTSON

4 Joel Reed HUTSON

4 Seth HUTSON b: 4-6-1840 in Henry Co., IN d: 1920
. +Marilla BENNETT b: Abt. 1846 d: Abt. 1878 m: 12-29-
1866

5 Adella HUTSON b: 9-30-1867
. +Benjamin F. NEWBY b: 9-7-1860 d: Abt. 4-1900 m: 9-21-
1884

6 Ernest NEWBY b: 6-22-1888

6 Vera M. NEWBY b: 2-18-1890

5 Adretta HUTSON b: 1868

*2nd Wife of Seth Hutson:
. +Elizabeth CRIM b: 12-11-1840 in Wayne County, IN d: 7-
31-1897 m: 1-6-1878

5 Martha May HUTSON b: 3-25-1882 in Henry Co., IN
. +Jefferson WARNER m: 12-14-1904

5 Willard B. HUTSON b: 3-7-1885 in Henry Co., IN
. +Blanche DENNIS

4 Daniel Fox HUTSON, Jr.

4 Elizabeth Rebecca HUTSON

4 Mary Helen HUTSON

4 Thomas Clarkson HUTSON

3 Sarah Ann HUTSON b: 9-30-1805 in Back Creek MM, Randolph
Co., NC
. +Benjamin MOON m: 11-20-1825 in Clinton Co., OH

3 James Z HUTSON b: 2-25-1808 in Back Creek MM, Randolph
Co., NC d: 9-25-1879 in Story Co., IA

.. +Mary (Polly) MAUDLIN b: 12-17-1812 in Randolph Co., NC
d: 11-18-1892 in Story Co., IA (Buried in Peoria Cem.) m:
2-3-1831 in Henry Co., IN

3 Huldah HUTSON b: 1-30-1810 in Back Creek MM, Randolph Co.,
NC d: 3-29-1881 in Story Co., IA

.. +Aaron PEARSON m: 1-24-1833 in Henry Co., IN

3 Nancy HUTSON b: 3-14-1812 in Back Creek MM, Randolph Co.,
NC

3 Penelope HUTSON b: 2-9-1814 in Back Creek MM, Randolph Co., NC
.. +William BELL
3 Lydia HUTSON b: 7-16-1816 in Back Creek MM, Randolph Co., NC d: 1874
.. +Thomas LAMB m: 2-19-1833 in Henry Co., IN
3 Benony HUTSON b: Aft 1816
3 Nathan HUTSON b: Aft 1817
.. +Susannah STANTON m: 4-5-1837 in Newbury, Clinton Co., OH
2 Martha HUTSON

2

Headers

Return-Path: <redelman@concentric.net>

Received: from mrin59.mail.aol.com (mrin59.mail.aol.com [152.163.116.97]) by air05.mail.aol.com (v35.e) with SMTP; Fri, 24

**FREE Financial E-newsletter**Tap into Beyond Money'sSM
financial know-how.

- Unique Articles
- Check Lists
- Links to Free Courses
- How To's

[Home](#)[Search Records](#)[Family Trees](#)[Message Boards](#)[Genealogy Help](#)[Ancestry.com](#)Welcome, Zandra Horn ([Log Out](#))

Hudsons of Amelia and Other Kinfolk

Entries: 9814 **Updated:** Tue May 7 08:51:11 2002**Contact:** Steven R. & Pamela D. Hudson <redbird@accessatc.net>**Home Page:** [Hudsons Of Amelia](#)

Please read my HOW TO CONTACT US page first before e-mailing or leave a Post-Em.

[Index](#) | [Descendancy](#) | [Register](#) | [Pedigree](#) | [Ahnentafel](#) | [Download GEDCOM](#) | [Add Post-em](#)

- **ID:** I1156
- **Name:** **Richard (Hutson) Hudson**
- **Sex:** M
- **Birth:** ABT. 1745 in Mecklenburg County, VA
- **Death:** AFT. 1802 in Lost Creek, Jefferson County, TN
- **Event:** Note WARNING: This is informational only! I have not proved this yet. Just going by dates and peoples locations. Pls investigate this yourself and let me know if this is correct or not. Thanks.
- **Event:** Date Of Birth/Death Sourc Jack Jordan:
<http://familytreemaker.genealogy.com/users/j/o/r/Jack-A-Jordan/OR/>
- **Reference Number:** 1156

Father: Charles Hudson b: BET. 1725 - 1730 in Amelia County, VA**Mother:** Martha (unknown) b: BEF. 1726**Marriage 1** Sarah Lamb b: 1748 in OH

- **Married:** ABT. 1769

Children

1. Ruth (Hutson) Hudson b: 5 JUL 1770 in Cane Creek, Chatham County, NC
2. Jane (Hutson) Hudson b: 1775 in Knoxville, Knox County, TN

[Index](#) | [Descendancy](#) | [Register](#) | [Pedigree](#) | [Ahnentafel](#) | [Download GEDCOM](#) | [Add Post-em](#)

You are visitor:  Use ONLY as a guide! Not all data has been verified and may in fact be speculative. Thanks to everyone for your generosity and willingness to share with others. ***GOD BLESS AMERICA***

[Printer Friendly Version](#)[Search Ancestry](#)[Search AWT](#)[Join Ancestry.com Today!](#)[About Us](#) | [Contact Us](#) | [Affiliate Program](#) | [Privacy Statement](#)

Copyright © 1998- 2002 , MyFamily.com Inc. and its subsidiaries

[All use and access to Ancestry.com subject to license](#)

LYCOS NETWORK

Lycos Home | Site Map | My Lycos

FREE
Shipping

Start SAVING Today!

BARNES
& NOBLE
www.bn.com

LYCOS

GENEALOGY

Login | MyAccount

[Home](#)[Search](#)[Learn](#)[Share](#)[Record](#)[Help](#)[Search by Record Type](#) | [Search by Locality](#) | [Images Online](#) | [Search Help](#)

Hudsons of Amelia and Other Kinfolk

Entries: 11170 **Updated:** Tue Oct 1 14:13:09 2002

Contact: Pamela D. & Steven R. Hudson redbird@accessatc.net

Home Page: [Hudsons Of Amelia](#)

This is a work in progress and most should be verified. While additions and corrections are welcome and I love meeting any of my cousins or other relatives, I HAVE NO FURTHER INFO! Everything is in my database and can't offer any other help than what one would get by using the options on these pages such as: ahnentafel, descendants, pedigree, index, and register report. Please read my HOW TO CONTACT US page first before e-mailing or leave a Post-Em. Thank you!

[Index](#) | [Individual](#) | [Descendancy](#) | [Register](#) | [Pedigree](#) | [Download GEDCOM](#)

Ahnentafel, Generation No. 1

1. **Richard (Hutson) Hudson** was born ABT. 1745 in Mecklenburg County, VA, and died AFT. 1802 in Lost Creek, Jefferson County, TN. He was the son of 2. **Charles Hudson** and 3. **Martha (unknown)**. He married **Sarah Lamb** ABT. 1769. She was born 1748 in OH, and died AFT. 1802 in Lost Creek, Jefferson County, TN.

Children of Richard (Hutson) Hudson and Sarah Lamb are:

- i. **Ruth (Hutson) Hudson** was born 5 JUL 1770 in Cane Creek, Chatham County, NC, and died 19 JAN 1852 in Clinton County, OH. She married **Daniel H. Moon** 29 OCT 1790 in Cane Creek, Chatham County, NC, son of Joseph H. Moon and Ann ~~Brewer~~ Brown. He was born 27 JUN 1773 in Deep River, Guilford or Randolph County, NC, and died 15 APR 1841 in Clinton County, OH.
- ii. **Jane (Hutson) Hudson** was born 1775 in Knoxville, Knox County, TN, and died BEF. 1819 in Clinton County, OH. She married **William J. Moon** 20 OCT 1799 in Randolph County, NC, son of Joseph H. Moon and Ann ~~Brewer~~ Brown. He was born 22 JAN 1777 in Deep River, Guilford or Randolph County, NC, and died 10 JUN 1850 in Clinton County, OH.

Ahnentafel, Generation No. 2

2. **Charles Hudson** was born BET. 1725 - 1730 in Amelia County, VA, and died 1766 in St. James Parish, Lunenburg (now Mecklenburg) County, VA. He was the son of 4. **Richard Hudson IV** and 5. **Martha Ward**.

3. **Martha (unknown)** was born BEF. 1726, and died 1793 in Mecklenburg County, VA.

Children of Martha (unknown) and Charles Hudson are:

1. i. **Richard (Hutson) Hudson** was born ABT. 1745 in Mecklenburg County, VA, and died AFT. 1802 in Lost Creek, Jefferson County, TN. He married **Sarah Lamb** ABT. 1769. She was born 1748 in OH, and died AFT. 1802 in Lost Creek, Jefferson County, TN.
ii. **John Hudson** was born AFT. 1745 in Mecklenburg County, VA.
iii. **Stephen Hudson, Sr.** was born BET. 1745 - 1750 in Mecklenburg County, VA, and died AFT. 1830 in Limestone County, AL. He married **Mary Young** ABT. 1780 in VA. She was born BEF. 1763 in VA??, and died AFT. 1800 in Limestone County, AL.
iv. **William Hudson** was born 1765 in Mecklenburg County, VA.

Ahnentafel, Generation No. 3

4. **Richard Hudson IV** was born 1690 in Henrico County, VA, and died 1773 in Amelia County, VA. He was the son of 8. **Richard Hudson, III "Hudsons of Amelia"** and 9. **Mary Hall**.

5. **Martha Ward** was born BET. 1695 - 1706, and died AFT. 1737 in Amelia County, VA.

Children of Martha Ward and Richard Hudson IV are:

2. i. **Charles Hudson** was born BET. 1725 - 1730 in Amelia County, VA, and died 1766 in St. James Parish, Lunenburg (now Mecklenburg) County, VA. He married **Martha (unknown)** 1745 in Mecklenburg County, VA. She was born BEF. 1726, and died 1793 in Mecklenburg County, VA.
ii. **Ward Hudson, Sr.** was born 1735 in Amelia County, VA, and died 12 DEC 1793 in Lunenburg County, VA. He married **Martha (unknown)** 8 AUG 1761 in Virginia. She was born BEF. 1745, and died AFT. 12 DEC 1793 in Lunenburg County, VA.
iii. **James Hudson** was born 1737 in Amelia County, VA, and died 13 FEB 1817 in Darlington County, SC. He married **Mary Lawson** AFT. 1754. She was born BET. 1730 - 1739, and died AFT. 1803 in Darlington County, SC.

Ahnentafel, Generation No. 4

8. **Richard Hudson , III "Hudsons of Amelia"** was born 2 MAR 1659 in Henrico County, VA, and died 21 OCT 1746 in Amelia County, VA. He was the son of 16. **Richard Hudson II** and 17. **Mary Bowman**.
9. **Mary Hall** was born BEF. 1648, and died BET. 1709 - 1799 in Amelia County, VA.

Children of Mary Hall and Richard Hudson , III "Hudsons of Amelia" are:

- i. Charles Hudson was born AFT. 1677 in Henrico County, VA.
- ii. James Hudson was born ABT. 1685 in Henrico County, VA, and died BEF. 1749.
4. iii. Richard Hudson IV was born 1690 in Henrico County, VA, and died 1773 in Amelia County, VA. He married Martha Ward ABT. 1722 in Henrico County, VA. She was born BET. 1695 - 1706, and died AFT. 1737 in Amelia County, VA.
- iv. Thomas Hudson was born ABT. 1702 in Amelia County, VA.
- v. Isaac Hudson was born 1705 in Henrico County, VA, and died 1750 in Amelia County, VA.
- vi. Hall Hudson , Sr. was born 1708 in Amelia County, VA, and died 13 MAR 1778 in Amelia County, VA. He married Elizabeth Hampton ABT. 1720 in Nottoway Parish, Amelia County, VA. She was born BET. 1685 - 1702, and died BET. 1742 - 1777 in Amelia County, VA.

Ahnentafel, Generation No. 5

16. **Richard Hudson II** was born ABT. 1634 in Accomack County, VA, and died 25 OCT 1669 in Henrico County, VA. He was the son of 32. **Richard Hudson , I "The Immigrant"** and 33. **(w\o Richard Hudson) TILGHMAN**.
17. **Mary Bowman** was born 15 FEB 1634 in Varine Parish, Bermuda Head, Henrico County, VA, and died 21 JUN 1690 in Henrico County, VA. She was the daughter of 34. **Robert Bowman**.

Children of Mary Bowman and Richard Hudson II are:

- i. James Hudson was born AFT. 1658 in Henrico County, VA. He married Phebe Hudson, daughter of Robert Hudson , I "Hudsons of Chesterfield" and Mary Margaret (Ffarguson) Ferguson. She was born 1690 in VA, and died 1760.
8. ii. Richard Hudson , III "Hudsons of Amelia" was born 2 MAR 1659 in Henrico County, VA, and died 21 OCT 1746 in Amelia County, VA. He married Mary Hall BET. 1677 - 1688 in VA. She was born BEF. 1648, and died BET. 1709 - 1799 in Amelia County, VA.
- iii. Robert Hudson , I "Hudsons of Chesterfield" was born 1 FEB 1661 in Henrico County, VA, and died 9 OCT 1731 in Chesterfield County, VA. He married Mary Margaret (Ffarguson) Ferguson AFT. 1680 in probably Virginia. She was born BET. 1660 - 1663 in Virginia?, and died 1693 in Chesterfield County,

born ABT. 1634 in Accomack County, VA, and died 25 OCT 1669 in Henrico County, VA.

- ii. Edward Bowman was born 10 NOV 1656 in Varine Parish, Bermuda Head, Henrico County, VA, and died ABT. 1722 in Henrico County, VA.
- iii. Robert Bowman was born ABT. 1660 in Varine Parish, Bermuda Head, Henrico Co., VA.
- iv. John Bowman was born ABT. 1661 in Varine Parish, Bermuda Head, Henrico County, VA, and died ABT. 1725 in Henrico Parish, VA.
- v. William Bowman was born AFT. 18 DEC 1664 in Varine Parish, Bermuda Head, Henrico County, VA, and died AFT. 18 DEC 1685.

[Index](#) | [Individual](#) | [Descendancy](#) | [Register](#) | [Pedigree](#) | [Download GEDCOM](#)



You are visitor: 10493 Use ONLY as a guide! Not all data has been verified and may in fact be speculative. Thanks to everyone for your generosity and willingness to share with others. ***GOD BLESS AMERICA***

 [Printer Friendly Version](#)  [Search Ancestry](#)  [Search AWT](#)
 [Join Ancestry.com Today!](#)

Copyright © 1998- 2002 , MyFamily.com Inc. and its subsidiaries.

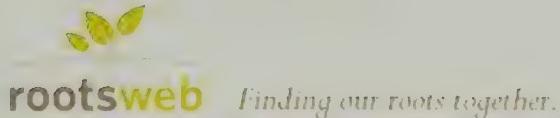
[Privacy Statement](#) | [Contact Us](#)

[All use and access to Ancestry.com subject to license](#)

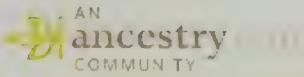
[Copyright](#) © 2002 Lycos, Inc. All Rights Reserved.

Lycos® is a registered trademark of Carnegie Mellon University.

[Privacy Policy](#) [Terms and Conditions](#) [Standard Advertising Terms and Conditions](#)



Welcome to RootsWeb.com Sign in



DISCOVER MORE >

[Home](#) [Searches](#) [Family Trees](#) [Mailing Lists](#) [Message Boards](#) [Web Sites](#) [Passwords](#) [Help](#)
Genealogy

Discover Your Family History In The World's Largest Newspaper Archive!
NewspaperArchive.com/Genealogy

Do U GEDview your GEDCOM?

Host your GEDCOM on the web \$1/mnth
Supports photos, maps, & reports.
www.GEDview.com

All World Sourcing

Find Outlet Components Connect with Global Suppliers
www.allworldsourcing.com/



Ads by Google

The Dolores Hayes Family Tree

Entries: 1831 **Updated:** Fri Mar 21 22:47:53 2003

Contact: DOLORES HAYES

[Index](#) | [Individual](#) | [Descendancy](#) | [Register](#) | [Pedigree](#) | [Download GEDCOM](#)

Ahnentafel, Generation No. 1

1. Richard HUTSON was born 9 Jul 1748 in NC., and died 12 Apr 1795 in Lost Creek, , TN. He was the son of **2. William HUTSON** and **3. Mary WOODWARD**. He married **Sarah LAMB** Abt 1769 in , Of Randolph, NC, daughter of Thomas LAMB and Sarah MOORE. She was born Abt 1750 in Perquimans MM, NC or OH, and died Aft 1802 in Shelbyville, Bedford, TN.

Ahnentafel, Generation No. 2

2. William HUTSON was born 14 Aug 1720 in , , England, and died 11 Apr 1761 in Charleston, NC. He was the son of **4. Thomas HUTSON** and **5. Esther UNKNOWN**.

3. Mary WOODWARD was born 6 Dec 1717 in Henrico, VA, and died 21 Nov 1757. She was the daughter of **6. Richard WOODWARD** and **7. Sarah STANYARE**.

Children of Mary WOODWARD and William HUTSON are:

1. i. **Richard HUTSON** was born 9 Jul 1748 in NC., and died 12 Apr 1795 in Lost Creek, , TN. He married **Sarah LAMB** Abt 1769 in , Of Randolph, NC, daughter of Thomas LAMB and Sarah MOORE. She was born Abt 1750 in Perquimans MM, NC or OH, and died Aft 1802 in Shelbyville, Bedford, TN.
- ii. **Mary HUTSON** was born 1744.
- iii. **Elizabeth HUTSON** was born 1745.
- iv. **Thomas HUTSON** was born 1749.
- v. **Esther HUTSON** was born 1753.
- vi. **Anne HUTSON** was born 1755.

Ahnentafel, Generation No. 3

4. **Thomas HUTSON** was born 1700 in , , England.

5. **Esther UNKNOWN** was born Bef 1685.

Child of Esther UNKNOWN and Thomas HUTSON is:

2. i. William HUTSON was born 14 Aug 1720 in , , England, and died 11 Apr 1761 in Charleston, NC. He married **Mary WOODWARD** 1743, daughter of Richard WOODWARD and Sarah STANYARE. She was born 6 Dec 1717 in Henrico, VA, and died 21 Nov 1757.

6. **Richard WOODWARD** was born 9 Jul 1683, and died 1725. He was the son of **12. Henry WOODWARD** and **13. Mary GODFREY**.

7. **Sarah STANYARE** was born Abt 1685. She was the daughter of **14. James STANYARE** and **15. Mary UNKNOWN**.

Child of Sarah STANYARE and Richard WOODWARD is:

3. i. **Mary WOODWARD** was born 6 Dec 1717 in Henrico, VA, and died 21 Nov 1757. She married **William HUTSON** 1743, son of Thomas HUTSON and Esther UNKNOWN. He was born 14 Aug 1720 in , , England, and died 11 Apr 1761 in Charleston, NC.

Ahnentafel, Generation No. 4

12. Henry WOODWARD.

13. Mary GODFREY.

Children of Mary GODFREY and Henry WOODWARD are:

6. i. **Richard WOODWARD** was born 9 Jul 1683, and died 1725. He married **Sarah STANYARE**, daughter of **James STANYARE** and **Mary UNKNOWN**. She was born Abt 1685.
ii. **John WOODWARD** was born 1680.

14. James STANYARE.

15. Mary UNKNOWN was born 1624 in Jordans Parish, Charles City, VA, and died 1675 in Charles City, VA.

Child of Mary UNKNOWN and James STANYARE is:

7. i. **Sarah STANYARE** was born Abt 1685. She married **Richard WOODWARD**, son of

Henry Woodward and Mary GODFREY. He was born 9 Jul 1683, and died 1725.

Child of Mary UNKNOWN is:

- i. Jane POYTHRESS was born 1634, and died Jan 1679 in Charles City, VA. She married Thmoas ROLFE. He was born 30 Jun 1615 in Smiths Fort Plantation, Varina, VA, and died 1675.

[Index](#) | [Individual](#) | [Descendancy](#) | [Register](#) | [Pedigree](#) | [Download GEDCOM](#)

 [Printer Friendly Version](#)  [Search Ancestry](#)  [Search WorldConnect](#)  [Join Ancestry.com Today!](#)

[WorldConnect Home](#) | [WorldConnect Global Search](#) | [WorldConnect Help](#)

RootsWeb.com, Inc. is NOT responsible for the content of the GEDCOMs uploaded through the WorldConnect Program. If you have a problem with a particular entry, please contact the submitter of said entry. You have full control over your GEDCOM. You can change or remove it at any time.

RootsWeb is funded and supported by [Ancestry.com](#) and our loyal RootsWeb community. Learn more.

[About Us](#) | [Contact Us](#) | [Acceptable Use Policy](#) | [PRIVACY STATEMENT](#) | [Copyright](#)
Copyright © 1998-2008, MyFamily.com Inc. and its subsidiaries.

Driftwood - Sandy Creek
Bartholomew Co. IND

Wayne

1824 - Lydia, Sarah, Halah, Penelope &
Lydia root Back creek MM, NC

1824 - Danill of Henry Co IND - S Nathan
& Lydia & Elizabeth Mandlin at Mill Ford, NC

1824 - 3-2-1803 Randolph Co NC
S Nathan & Lydia

1-17-1824 Cert rec for Nathan & S John, Daniel
& James, fr Back creek MM



Smokey's Rule: Don't play with matches.

©1993 U.S. Department of Agriculture Forest Service and The Smokey Bear Foundation

HUDSON-HUTSON-HOLSON-HOIGSON-HOIGIN IN NORTH CAROLINA

In 1750 in Present Guilford Co., NC, the first white settlers had just arrived. Among them were several Quaker families who established their church, or "Meeting House", and called it New Garden. In present Alamance Co. another group of Quakers started a church and called it Cane Creek, while in present Randolph Co. the Back Creek Meeting House was founded. The records of these churches show the surnames listed in the title above, and the names appear to be interchangeable, depending on who was writing the records at the time..... We will follow these people to Tenn. and on to Ohio.

The earliest records are about George¹ HODSON/HODGSON and wife Mary THATCHER. Mention of their children include the following in New Garden records:

Sarah HODSON, m. 4-22-1752 John HIATT.

Susannah HODSON, m. 2-20-1754 William HIATT, son of John HIATT of "Roan" (Rowan) Co. Notice names of witness, given later in this item.

John² HODSON, m. 5-7-1754 Mary MILLS, daughter of Thomas MILLS of "Roan".

Robert HODSON, m. (2nd?) 2-6-1794 Rachel MILLS.

Joseph HODSON, m. (2nd?) 1-6-1802 Hannah JOHNSON.

George HODSON Jr., m. 11-27-1764 Rachel OLDHAM, "his second cousin".

When Sarah HODSON m. in 1752, her father George was listed "of Bladen Co." When Susannah m. in 1754, her father George was listed as "of Roan Co." Afterward he was "of Guilford Co." One record indicates that George HODSON became a member of the New Garden church 1-5-1754 by request, after his son John had joined 11-4-1752 and Susannah in 1753. His wife, shown as Mary HODSON, had joined New Garden church 5-2-1752....George HODSON d. 1774 in Guilford Co., NC, and his son John d. there in 1804. Each left a will.

John² HODSON and wife Mary MILLS had issue:

Thomas, b. 2-21-1756, m. 11-5-1777 Patience DILLON, had son, Joel.

John, b. 6-28-1759, m. (2nd?) 6-7-1800 Sarah JOHNSON.

Ruth, b. 3-10-1761, m. 6-2-1784 Moses HOSKINS.

George, b. 1-6-1763, m. 11-10-1784 Ann MARIS.

Jonathan, b. 3-10-1765, m. 11-1-1786 Abigail STANLEY.

Hur, b. 5-16-1767, m. 12-3-1788 Elizabeth THORNBRUGH.

Mary, b. 5-19-1769, m. 1-1-1794 Francis HESTER.

Solemon, b. 3-31-1771, m. 2-23-1792 Chloe DEAR.

Joseph, b. 8-13-1773 (no further record)....(moved to Kentucky?)

Robert HODSON, member of the New Garden Quaker church, was a contemporary of George HODSON. Robert and wife Rachel had sons: Nathan (b. 1759), ~~Richard (b. 1761)~~, Jonathan (b. 1763), Thomas (b. 1767), Robert (b. 1769), and Jesse (b. 1770). One Richard HODSON d. 1813 (will) in Guilford Co., possibly was the son of this Robert HODSON.

Richard HUTSON is mentioned in New Garden records 1798, when he became a member. Earlier that year, Nathan HUTSON, "son of Richard of Randolph Co.", m. Lydia PRESNELL in the Quaker Meeting House at New Garden. It is likely this Nathan was son of a man b. before 1761, and we can suppose Nathan's father was about right age to be brother to George and/or Robert HODSON. Possibly this Richard HUTSON was also father of Ruth HUTSON, b. 1770, who m. Daniel MOON 1790, and of Jane HUTSON, who m. William MOON, brother of Daniel, but our Quaker records do not show this.

Most important are the records of these Quakers as they moved to Lost Creek Meeting House in Jefferson Co., Tenn. Among the first to go were Joseph MOON and wife Ann, formerly Ann BROWN, who went to Lost Creek in 1796. These were parents of Daniel and William MOON, who m. the HUTSON sisters. In 1801 Daniel and Ruth (HUTSON) MOON moved to Lost Creek, Jefferson Co. In 1802 Richard HUTSON and wife Sarah went from New Garden in NC to Lost Creek in Tenn.

In 1804 Rachel (MOON) THORNBRUGH died at Lost Creek, Jefferson Co., Tenn. Rachel, b. 1735, was daughter of Simon MOON and Lowry HUMPHREYS. She m. at New Garden, Guilford Co., NC, to Henry THORNBRUGH, son of Walter THORNBRUGH. Her older sister, Margaret, had m. 1748 in Frederick Co., Va., to Thomas BROWN (ancestors of our member, John Rison JONES).

Beginning in 1808, many of the Quakers left Lost Creek in Tenn. and went Fairfield Meeting House in (now) Clinton Co., Ohio. Among them were Dani and Ruth (HUTSON) MOON. Because Quakers lived in "colonies" and insisted their members marry only Quakers, there was much intermarriage among them. The list of witnesses at each marriage is essentially a list of relatives and the following two lists show that the HODSONS and HUTSONS of New Gard Guilford Co., NC, were probably all of the same family.

When Susannah HODSON, daughter of George, m. Wm. HIATT 1754, witnesses we		
<u>Rachel</u> MOON	John HIATT	Thomas THORNBRUGH
<u>Mary</u> MILLS	Martha HIATT	Daniel DILLON
<u>George</u> HODGSON	William HUNT	Robert SUMNER
<u>Mary</u> HODGSON	Catherine HUNT	Caraline HARROLD

When John HODSON, son of George, m. Mary MILLS 3 months later, witnesses		
<u>Walter</u> THORNBRUGH	Martha HIATT	Henry BALLINGER
<u>Abigail</u> THORNBRUGH	Abigail PIKE	Hannah BALLENGER
<u>Thomas</u> BROWN	William HUNT	John HOGGATT (HOCKETT?)
<u>Margaret</u> BROWN	Chairy MENDENHALL	William HOGGATT

(The data in this item came from material shared by Don HART, Helen SMITH Betty Jo HUDSON, John Rison JONES, Ruth KYSOR, Edith Moon WERTZ, Pauline Turner FAKE....and from Marilyn PHILIPS, who descends from several of the families named above and whose line is in this issue.) (MHH)

* * * * *

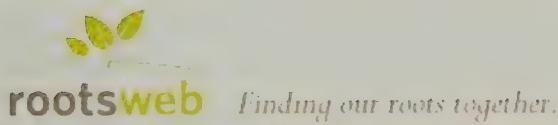
A DIFFICULT QUESTION

William H. HUDSON d. 1828 Jefferson Co., Ala., is ancestor of several members of HFA(S). There have been guesses made that he was son of Hall HUDSON, who d. 1799 Surry Co., NC, based on names of neighbors of Hall in NC and of William in Ala. One of our members verbally objected that this gu is incorrect, and I (MHH) cannot remember who this member is.

In recent months, due to this objection, I have noted the name "William H HUDSON" in various items in Va., and have seen the same names of neighbor in Va. as found in NC and Ala. We had assumed the middle name probably w "Hall" -- William Hall HUDSON. However, Frank PENTECOST has just found record that William H. HUDSON had a grandson named William Harris HUDSON, son Nicholas. This William Harris HUDSON was b. 1833, m. Eliza HUDSON while his way to Anderson Co., Texas, before the Civil War. He served in Compai "D", 13th Texas Cavalry, CSA in that war, and his niece, Rena Belle (HUDSON McCORD entered the UDC (United Daughters of the Confederacy) in 1927 on hi service. Frank PENTECOST sent a copy of this certificate, issued to his grandmother Rena Belle, for the HFA(S) scrapbook.

"Harris" is a middle name in other HUDSON families. It may have been the middle name of the Wm. HUDSON who moved from SC to Jefferson Co., Ala., ar d. there 1828. Was he related to the Nicholas HUDSON in J. Porter HUDSON' family in Va.? This is a difficult question, but isn't it worth another look? (MHH)

* * * * *



Welcome to RootsWeb.com Sign in



DISCOVER MORE >

[Home](#) [Searches](#) [Family Trees](#) [Mailing Lists](#) [Message Boards](#) [Web Sites](#) [Passwords](#) [Help](#)

The Dolores Hayes Family Tree

Entries: 1831 **Updated:** Fri Mar 21 22:47:53 2003**Contact:** DOLORES HAYES[Index](#) | [Individual](#) | [Descendancy](#) | [Register](#) | [Pedigree](#) | [Download GEDCOM](#)

Ahnentafel, Generation No. 1

1. **Ruth HUTSON** was born 5 May 1770 in Of Randolph, NC, and died 19 Jan 1852 in Clinton, OH. She was the daughter of 2. **Richard HUTSON** and 3. **Sarah LAMB**. She married **Daniel H. MOON** 29 Oct 1790 in Cane Creek, Guilford, NC, son of Joseph R. MOON and Ann BROWN. He was born 27 Apr 1773 in , Randolph, NC, and died 15 Apr 1841 in , Clinton, OH.

Ahnentafel, Generation No. 2

2. **Richard HUTSON** was born 9 Jul 1748 in NC., and died 12 Apr 1795 in Lost Creek, , TN. He was the son of 4. **William HUTSON** and 5. **Mary WOODWARD**.
3. **Sarah LAMB** was born Abt 1750 in Perquimans MM, NC or OH, and died Aft 1802 in Shelbyville, Bedford, TN. She was the daughter of 6. **Thomas LAMB** and 7. **Sarah MOORE**.

Children of Sarah LAMB and Richard HUTSON are:

1. i. **Ruth HUTSON** was born 5 May 1770 in Of Randolph, NC, and died 19 Jan 1852 in Clinton, OH. She married **Daniel H. MOON** 29 Oct 1790 in Cane Creek, Guilford, NC, son of Joseph R. MOON and Ann BROWN. He was born 27 Apr 1773 in , Randolph, NC, and died 15 Apr 1841 in , Clinton, OH.
ii. **Nathan HUTSON** was born 1 Aug 1778 in Rand, NC.

Ahnentafel, Generation No. 3

4. **William HUTSON** was born 14 Aug 1720 in , , England, and died 11 Apr 1761 in Charleston, NC. He was the son of 8. **Thomas HUTSON** and 9. **Esther UNKNOWN**.

5. **Mary WOODWARD** was born 6 Dec 1717 in Henrico, VA, and died 21 Nov 1757. She was the daughter of 10. **Richard WOODWARD** and 11. **Sarah STANYARE**.

Children of Mary WOODWARD and William HUTSON are:

2. i. **Richard HUTSON** was born 9 Jul 1748 in NC., and died 12 Apr 1795 in Lost Creek, , TN. He married **Sarah LAMB** Abt 1769 in , Of Randolph, NC, daughter of Thomas LAMB and Sarah MOORE. She was born Abt 1750 in Perquimans MM, NC or OH, and died Aft 1802 in Shelbyville, Bedford, TN.
 - ii. **Mary HUTSON** was born 1744.
 - iii. **Elizabeth HUTSON** was born 1745.
 - iv. **Thomas HUTSON** was born 1749.
 - v. **Esther HUTSON** was born 1753.
 - vi. **Anne HUTSON** was born 1755.

6. **Thomas LAMB** was born 1723 in Nansemond, VA, and died Aft 1788 in Randolph, , NC. He was the son of 12. **Henry LAMB** and 13. **Elizabeth HENLEY**.

7. **Sarah MOORE** was born Abt 1723 in Of, Perquimans, NC, and died 15 Apr 1791 in Caesars Creek, Clinton, OH. She was the daughter of 14. **Robert MOORE** and 15. **UNKNOWN HANNAH**.

Children of Sarah MOORE and Thomas LAMB are:

- i. **Joshua LAMB** was born 6 Apr 1746 in Center MM, Rowan, NC.
3. ii. **Sarah LAMB** was born Abt 1750 in Perquimans MM, NC or OH, and died Aft 1802 in Shelbyville, Bedford, TN. She married **Richard HUTSON** Abt 1769 in , Of Randolph, NC, son of William HUTSON and Mary WOODWARD. He was born 9 Jul 1748 in NC., and died 12 Apr 1795 in Lost Creek, , TN.
 - iii. **Elizabeth LAMB** was born 18 Jan 1768 in Center, Guilford, NC.
 - iv. **William LAMB** was born 16 Nov 1769 in Center, Guilford, NC.
 - v. **Thomas LAMB** was born 16 Nov 1771 in Center, Guilford, NC.
 - vi. **Mary LAMB** was born 22 Dec 1775 in Center, Guilford, NC.
 - vii. **David LAMB** was born 28 Dec 1777 in Center, Guilford, NC.
 - viii. **John LAMB** was born 19 Dec 1779 in Center, Guilford, NC.
 - ix. **Alice LAMB** was born 8 Jul 1782 in Center, Guilford, NC.

x. James LAMB was born 25 Nov 1785 in Center, Guilford, NC.

Ahnentafel, Generation No. 4

8. Thomas HUTSON was born 1700 in , , England.

9. Esther UNKNOWN was born Bef 1685.

Child of Esther UNKNOWN and Thomas HUTSON is:

4. i. William HUTSON was born 14 Aug 1720 in , , England, and died 11 Apr 1761 in Charleston, NC. He married Mary WOODWARD 1743, daughter of Richard WOODWARD and Sarah STANYARE. She was born 6 Dec 1717 in Henrico, VA, and died 21 Nov 1757.

10. Richard WOODWARD was born 9 Jul 1683, and died 1725. He was the son of 20. Henry WOODWARD and 21. Mary GODFREY.

11. Sarah STANYARE was born Abt 1685. She was the daughter of 22. James STANYARE and 23. Mary UNKNOWN.

Child of Sarah STANYARE and Richard WOODWARD is:

5. i. Mary WOODWARD was born 6 Dec 1717 in Henrico, VA, and died 21 Nov 1757. She married William HUTSON 1743, son of Thomas HUTSON and Esther UNKNOWN. He was born 14 Aug 1720 in , , England, and died 11 Apr 1761 in Charleston, NC.

12. Henry LAMB was born 1697 in Nansemond or Isle Of Wight, VA, and died 10 Feb 1761 in St Luke's Parish, Rowan, NC. He was the son of 24. Joshua LAMB and 25. Mary ALCOCK.

13. Elizabeth HENLEY was born Abt 1701 in Rowan, NC, and died 13 Sep 1774 in St Luke's Parish, Rowan, NC.

Children of Elizabeth HENLEY and Henry LAMB are:

- i. Bethiah LAMB was born in Hopewell, Frederick, VA, and died 15 Aug 1829 in Center, Randolph, NC.
6. ii. Thomas LAMB was born 1723 in Nansemond, VA, and died Aft 1788 in Randolph, , NC. He married Sarah MOORE 5 Sep 1745 in Perquimans MM, Perquimans, NC, daughter of Robert MOORE and UNKNOWN

HANNAH. She was born Abt 1723 in Of, Perquimans, NC, and died 15 Apr 1791 in Caesars Creek, Clinton, OH.

- iii. Thomas LAMB was born Abt 1726 in , Nansemond, VA, and died Abt 1780.
- iv. Mary LAMB was born 1726 in , Nansemond, VA, and died 1786 in , Edgefield, SC.
- v. William LAMB was born 1731 in Perquimans, Perquimans, NC, and died 1758 in Will, Perquimans, NC. He married Miriam NEWBY 2 Nov 1751 in , Perquimans, NC, daughter of Francis NEWBY and Hulday HONEYCUT. She was born 20 Apr 1730 in Of Perquimans, NC.
- vi. Reuben LAMB was born 4 Jul 1732 in , Nansemond, VA, and died Aft 1800 in Randolph, , NC. He married Martha MOORE 4 Aug 1756 in Perquimans, Perquimans, NC, daughter of Robert MOORE and UNKNOWN HANNAH. She was born Abt 1735 in Of, Rowan, NC.
- vii. Esau LAMB was born 1734 in , Nansemond, VA, and died 8 May 1790 in , Randolph, NC.
- viii. Isaac LAMB was born 7 Nov 1734 in , Nansemond, VA, and died 8 Mar 1790 in , Perquimans, NC.
- ix. Joseph LAMB was born 1735 in Piney Woods, Perquimans, NC, and died 25 Nov 1820 in , Perquimans, NC.
- x. Elizabeth LAMB was born 1 Aug 1741 in New Garden, Guilford, NC, and died 2 Apr 1801 in Center, Guilford, NC.
- xi. Jacob LAMB was born 9 Sep 1742 in Center, Rowan, NC, and died 1800 in Randolph, , NC.

14. Robert MOORE was born Bet 1690 and 1695 in Of Perquimans, NC.

15. UNKNOWN HANNAH was born in Of Perquimans, NC.

Children of UNKNOWN HANNAH and Robert MOORE are:

- 7. i. Sarah MOORE was born Abt 1723 in Of, Perquimans, NC, and died 15 Apr 1791 in Caesars Creek, Clinton, OH. She married Thomas LAMB 5 Sep 1745 in Perquimans MM, Perquimans, NC, son of Henry LAMB and Elizabeth HENLEY. He was born 1723 in Nansemond, VA, and died Aft 1788 in Randolph, , NC.
- ii. James MOORE was born Abt 1723 in , Of Perquimans, NC.
- iii. Robert MOORE was born Abt 1725 in Of Perquimans, NC.
- iv. Martha MOORE was born Abt 1735 in Of, Rowan, NC. She married Reuben LAMB 4 Aug 1756 in Perquimans, Perquimans, NC, son of Henry LAMB and Elizabeth HENLEY. He was born 4 Jul 1732 in , Nansemond, VA, and

died Aft 1800 in Randolph, , NC.

Ahnentafel, Generation No. 5

20. Henry WOODWARD.

21. Mary GODFREY.

Children of Mary GODFREY and Henry WOODWARD are:

10. i. Richard WOODWARD was born 9 Jul 1683, and died 1725. He married Sarah STANYARE, daughter of James STANYARE and Mary UNKNOWN. She was born Abt 1685.
- ii. John WOODWARD was born 1680.

22. James STANYARE.

23. **Mary UNKNOWN** was born 1624 in Jordans Parish, Charles City, VA, and died 1675 in Charles City, VA.

Child of Mary UNKNOWN and James STANYARE is:

11. i. Sarah STANYARE was born Abt 1685. She married Richard WOODWARD, son of Henry WOODWARD and Mary GODFREY. He was born 9 Jul 1683, and died 1725.

Child of Mary UNKNOWN is:

- i. Jane POYTHRESS was born 1634, and died Jan 1679 in Charles City, VA. She married Thmoas ROLFE. He was born 30 Jun 1615 in Smiths Fort Plantation, Varina, VA, and died 1675.

24. **Joshua LAMB** was born 27 Nov 1642 in Of Roxbury, Middlesex, MA, and died 23 Sep 1690. He was the son of **48. Thomas LAMB** and **49. Dorothy HARBITTLE**.

25. **Mary ALCOCK** was born 15 Aug 1652 in Roxbury, Suffolk, MA, and died 3 Apr 1715. She was the daughter of **50. John ALCOCK** and **51. Sarah PALSGRAVE**.

Children of Mary ALCOCK and Joshua LAMB are:

- i. Elizabeth LAMB was born in Of, Roxbury, MA.
- ii. John LAMB was born in Of, Roxbury, MA.
- iii. Thomas LAMB was born in Of, Roxbury, MA.

- iv. Samuel LAMB was born 9 Apr 1686 in Of, Roxbury, MA.
12. v. Henry LAMB was born 1697 in Nansemond or Isle Of Wight, VA, and died 10 Feb 1761 in St Luke's Parish, Rowan, NC. He married Elizabeth HENLEY Abt 1720 in , Nansemond, VA. She was born Abt 1701 in Rowan, NC, and died 13 Sep 1774 in St Luke's Parish, Rowan, NC.

Ahnentafel, Generation No. 6

48. Thomas LAMB was born 1600 in Stowe, Lang., England, and died 3 Apr 1646 in Roxbury, Suffolk, MA. He was buried 3 Apr 1646 in Roxbury, Suffolk, MA.
49. Dorothy HARBITTLE was born 1619 in England, and died 28 Jan 1698/99 in Roxbury, Suffolk, MA. She was buried 1699 in Roxbury, Suffolk, MA.

Children of Dorothy HARBITTLE and Thomas LAMB are:

24. i. Joshua LAMB was born 27 Nov 1642 in Of Roxbury, Middlesex, MA, and died 23 Sep 1690. He married Mary ALCOCK Bef 1674, daughter of John ALCOCK and Sarah PALSGRAVE. She was born 15 Aug 1652 in Roxbury, Suffolk, MA, and died 3 Apr 1715.
- ii. Abiel LAMB was born 1646.
50. John ALCOCK was born 1 Jan 1625/26 in Marefield, Leicester, England, and died 27 Mar 1667 in Boston, Suffolk, MA. He was buried 29 Mar 1667 in Eustis Street, Burying Ground, Roxbury, Suffolk, MA.
51. Sarah PALSGRAVE was born 1621 in Wymondham, Norfolk, England, and died 29 Nov 1665 in Roxbury, Suffolk, MA.

Child of Sarah PALSGRAVE and John ALCOCK is:

25. i. Mary ALCOCK was born 15 Aug 1652 in Roxbury, Suffolk, MA, and died 3 Apr 1715. She married Joshua LAMB Bef 1674, son of Thomas LAMB and Dorothy HARBITTLE. He was born 27 Nov 1642 in Of Roxbury, Middlesex, MA, and died 23 Sep 1690.

[Index](#) | [Individual](#) | [Descendancy](#) | [Register](#) | [Pedigree](#) | [Download GEDCOM](#)

 [Printer Friendly Version](#)  [Search Ancestry](#)  [Search WorldConnect](#)
 [Join Ancestry.com Today!](#)

[WorldConnect Home](#) | [WorldConnect Global Search](#) | [WorldConnect Help](#)

[McLeod family](#)[Martin/Bindon plantation](#)[low country family](#)[home](#)[e-mail me](#)

Hutson



William Hutson, the father of the Hutson family of South Carolina, was born in England August 14, 1720, and died in Charleston, SC in April 11, 1761. He was the son of the Rev. Thomas Hutson, a chaplin at the school of Lady Huntington, and his wife, Esther. He began his education for the profession of law but gave up his studies and came to America as an actor in 1740. William was converted under the preaching of Whitefield, and was employed by Hugh Bryan, as a tutor. His first preaching as a licentiate was done at the Orphan House, and he was the first pastor of Stoney Creek Presbyterian Church, which was built for him in Indian Land in 1743. He later was pastor of the Circular Church in Charleston from 1757 until he died. The Circular Congregational Church, was founded between 1680 and 1690, during the period when Charleston was first being settled by English Congregationalists, Scots Presbyterians, and French Huguenots. The church did not have an official name but was variously referred to as Independent, Congregational, and Presbyterian throughout the colonial period.

He married Mary Woodward, widow of Col. Issac Chardon, in 1743. Mary was the daughter of Richard Woodward and his wife, Sarah Stanyarne. Richard was the son of the Dr. Henry Woodward, commonly known as the first English settler in South Carolina. Henry's wife was Mary Godfrey, daughter of Col. John Godfrey of the Barbadoes, who came to Carolina in 1670. Sarah Stanyarne, above mentioned, was the daughter of James Stanyarne, who born in 1658, came to Carolina with his father, Thomas Stanyarne and a number of brothers and sisters between the year 1670 and 1675. Mary Woodward, the wife of William Hutson, died in 1757, and on October 10, 1758, William Hutson married Mary Prioleau, widow of Hugh Bryan. There were no children by this marriage. William Hutson and his two wives are buried in the Circular Churchyard in Charleston, their stones standing in 2006.

Painting of the church is by Charles Fraser, and was published in Prince William's Parish and Plantations by Francis Marion Hutson and John Todd, Garrett & Massie Publishers, Richmond, Virginia, 1935. This building is interestingly similar to the Meeting House near Jacksonboro. Both have the almost ostentatious simplicity affected by the Presbyterians and other 'dissenters', who, as Fraser notes in his *Reminiscences*, even during his boyhood never called their places of worship churches.

The Stony Creek Presbyterian Meeting House, was built in Indian Land in 1743, two years before the forming of Prince Williams Parish. The church was destroyed in 1865 and never rebuilt. The Stony Creek Cemetery is near the town of McPhersonville, and Yemassee off Hwy 21, and near the Low Country Museum on I-95. It is maintained by The Stony Creek Presbyterian Foundation, P.O. Box 1226, Beaufort SC 29901



Chapter 24: Cedar Grove Plantation

CEDAR GROVE PLANTATION, situated on the west side of the Pocotaligo River, across from Stony Creek, is shown to have been originally granted to Burnaby Bull, October 12, 1732, and later became the property of Hugh Bryan. The present owner, Thomas Woodward Hutson, Esquire, has in his possession the original paper showing the transfer of this property from Burnaby Bull to Hugh Bryan, August 29, 1751. This paper is of particular interest because it shows the seals and signatures of Hugh Bryan and Burnaby Bull. This tract had evidently undergone no change in lines or acreage, as the acreage shown on this transfer is given as 781 acres, which is the same as the original grant.

The experiences of Hugh Bryan when captured and sold into slavery by the Indians is given, as follows, in Extract of a letter from Rev. Mr. William Heyward of South Carolina, to Mr. Dennis DeBerdot, merchant in London, relating to the Life and Character of Mr. Bryan. The letter is dated "South Carolina, May 21, 1755".

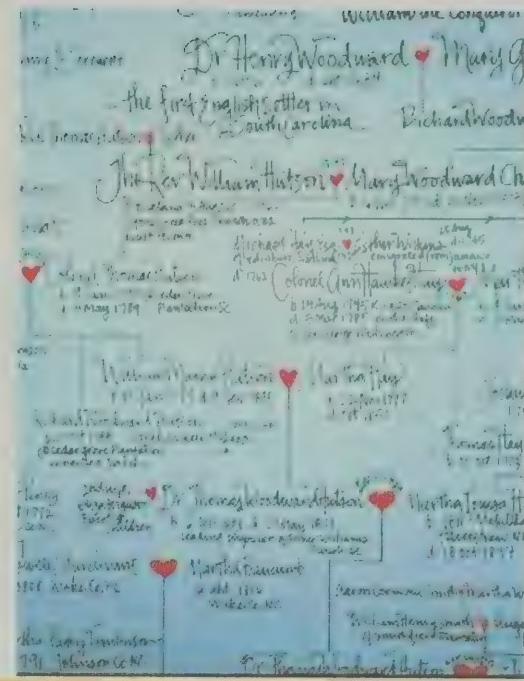
"The old Hutson House" is what the handwritten inscription says, on the back of this inherited family photograph. It is the Beaufort SC waterfront. Cousin Mike Hutson tells a story that possibly connects with this house. One

of the promising sons of Col. Thomas Hutson and his wife, Esther Maine, was young Thomas, who after graduating from Princeton, was involved in a duel with young Arthur Smith (from the Landgrave Smith family). Both of the young men died, and soon after his death in 1807, the public outcry resulted in a law outlawing the so called "affairs of honor". Heartbroken at his loss, Thomas's mother would never again go back to the Beaufort house.

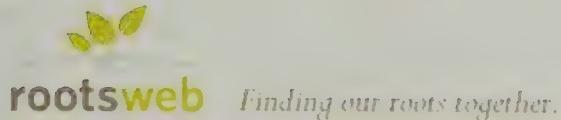
The painting of the house below was done by William Maine Hutson before the Civil War. The house at Jericho Plantation in Prince Williams Parish was built by Richard Hutson in 1832 or 1833 and was destroyed in 1865. The land which was owned by Esther Maine's father, William Maine, who came from Ulster Ireland, and purchased Jericho in 1756, and evidence shows that it existed as a plantation of 935 acres known as the tract called Jerico, as part of the original 13,000 acres granted to Landgrave Edmund Bellinger and was part of the Tomotley Barony for a time. William Maine's wife, Judith Gignilliat (pronounced Jeanlot) was French Huguenot, and her grandfather was Benjamin Marion who was grandfather also to the renowned Swamp Fox, Francis Marion. According to Charles Woodward Hutson's memories as a young boy, before the Civil War, and in published in Prince William's Parish and Plantations, the parlor of the house at the Hutson plantation was filled with pictures of black silhouetted ancestors and the air of propriety.



Jericho Plantation



Grove Plantation



Welcome to RootsWeb.com Sign in

[DISCOVER MORE >](#)
[Home](#) [Searches](#) [Family Trees](#) [Mailing Lists](#) [Message Boards](#) [Web Sites](#) [Passwords](#) [Help](#)


RUNNING INTO A DEAD END?

We can help you reconnect with living
friends and relatives.

[Assisted Search](#)[get started](#)[publicinfoguide.com](#)

Huppe,272470

Entries: 278968 **Updated:** 2007-11-29 07:20:10 UTC (Thu)

Contact: J Philippe

Huppe Family and Connections

[Index](#) | [Descendancy](#) | [Register](#) | [Pedigree](#) | [Ahnentafel](#) | [Public Profile](#) | [Add Post-em](#)

- **ID:** I198543
- **Name:** William Hutson
- **Sex:** M
- **Change Date:** 12 MAR 2005
- **Birth:** 14 08 1720 in England
- **Death:** 11 04 1761 in Charleston, Colony of South Carolina, British
- **Burial:** Circular Churchyard, Charleston, colony of South Carolina, British
- **Occupation:** Pastor


Father: Thomas Hutson b: Abt 1700 in England

Mother: Esther UNK b: Abt 1690 in England

Marriage 1 Mary Woodward b: 06 12 1717 in
colony of South Carolina, British

- **Married:** Abt 1743

Children

1. [Mary Hutson](#) b: Abt 1744 in Charleston,
Colony of South Carolina, British
2. [Elizabeth Hutson](#) b: 11 01 1746 in
McPhersonville, colony of South Carolina,

British

3. [Richard Hutson](#) b: 09 07 1747 in Stoney Creek, Beaufort District, colony of South Carolina, British
4. [!\[\]\(b5b0249bd73889dd4fbe97668396e2e3_img.jpg\) Thomas Hutson](#) b: 09 01 1750 in colony of South Carolina, British
5. [Esther Hutson](#) b: Abt 1753 in colony of South Carolina, British
6. [Anne Hutson](#) b: Abt 1755 in colony of South Carolina, British

Marriage 2 Mary Prioleau

- *Married:* 10 10 1758

[Index](#) | [Descendancy](#) | [Register](#) | [Pedigree](#) | [Ahnentafel](#) | [Public Profile](#) | [Add Post-em](#)

Contact appreciated and all are replied to

[!\[\]\(9b06bb440716c77247de1e59198ce681_img.jpg\) Printer Friendly Version](#) [!\[\]\(d731a1be5d5e06ddea7d4dcbf1b34896_img.jpg\) Search Ancestry](#) [!\[\]\(e85f3414d2a0c5bdb1104735c619fd8d_img.jpg\) Search WorldConnect](#)
[!\[\]\(c3edbaed988ee9a710b0a09604e63a53_img.jpg\) Join Ancestry.com Today!](#)

[WorldConnect Home](#) | [WorldConnect Global Search](#) | [WorldConnect Help](#)

RootsWeb.com, Inc. is NOT responsible for the content of the GEDCOMs uploaded through the WorldConnect Program. If you have a problem with a particular entry, please contact the submitter of said entry. You have full control over your GEDCOM. You can change or remove it at any time.

RootsWeb is funded and supported by [Ancestry.com](#) and our loyal RootsWeb community.
[Learn more.](#)

[About Us](#) | [Contact Us](#) | [Acceptable Use Policy](#) | [PRIVACY STATEMENT](#) | [Copyright](#)
Copyright © 1998-2007, MyFamily.com Inc. and its subsidiaries.

William Hutson Reverend and Mary Woodward

Husband William Hutson Reverend ¹

Born: 14 Aug 1720 - England
Christened:
Died: 11 Apr 1761 - Charleston, South Carolina
Buried: - Circular Churchyard, Charleston, South Carolina

Father: Thomas Hutson (Abt 1700-) ¹
Mother:

Marriage: 1743

Other Spouse: Mary Prioleau (1733-1760) ¹ - 10 Oct 1758

Wife Mary Woodward ¹

Born: 6 Dec 1717 - South Carolina
Christened:
Died: 21 Nov 1757 - South Carolina
Buried:

Father: Richard Woodward Colonel (1683-1725) ¹
Mother: Sarah Stanyarne (1690-) ¹

Other Spouse: Isaac Chardon (Abt 1710-1736) ¹ - 6 Nov 1735 - Charleston, South Carolina

Children

1 F Mary Hutson ¹

Presbyterian Church in Richburg, Chester Co., S. C.
They furnished supplies for the Colonial Army,
Revolutionary War. (Claim No. 6599 - Archives).

96. William Hutson, born August 14, 1720 in England; died April 11, 1761 in Charleston, SC. He was the son of **192. Thomas Hutson** and **193. Esther ?**. He married **97. Mary Woodward** 1743.

97. Mary Woodward, born December 06, 1717; died November 21, 1757. She was the daughter of **194. Richard Woodward** and **195. Sarah Stanyarne**.

Children of William Hutson and Mary Woodward are:

- i. Mary Hutson, born 1744; married Arthur Peronneau April 1762.
- ii. Elizabeth Hutson, born January 11, 1745/46 in McPhersonville, SC; died August 1780 in Jacksonborough, SC; married Isaac Hayne July 18, 1765 in Charleston, SC.
- iii. Richard Hutson, born July 09, 1748; died April 12, 1795.
- 48** iv. Thomas Hutson, born January 09, 1749/50; married Esther Maine.
- v. Esther Hutson, born 1753; married William Hazzard Wigg.
- vi. Anne Hutson, born 1755; died 1817; married John Barnwell May 08, 1777.

98. William Maine. He married **99. Judith Gignilliat**.

99. Judith Gignilliat.

Child of William Maine and Judith Gignilliat is:

- 49** i. Esther Maine, born Abt. 1752; married Thomas Hutson.

104. David Womack, Sr., born Abt. 1747 in Henrico Co., Va.; died Abt. 1805 in Beauford Dist., S. C.. He was the son of **208. Richard Womack III** and **209. Ann Nancy Childers**. He married **105. Mildred Pryor** Abt. 1761 in Orange Co., North Carolina.

105. Mildred Pryor, born Abt. 1747 in Orange Co., N.C.; died 1804. She was the daughter of **210. John Henry Pryor** and **211. Margaret Gaines**.

Notes for David Womack, Sr.:

David Womack, I - is recognized by the DAR as a Patriot, having provided supplies to the revolutionary cause. (David was a Rev. War soldier - NC Rev. Army Accts. Vol. XI, p. 19, folio

Antrim, Ireland; died August 24, 1783 in Richmond, Massachusetts; married Mary Wilson.

- 192. Thomas Hutson**, born Bef. 1710. He married **193. Esther ?**.
193. Esther ?, born Bef. 1710.

Child of Thomas Hutson and Esther ? is:

- 96** i. William Hutson, born August 14, 1720 in England; died April 11, 1761 in Charleston, SC; married Mary Woodward 1743.

194. Richard Woodward, born July 09, 1683; died 1725. He was the son of **388. Henry Woodward** and **389. Mary Godfrey**. He married **195. Sarah Stanyarne**.

195. Sarah Stanyarne, born Abt. 1685. She was the daughter of **390. James Stanyarne** and **391. Mary ?**.

Child of Richard Woodward and Sarah Stanyarne is:

- 97** i. Mary Woodward, born December 06, 1717; died November 21, 1757; married (1) Isaac Chardon November 06, 1735; married (2) William Hutson 1743.

208. Richard WomackIII, born December 07, 1710 in Henrico County, Virginia; died July 27, 1785 in Hancock Co., Georgia. He was the son of **416. Richard WomackII** and **417. Elizabeth Ann Puckett**. He married **209. Ann Nancy Childers** in Virginia.

209. Ann Nancy Childers, born 1714 in Henrico County, Virginia; died in Georgia. She was the daughter of **418. Henry Childers** and **419. Lucretia Jones**.

Notes for Richard WomackIII:

Richard Womack III first lived in Henrico Co, VA. By 1739, he was buying land in Amelia Co., VA. By 1765, he was in Burke Co., N.C.

Children of Richard Womack and Ann Childers are:

- i. Richard WomackIV, died 1754; married Margaret ?.
- ii. Jesse Womack, born 1739 in Virginia; died 1815 in Madison Co., Ga.; married (1) Dorothy Pryor; married (2) Phoebe ?.

Notes for Jesse Womack:

Jesse Womack, b. 1739 VA, served in the Revolutionary War, as Lieut. under Brig. Gen. John Twiggs in the Continental Army 10th Co. and participated in the Battles of King's Mountain and Guilford Court House.

He received a land grant of 287 1/2 acres in



FamilyTreeMaker.com
User Home Pages



My Order

[Find Family](#) | [How-To Articles](#) | [Helpful Web Sites](#) | [World Family Tree](#) | [Search](#)
[Genealogy Help](#) | [Community](#) | [Books](#) | [Family Archives](#) | [Family Tree Maker](#) | [Home](#)

[[Home Page](#) | [First Page](#) | [Previous Page](#) | [Next Page](#) | [Last Page](#)]

Ancestors of Vestle C. Gaston

Generation No. 9

256. John Jean Gaston, born 1600 in France. He married **257. Agnes of Navarre**.

257. Agnes of Navarre. She was the daughter of **514. King Phillip III of Navarre**.

Notes for John Jean Gaston:

John "Jean" Gaston, the Huguenot, was banished from France by the Catholics (religious persecution) and fled, with two of his brothers to Calvinist Scotland about 1668. His property was confiscated but his relatives who remained Catholics in France, sent means to Scotland for his living.

He married in Scotland and had, among other sons, three: John, William and Alexander. These three sons emigrated to County Antrim, Ireland about 1660 to 1680.

Children of John Gaston and Agnes Navarre are:

- i. William Gaston, born 1642 in Scotland; died in Ireland.
- 128 ii. John Gaston, born 1645 in Scotland; died in Mageragall, N. Ireland; married Esther Naugh.
- iii. Alexander Gaston, born Abt. 1648 in Scotland; died in Ireland.

388. Henry Woodward. He married **389. Mary Godfrey**.

389. Mary Godfrey.

Child of Henry Woodward and Mary Godfrey is:

- 194 i. Richard Woodward, born July 09, 1683; died 1725; married Sarah Stanyarne.
- 390. James Stanyarne, born Bef. 1670. He married 391. Mary ?.
- 391. Mary ?, born Bef. 1670.



Welcome to RootsWeb.com Sign in



DISCOVER MORE >

[Home](#) [Searches](#) [Family Trees](#) [Mailing Lists](#) [Message Boards](#) [Web Sites](#) [Passwords](#) [Help](#)
FAMILY HISTORY BOOKS**Share your story in print.**[Start a book](#)**Jehan Dupont Descendents****Entries: 12308 Updated: Mon Apr 1 06:18:36 2002****Contact: Joe Lee**
[Index](#) | [Descendancy](#) | [Register](#) | [Pedigree](#) | [Ahnentafel](#) | [Download GEDCOM](#) | [Add Post-em](#)

- **ID:** I04194
- **Name:** William HUTSON
- **Sex:** M
- **Title:** Reverand
- **Birth:** 14 AUG 1720 in England
- **Birth:** 14 AUG 1720
- **Death:** 11 APR 1761 in Charleston, South Carolina
- **Burial:** " Circular " (Independent Congregational) Churchyard, Charleston, S. C.
- **Note:**

Sources :

- (1) Jean-Benedict de Saussure <jbs.saussure@wanadoo.fr>
- (2) Elizabeth Russo <elizabethrusso@home.com>

Notes for WILLIAM HUTSON:

WILLIAM HUTSON the founder of the Hutson family of South Carolina, was the Son of Thomas and Esther Hutson and was born in England August I4 I720. He had begun his education for the profession of law and was entered by his father at the Inns of Court. Disliking law he gave up his studies and came to America as an actor in I740. He was converted under the preaching of Whitefield in New York. Coming to Charles Town he was employed by Hugh Bryan as tutor, and later was employed at the Orphan House at Savannah, Georgia, by Whitefield. A church was



built for him at Stony Creek, in what was known as the Indian Land of what is now Beaufort County, in 1743. He was called to the "Circular" (Independent Congregational) Church, Charles Town, in 1757. He married in 1743 Mrs. Mary (Woodward) Chardon, widow of Isaac Chardon and daughter of Richard Woodward and Sarah Stanyarne and grand-daughter of Dr. Henry Woodward, the first English settler in South Carolina. His first wife dying in 1757, he married, October 10, 1758, Mrs. Mary (Prioleau) Bryan, widow of Hugh Bryan. He died April 11, 1761, and his tombstone is in the "Circular" Churchyard, Charleston, just in rear of the church building.

Father: Thomas HUTSON b: ABT. 1700 in England

Mother: Esther UNKNOWN b: ABT. 1700 in England

Marriage 1 Mary WOODWARD b: 6 DEC 1717 in South Carolina

- *Married:* 1743

Children

1. ♀ Mary HUTSON b: 1744
2. ♀ Elizabeth HUTSON b: 1745
3. Richard HUTSON b: 12 JUN 1747 in Prince William Parish, South Carolina
4. ♂ Thomas HUTSON b: 9 JAN 1749/50
5. ♀ Esther HUTSON b: 1753
6. ♀ Anne HUTSON b: 1755
7. William HUTSON b: 1748

Marriage 2 Mary Sarrazin PRIOLEAU b: 1722

- *Married:* 10 OCT 1758

[Index](#) | [Descendancy](#) | [Register](#) | [Pedigree](#) | [Ahnentafel](#) | [Download GEDCOM](#) | [Add Post-em](#)

 [Printer Friendly Version](#)  [Search Ancestry](#)  [Search WorldConnect](#)  [Join Ancestry.com Today!](#)

[WorldConnect Home](#) | [WorldConnect Global Search](#) | [WorldConnect Help](#)

RootsWeb.com, Inc. is NOT responsible for the content of the GEDCOMs uploaded through the WorldConnect Program. If you have a problem with a particular entry, please

1684-1979

THE HODSON STORY
SOME ANTECEDENTS AND DESCENDANTS OF
GEORGE HODGSON AND MARY THATCHER
1684-1979
AND ALLIED FAMILIES



Compiled and Edited

by

CORDELIA BOGUE WRIGHT

Spiceland, Indiana - 1979

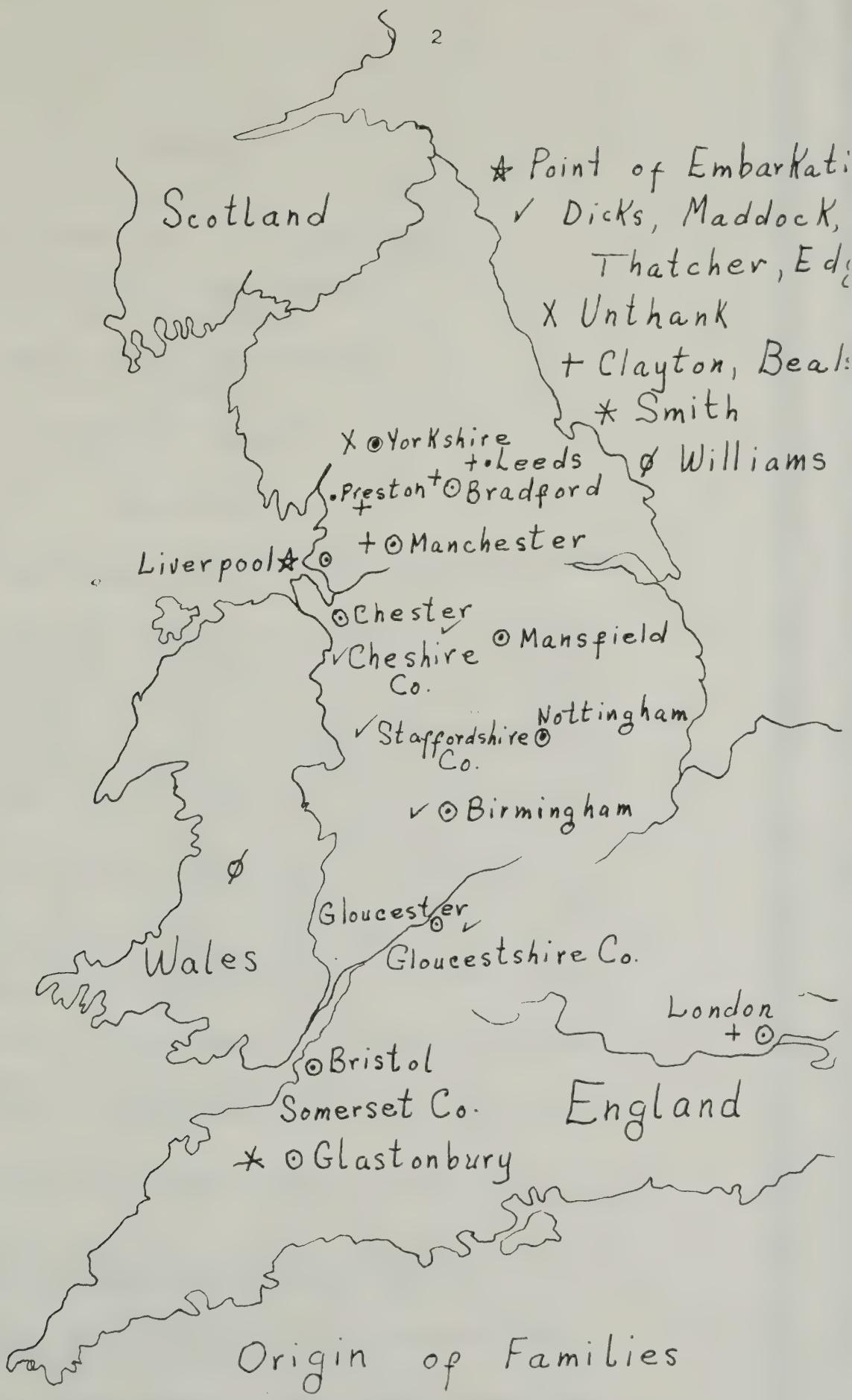
Printed by McDowell Publications

Hartford, Kentucky

Photographs and Cover by Wm. Kiger - Dunreith, Indiana

FAMILY HISTORY LIBRARY
35 NORTH WEST TEMPLE
SALT LAKE CITY, UTAH 84150

215 + CAK
92 9.273
H 669wr



CHAPTER III

Part 1

DESCENT OF RACHEL MILLS 6 and RACHEL MILLS 6a

RACHEL MILLS 6 m ROBERT HODGSON
 Issue: 13 children

RACHEL MILLS 6a m ROBERT HODGSON
 Issue: 3 children

(The Rachels were cousins)

MILLS FAMILY

The following information has come from a hand-written diary kept by Jeremiah Mills, Jr., son of Jeremiah Mills: b Oct 27, 1752.

"I shall begin a tradition received from my father which will reach back to the 17th century, in the memorable days of Wm. Penn. My great grandfather, I cannot tell how many generations back, came from England and arrived at Philadelphia in the early days of that now populous city. There was another young man by the name of Harrold came with him. After landing, I suppose they had nothing but their hands to depend on for a living, and lumber for building being required, these two young men bought what was called a whipsaw and went to work. How long they continued in this line of business I cannot say, but until they wore the saw out; they broke it in two and made hand saws, one which I remember to have seen often as a boy. It was the 'Mills Family Property.' How long these men stayed in Philadelphia I can't tell, but the next certain account I have of them is in Virginia, near Winchester on Opekan Creek. There my father was born on the 27th day of October, 1752. About this time the Indian troubles came on, what was called 'Braddock's War.' Our people, being Quakers, became alarmed and left for North Carolina.

"The family settled in Guilford County on the waters of Deed River.

"Well, my grandfather's name was HURR and married to Rachel Harrold, she was grandmother Mills, so you will see that the Mills and Harrolds still hung together.

"My Aunt Rachel married RO (ROBERT) HODGSON, had two children Hurr and Sarah.

"The Mills family are said to be part Welch, though very small part. My mother's family were Staffords from Staffordshire, England.

"The Mills, Harrolds, Beals, Hunts, Hiatts and Beesons are mostly connected; their offspring is fast peopling the world.

"John Hodgson son of GEORGE HODGSON and MARY THATCHER married Mary Mills, Uncle Thomas' daughter. Their children: Thomas, Jonathon, John

the (?) latter, George, Hurr, Solomon, Joseph. The girls Ruth and Susannah and Sarah. Sarah married Joseph Lovett and their children are mostly dead. Moses Hoskins and Francis Hester married the other two. They moved to Highland County, Ohio. After first settling there, they spread into several western states. Moses Hoskins raised a large family I don't. . ."

Here Jeremiah stopped writing. It is thought he put this away thinking he would finish but never got to.

GENERATION # ONE

John Mills: b Eng; m Sarah Harrold
Issue:
John Mills

John Beals: b 1650 Eng; d 1 Pa; m Nov 1, 1682 Mary Clayton
b June 19, 1665-6 Eng.
Issue: 5 children
Mary Beals

GENERATION # TWO

John Mills m Rachel Bates
Issue:
Hurr Mills

Mary Beals m Richard Harrold
Issue:
Rachel Harrold

GENERATION # THREE

Hurr Mills: b 1714; d Nov 26 --; m Rachel Harrold: b Feb 9, 1721
Issue: at least 7 children
g. Rachel Mills 6a: b 1758; d July 24, 1811;
m Feb 6, 1794 Robert Hodgson 5; Issue: 3 c

Hurr Mills was in Winchester, Va. 1752--to Guilford County, N. by 1755. Sons, Jeremiah: b Oct 27, 1752; m Elizabeth Horn; Micajah m Mary Hiatt: ch Solomon, Susanna Rachel. Solomon Hiatt Mills: b 1779; m Rachel Hodgson; 6 ch.

Rachel Mills 6 and Rachel Mills 6a were cousins and the wives Robert Hodgson. See GEN # 4 HODGSON

John Beals and Mary Clayton will appear again in the Maternal of Cora P. Hodson Bogue.

HUDSON RECORDS

OF

NORTH CAROLINA

VOLUME I

Donald Claire Hart

1982

HUDSON FAMILY ASSOCIATION

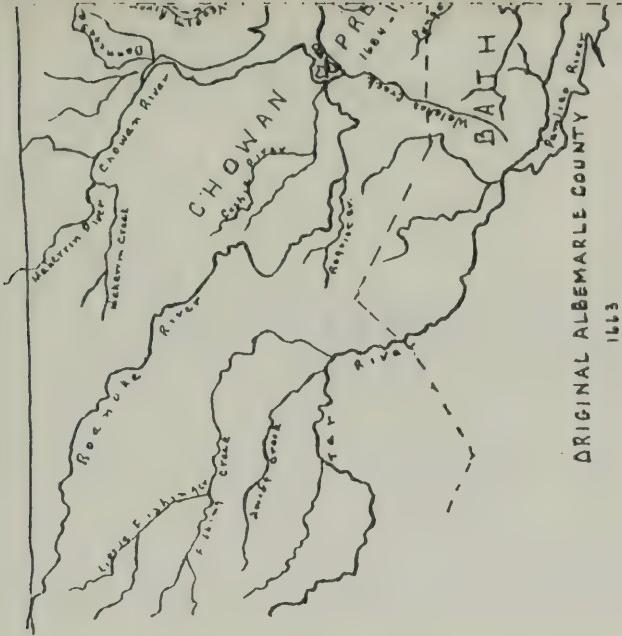
(SOUTH)

LONGVIEW, TEXAS
GENEALOGICAL DEPARTMENT
CHURCH OF JESUS CHRIST OF
LATTER-DAY SAINTS

LAND GRANTS of NORTH CAROLINA

Office of Secretary of State

HUDSON, Abraham	Acres	Book	Page	Burke Co.
Alexander	" 127	" 190		
Chamberlain	245 "	" 143	Orange "	
Chamberlain	" 81	" 167	Tennessee	
Cuthbert	320 "	" 145	Granville	
David	" 39	" 22	Anson	
Daniel	" 2	" 22	Anson	
Henry	" 23	" 348	Tryon	1768
Isaac	" 42	" 58		
James	" 79	" 398	Wake	
James	" 74	" 300	Rowan	
James	" 99	" 292		
Jacob	" 114	" 66	Randolph	
Joakim	" 118	"	Cabarrus	
Joakim	" 106	" 2		
Job	" 93	" 288		
Job	" 200	" 384	Bladen	1764
Job	" 89	" 17	New Hanover	
Job	" 200	" 17	Bladen	
Job	" 89	" 18	New Hanover	
John	" 80	" 1	Perquimans	
John	"	" 22	Dobbs	1774
John	" 288	" 17	Mecklenburg	
John	" 300	" 18	"	
John	" 40	" 22	Dobbs	
John	"	" 39		
John	"	" 40	Orange	
Joseph	" 100	" 18	Duplin	1763
Joseph	" 300	" 55	"	1783
Joseph	"	" 104	" 157	
Joshua	"	" 43		
Joshua	"	" 58	Sampson	1783
Lewis	"	" 219		
Richard	"	" 229		
Richard	"	" 58		
Robert	"	" 80		
Thomas	"	" 117	Randolph	
Thomas	"	" 75		
Thomas	"	" 84	Rowan	
William	"	" 103	Northampton	
William	"	" 57	Brunswick	
William	"	" 107	Orange	
William	"	" 362		
William	"	" 82	Caswell	
William	"	" 76	"	
William	"	" 85	Surry	
William	"	" 127	" 168	
Daniel	" 200	" 23	" 348	Tryon



ORIGINAL ALBEMARLE COUNTY
1663

ALBEMARLE COUNTY

According to historical records for early settlement, seat of government was known as ALBEMARLE COUNTY. Located in ALBEMARLE SOUND, it extended Westward. Soon after 1670, sub-divided land. Started to take place in the former.

The chronological history of HUDSON contained in Hudson Immigrants and Settlement, authored by Betty Jo H. Rhodes. Beginning in 1675, HUDSON MARY SCOTT, former widow of HENRY JOSHUA SCOTT, a lady of prominence sessions of the County Court.

GRANTEE INDEX to DEEDS 1778 - 19--

1786	HUDSON,	Richard	Frm State of N.C. grnt Deed Bk 2 P 250
1787	"	Joseph	" John STEED " 3 " 249
1787	"	Richard	" State of N.C. grnt " 3 " 218
1793	HUTSON,	John	" " " " 5 " 118
1794	HUTSON,	Richard	" RICHARD HUTSON " " 6 " 6
1795	"	Richard	" Wm CHANDLER " " 6 " 146
1798	"	John	" RICHARD HUTSON " " 8 " 35
1804	HUDSON,	Joseph	" Petter DICKS " " 8 " 497
1799	"	Joseph	" State of N.C. grnt " " 9 " 164
1801	"	Joseph	" " " " 9 " 174
1802	HUTSON,	Nathan	" RICHARD HUTSON " " 9 " 220
1802	"	Richard	" John WINSLOW " " 9 " 222
1802	"	Richard	" NATHAN HUTSON " " 9 " 226
1836	"	John	" State of N.C. " " 15 " 221
1831	"	Lane	" Levi-Amy STOUT " " 18 " 404
1829	"	John Jr. -Lane	" JOHN HUTSON SR. " " 19 " 58
1832	HUDSON,	John	" JOSEPH HUDSON " " 19 " 143
1833	HUTSON,	Lane	" Sam'l-Polly BRAY " " 19 " 374
1834	"	Lane	" Henry M.-Hulda BRAY " " 19 " 419
1829	"	Susannah	" Robert WILSON (B-S) " " 20 " 178
1844	"	John	" Wm - Nancy CARTER " " 26 " 125
1838	HUDSON,	John	" Noah SMITHERMAN et al " " 27 " 40
1852	HUTSON,	Lane A.	" Wm C. PATTERSON (D-T) " " 28 " 555
1849	"	Phillip	" John ALLRED " " 29 " 63
1852	"	Lane H.	" Jos. B. LANE " " 29 " 153
1854	"	Leonard	" JOHN HUTSON (estate) " " 29 " 444
1854	"	Leonard	" John-Elizabeth SANDERS " " 29 " 444
1858	"	Sarah	" Newton CARTER Deed " " 31 " 192
1856	HUDSON,	Chas. J.	" Benj. F. COX " " 31 " 509
1857	HUTSON,	Elizabeth	" Henry RUSH " " 32 " 76
1866	"	Chas. J.	" Fields PARKS " " 33 " 436
1860	"	Chas. J.	" Isaac H. FOUST " " 33 " 436
1876	HUDSON,	Wesley	" Jordan LUTHER (M/D) " " 40 " 15
1883	"	Sarah J.	" Jos. C. TADLOCK (P-A) " " 49 " 14
1889	"	Ezekiel	" G.W.- W.M.J. WORKMAN " " 67 " 401
1891	"	Wesley	" A.M.-Anna MOORE " " 70 " 279
1895	"	Charlie	" M.M.-W.H. MANN (M/D) " " 82 " 520
1899	"	W.A.	" J.A.-Mary LANGLEY " " 89 " 544
1894	"	Wesley	" SARAH J. HUDSON " " 95 " 296
1884	"	Sarah	" WESLEY A. HUDSON " " 95 " 298
1884	"	Sarah	" WESLEY A. HUDSON " " 100 " 638
1902	"	C.W.	" Mary DEAN " " 105 " 2

Film # 474757 GRANTOR INDEX to DE

1794	HUTSON,	Richard	To JO
1798	"	Richard	" Je.
1798	"	Richard	" JO
1802	"	Richard	" NA
1802	"	Nathan	" RI
1802	"	Joseph	" JO
1802	"	Richard	" ST
1822	HUDSON,	Nathan	" CA
1829	HUTSON,	John Sr.	" JO
1832	HUDSON,	Joseph	" JO
1833	HUDSON,	Lane	" Da.
1839	HUDSON,	Abel	" No.
1839	HUDSON,	Lane	" He.
1839	HUDSON,	Lane	" We.
1842	HUDSON,	John	" Ba.
1842	HUDSON,	Lane	" Jo.
1842	HUDSON,	John	" Jo.
1844	"	Lane	" Jo.
1840	"	John	" Ja.
1854	"	John (Est.)	" Le.
1856	HUDSON,	Lane H.	" AL:
1858	HUDSON,	John-William J.	" J.J.
1859	HUDSON,	Chas. J.	" Ja.
1865	HUTSON,	P.E. et al	" St.
1868	"	J.D. - W.J.	" Je.
1866	"	P. et al	" St.
1866	"	Chas. J.	" Fi.
1842	"	Abel	" Ha.
1879	"	C.J. (Agt) et al	" S.I.
1881	HUDSON,	W.A. - Sarah J.	" Jo.
1885	HUTSON,	W.D.	" Wm.
1886	HUDSON,	C.W.	" A.
1891	"	Wesley-Sarah trs	" Ba.
1890	HUTSON,	W.W. - Sarah A.	" J.
1892	HUDSON,	E.R. - Maggie	" G.
1889	"	Ezekiel-Maggie	" WE.
1894	"	Sarah J.	" SA
1884	"	Wesley A.	" I.
1901	"	E.R. - M.M.	" Ru.
1902	"	C.W. - Ida	" SA
1884	"	Wesley A.	" I.

HUDSON - HUTSON Records continue.

-- 1977 - 886

112 # 474757 GRANTOR INDEX to DEEDS 1778 - 19--

State of N.C.grnt	Deed Bk	P	Deed Bk	P
John STEED	2	340	"	7
State of N.C.grnt	"	"	"	8
RICHARD HUTSON	3	35	"	9
John CHANDLER	5	220	"	9
RICHARD HUTSON	6	226	"	9
Pettter DICKS	8	302	"	9
State of N.C. grnt	"	"	"	9
RICHARD HUTSON	13	1302	HUDSON	"
RICHARD HUTSON	14	1302	RICHARD HUTSON	"
NATHAN HUTSON	15	1303	Richard	"
Joseph	16	1302	Nathan	"
Richard	17	1302	Joseph	"
Nathan	18	1302	Richard	"
Richard	19	1303	HUTSON	"
HUDSON	20	1822	HUDSON	"
HUDSON	21	1829	HUDSON	"
John Sr.	22	1832	HUDSON	"
Joseph	23	1832	HUDSON	"
Lane	24	1833	HUDSON	"
Abel	25	1839	HUDSON	"
Lane	26	1839	HUDSON	"
John	27	1842	HUDSON	"
Lane	28	1832	HUDSON	"
John	29	1842	HUDSON	"
Lane	30	1835	HUDSON	"
John	31	1844	HUDSON	"
John	32	1840	HUDSON	"
John (Est.)	33	1854	HUDSON	"
Lane H.	34	1856	HUDSON	"
John-William J.	35	1858	HUDSON	"
Chas. J.	36	1859	HUDSON	"
P.E. et al.	37	1865	HUTSON	"
J.D. - W.J.	38	1868	HUTSON	"
P. et al.	39	1866	HUDSON	"
Chas. J.	40	1866	HUDSON	"
Abel	41	1842	HUDSON	"
C.J. (Agt) etal	42	1879	HUDSON	"
W.A. - Sarah J.	43	1331	HUDSON	"
W.D.	44	1835	HUTSON	"
C.W.	45	1886	HUDSON	"
Wesley-Sarah trs	46	1891	HUTSON	"
Sarah A.	47	1890	HUTSON	"
E.R. - Maggie	48	1892	HUDSON	"
Ezekiel-Maggie	49	1889	HUDSON	"
Sarah J.	50	1894	HUDSON	"
Wesley A.	51	1884	HUDSON	"
SARAH HUDSON	52	1901	HUDSON	"
I.W. KEARNS (M/D)	53	1902	HUDSON	"
Rubama J. STANTON	54	1834	HUDSON	"
SARAH HUDSON	55	100	HUDSON	"
A. - Mary LANGLEY	56	105	HUDSON	"
E.R. - M.M.	57	1902	HUDSON	"
C.W. - Ida	58	1834	HUDSON	"
Wesley A.	59	100	HUDSON	"
ARY DEAN	60	105	HUDSON	"

Film # 470225 DEED BOOKS 1 - 3 RANDOLPH COUNTY - N.C.

Deed Book 2 Page 250

Land Grant # 302 dated 24 July, 1786 by the State of North Carolina to RICHARD HUDSON for 249a @ 50sh per 100a lying in Randolph Co. on the N. side of Deep River beg'g at GARNER'S corner Hickory & adj. lands of SMITH.

Deed Book 3 Page 249
An indenture dated 16 Mar. 1787 by JOHN STEED of Randolph Co. to JOSEPH HUDSON of the same Co. for the sum of £ 50 a lying in Randolph Co. on Little River of ? & adj. lands of SALKERSON?
& LETHERIN etc.

Wit: JOHN STANFIELD JOHN STEED

SAM'L GRAVES (or GROVES)

JOHN LETHERIN

16 Apr. 1780

Deed Book 3 Page 318
Land Grant # 480 dated Aug. 1787 by the State of North Carolina to RICHARD HUDSON for 100a @ £ 10 per 100a lying in Randolph Co. on Deep River beg'g at a Hickory in GARNER'S corner & adj. lands of COX etc.

Reg: 2 Dec. 1787 RICHARD CASWELL Esq.

Film # 470226 DEED BOOKS 4 - 6

Deed Book 5 Page 118
Land Grant # 118 dated 1793 by the State of North Carolina to RICHARD HUDSON For 100a @ £ 10 per 100a - lying in Randolph Co. on the waters of Deep River etc.

Deed Book 6 Page 6
A Deed of Gift dated 5 Aug. 1794 by RICHARD HUTSON of Randolph Co. to JOHN HUTSON of the same Co... son of said RICHARD ... for natural love & affection & for his better maintenance & performance do grant all that messuage or tenement lying in said Co. on the waters of Mill Stone Creek containing 110a & adj. lands of HARMAN COX - ROBERT RAMES ? - it being part of a deed to RICHARD HUTSON 24 July, 1786
Wit: J. SAIN ? SAM'L BARKER

(Poor copy)

Deed Book 6 Page 146 (Pages missing .. not located).
Film # 470227 DEED BOOKS 7 - 9

Deed Book 8 Page 35

An indenture dated 22 May, 1798 by RICHARD HUTSON of Randolph Co. to JOHN HUTSON of the same Co. for the sum of £ 114 - 299a lying in said Co. on the waters of Deep River.
Wit: _____ No signatures.

- 3 RANDOLPH COUNTY - N.C.

Deed book 8 Page 497
An indenture dated 11 Dec. 1784 by PETTER DICKS of Guilford Co.
N.C. to JOSEPH HUDSON of the same Co. for the sum of \$350.00 -
213a lying in Randolph Co. on Deep River adj. lands of JACKSON ?
WIT: JOHN WORTHINGTONSTONE
None No Signatures

Copy by J. HARPER CLK.

87 by JOHN STEED of Randolph Co. to
for the sum of £ 50 a lying in
of ... ? & adj. lands of SALKERSON,
WIT: JOHN STEED

16 Apr. 1780

1787 by the State of North Carolina
£ 10 per 100a lying in Randolph Co.
WIT: JOHN STEED

Dec. 1787

RICHARD CASWELL Esq.

Dec. 1787

by the State of North Carolina to
10 per 100a - lying in Randolph Co.
WIT: RICHARD HUTSON

... son of said RICHARD ... for na-
tenement lying in said Co. on the
tenanting 111a & adj. lands of HAR-
DING part of a deed to RICHARD

RICHARD HUTSON

RICHARD HUTSON

missing .. not located).

Deed Book 9 Page 164
Land Grant # 1709 dated 5 Sept. 1796 by the State of North Caro-
lina to JOSEPH HUDSON for 70a @ 50sh per 100a lying in Randolph
Co. on the S. side of Little River begin'g at a Dogwood adj. his
former survey & lands of BOWLING & STEED
WIT: WILL WHITE Sec'y
Reg: 10 May, 1802

Deed Book 9 Page 174
Land Grant # 1709 dated 18 Dec. 1801 by the State of North Caro-
lina to JOSEPH HUDSON for 300a lying in Randolph Co. on the waters
of Little River adj. lands of RICHARD GRAVES or(GROVES)
WIT: WILL WHITE Sec'y
B. WILLIAMS

Deed Book 9 Page 220
An indenture dated -- Aug. 1802 by RICHARD HUTSON of Randolph Co.
to NATHAN HUTSON of the same Co. for _____
Co. on McGee Creek etc.
No Signatures.

Deed Book 9 Page 222
An indenture dated 26 Mar. 1802 by JOHN WINSLOW to RICHARD HUTSON
both of Randolph Co. for the sum of £ 62 - 25s .. 200a lying in Randolph
Co. on Little River & Richland Creek etc.
No Signatures

Deed Book 9 Page 222
An indenture dated 25 Nov. 1803 by RICHARD HUTSON of Randolph Co.
to STEPHEN PRESNALL for the sum of £ 90 - 200a lying in Randolph
Co. on Little River & Richland Creek etc.
WIT: NATHAN HUTSON
DANIEL PRESNALL Proven by NATHAN HUTSON
10 Dec. 1815
JESSE HARPER

Vilm # 470229 DEED BOOKS 10 - 13
Deed Book 13 Page 34
An indenture dated 25 Nov. 1803 by RICHARD HUTSON of Randolph Co.
to STEPHEN PRESNALL for the sum of £ 90 - 200a lying in Randolph
Co. on Little River & Richland Creek etc.
WIT: NATHAN HUTSON
DANIEL PRESNALL Proven by NATHAN HUTSON
10 Dec. 1815
JESSE HARPER

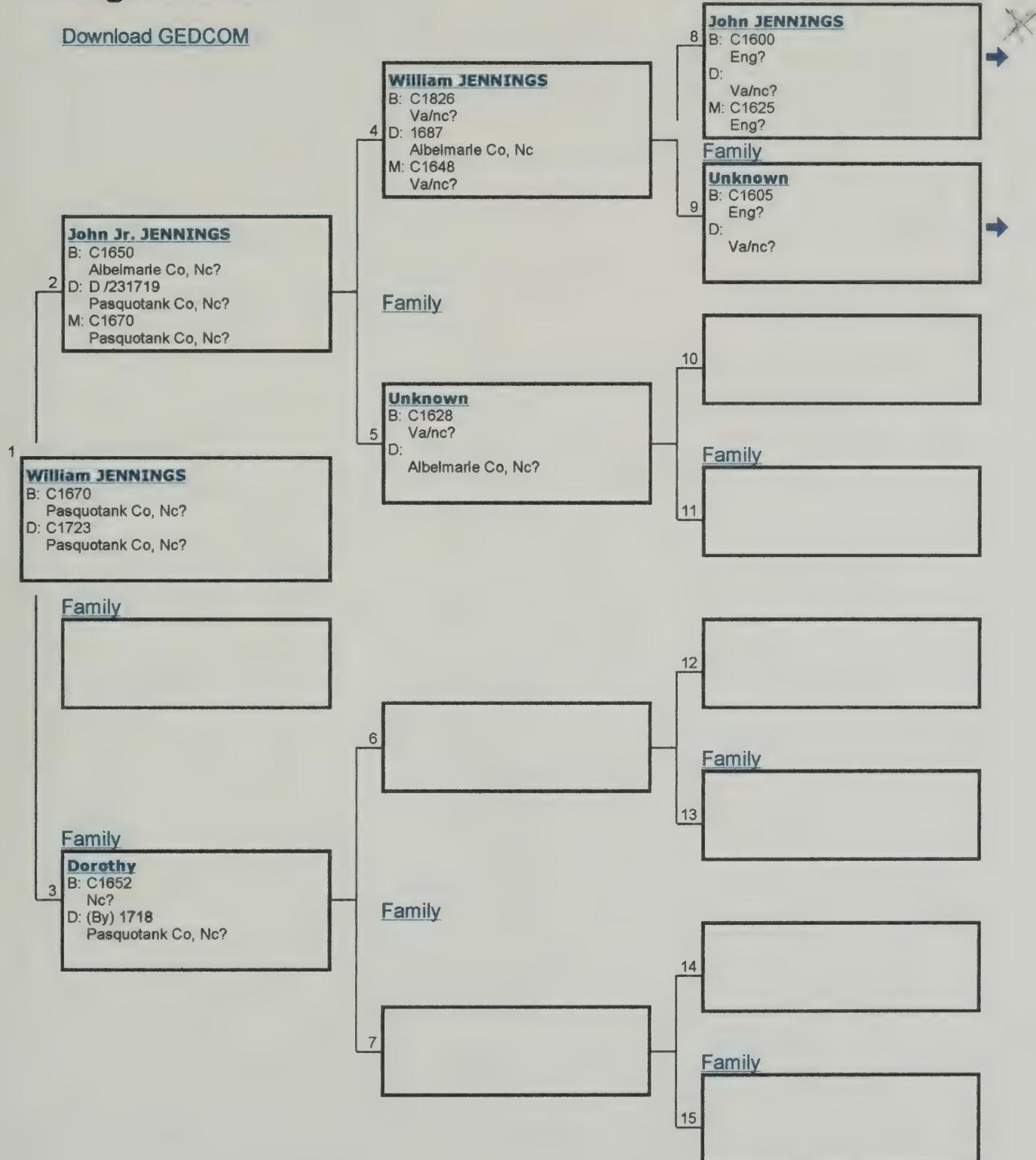
9

Vilm # 470229 DEED BOOKS 14 - 15
Deed Book 14 Page 301
An indenture dated 19 Aug. 1822 by NATHAN HUDSON of Randolph Co.
to CALLEB LAMB JR. for the sum of \$200.00 - 235a of land lying in
Randolph Co. on Little River Meems ? Creek adj. land of HAMMONS ? &

18 by RICHARD HUTSON of Randolph Co.
for the sum of £ 114 - 299a lying

Pedigree Chart

FamilySearch™ Ancestral File v4.19

[Download GEDCOM](#)

Y^e COUNTIE OF ALBEMARLE IN CAROLINA

A Collection of Documents

1664-1675

Edited by
William S. Powell



DATE MICROFICED	
22 May 1958	
PROJECT and FILE #	G. S. CALL #
263768	608608
4268	

MAY 29 1958

Raleigh

State Department of Archives and History

1958

[Address]

To
 Samuell Steephens Esq
 Governo^r of the County of
 Albemarle
 In
 Carolina

Nos. 9 and 10

OCTOBER 22, 1668. PETER COLLETON LETTERS TO PETER CARTERET

No. 9, in a contemporary hand, is signed by Colleton, while No. 10 is wholly in Colleton's hand. The latter is a duplicate of the former with the addition of a final sentence.

Each document is on a large sheet of watermarked paper folded to four pages. No. 9 measures 7½ x 12 inches, and No. 10 is 7½ x 11½. Both have fine impressions of arms in a wax seal.



S^t Jame's this 22th of Octob^r 1668

Sir/

Yors^r of ye 25th of Aprill to my Father & of ye 18th to my selfe I have rec^d: by w^{ch} I pecive ye people are well sattisfyed wth Mr Stephens for theire governo^r: The Lords are at psent dispersed as soone as wee have a meeting I shall endeavor to Gett ye L^{ds}t pass ye act of yo^r assembly of ye 18th of Feby: 1667/8 though we have under our Broad Seal granted ye same thing already ar sent it unto yo^u by John Nixon¹ Who went from hence bound directly to Albemarle & I hope is long since wth. yo^u

¹ Whether Nixon had been in the colony before we do not know. He may have been his first trip to Carolina. By 1673 he was a magistrate in Albemarle, and in 1677 he was appointed deputy for Sir Peter Colleton to the colony. The same year he was a member of the governor's council when Eastchurch held the appointment. Leaders of Culpeper's Rebellion accused him of treason. He was a member of the "Grand Councell for ye Countie of Albemarle" at Durant's house, November 6, 1679, when he was reported to be 54 years of age. His will, dated February 4, 1688, was probated August 8, 1692, in Pasquotank. He was survived by his wife, Em, and daughter, Ann. Document no. 17 also mentions Nixon.

No. 20

APRIL 27, 1672. GRAND COUNCIL'S INSTRUCTIONS TO GOV PETER CARTERET AND JOHN HARVEY; JOHN HARVEY LETT THE PROPRIETORS, JULY 11, 1672.

*Contemporary copy of the Instructions with an *ante* note by Harvey appended. One page of watermarked paper x 7 $\frac{3}{4}$ inches.*

This apparently is the copy Harvey had in his possession establish his identity and purpose. When he found it we

daughters. His wife, Anne Willis of Ipswich, Massachusetts, had previously married, and after Blount's death she married Seth S^t^r^^d

² Thomas Jarvis settled in the Albemarle before 1663, perhaps as early as 1658. This document, of course, indicates that he was a member of the council in 1672; he also was in the assembly in 1677. He may have returned to Virginia briefly, as one Thomas Jarvis was a member of the House of Burgesses there in 1682. From 1691 to 1694 he was governor of Carolina "north east of the Cape Fear." A will dated 1682 indicates that he was named Dorcas. Jarvis has been described as a man "of sterling character and sound judgment."

³ In 1657 William Jennings patented 350 acres in Surry County, Virginia, and in 1663 patented 550 acres on New Begun Creek in the Albemarle. In 1672 he was a member of the council and in 1677 of the assembly. In the latter year he also was a leader in Culpeper's Rebellion. He is spoken of as "old Wm. Jennings" in 1679, and his house was at "the end of Pasquotank River." His will, dated January 24, 1687, from Pasquotank, was probated in April; he left property to two daughters, a son-in-law. The WI symbol with his name undoubtedly is his mark.

One "Wm. Jennens" arrived at Plymouth, England, in October, 1672, whether it was this one we do not know.

⁴ Edmund Chancy probably was quite young when he served on the council in 1672. In 1714 one Edmund Chancy (presumably the same) patented 100 acres at Knobbs Creek, Pasquotank Precinct, but it was not settled until 1716 when it was declared "lapseable." Four years later, however, he was called to redeem a portion of it. In 1735 it was reported that he owned 1,033 acres in Pasquotank. Chancy must have been in the neighborhood of 100 years of age at the time of his death in 1753. His will dated 1735 left an extensive property, both real and personal, but he apparently outlined his wife and several children as most of his wealth was left to grandchildren.

⁵ At the time of this document Pearce or Pierce apparently could not write his name, although a member of the council. The O between his first and surnames appears to be his mark. The will of John Pearce of Perquimans Precinct in 1682 lists a son, Thomas. In 1685 Thomas was collector of quit rents in Albemarle, and between 1693 and 1705 his name appears as a jury member in Perquimans. In 1694 he proved that he brought nine people into the colony, and before the end of the century owned 200 acres of land. He was living as late as 1712 when he was executors of the will of Francis Petit, his wife's brother. By his wife Mary he had a son John, born July 30, 1691, and another, Thomas, born November 1693.

⁶ Valentine Bird, speaker of the council in 1672, was appointed collector of customs by the council in 1675. The following year a duly appointed collector, bearing proper credentials from England, arrived, but Bird

JENNETT, ABRAHAM will (1742) in PERQUIMANS. Had son ABRAHAM and others, wife MARY, and RICHARD SKINNER and WILLIAM LONG executors 1-328.

JENNETT, JOHN, of TYRELL will (1738) his wife was DOROTHY; children named 1-328.

JENNETT, JOHN, SR. of TYRELL will (1748) among others had son ABRAHAM 1-328.

JENNINGS, ANN, widow of JOHN JENNINGS, of PASQUOTANK will (1719) mentions son EDWARD POPE 1-56.

JENNINGS, JOHN, of PASQUOTANK, will (1734) names wife ELIZABETH, witnessed by ANN BRYAN 1-54; another JOHN of PASQUOTANK, will (1751) names wife LUCY and children 1-328.

JENNINGS, DOROTHY, was the grandmother of the children of RICHARD ROADS (RHODES) and his wife ELIZABETH, and petitions to have them placed in her care (about 1698-1700) 3-345.

JENNINGS, THOMAS, of NEW HANOVER, will (1744) his wife was KELLYNER and had son THOMAS 1-327, 1-328.

JENNINGS, WILLIAM, of PASQUOTANK, will in (1686) daughter ANN LATHAM and son in law RALPH GARNET and daughter MARY 1-327; WILLIAM of CUBRITUCK will (1713) proved (1729) wife MARY; witnessed by JOHN and MARGARET NORTON 1-328.

JENKINS, JOHN, and KENNEDY O'BRIEN were witnesses to a deed (1729) 3-448.

JESSUP, DANIEL, mentioned in the will of JOHN WINE in (1739) 1-81.

JESSUP, JOSEPH, was father in law of EDWARD MINGE (1734) 1-62; he left will in PERQUIMANS in (1735) and mentions daughter MARY MOTE and STEPHEN THOMAS 1-64.

JESSUP, MORGAN, was son in law of JOHN MARTIN & so was THOMAS JESSUP (about 1735) 1-62.

JESSUP, THOMAS was executor of the will of EDWARD MATO (1724) 1-63; and son in law of JOHN MARTIN 1-62; one left will (1818) 3-338.

JESSUP, RACHEL, will (1824) 3-338.

JESSUP, TIMOTHY O. will (1805) mentions sister PENNIAH JESSUP married a WILLIARD, Executors were CALEB ELLIOTT and RESTORE LAMB 3-338.

JEWELL, BENJAMIN, mentioned in the will (1743) of JOHN SLADE 1-72.

JEWELL, JOSEPH, will (1736) mentions wife FRANCES and sons JOHN, BENJAMIN, SAMUEL and JAMES JEWELL 1-54.

JOHNSON, ABEL, lived in (1719) between CASER RIVER and SALMON CREEK in BERTIE 1-445; he was called "alias JOHN BUTLER" and his wife was RACHEL, and they sold land to THOMAS MITCHEL in (1721) with SOLOMON JORDAN witness 2-618; he bought land from THOMAS BALL (1718) next to COL. ROBERT WEST 1-620; and he sold land to JOHN HARDY of BERTIE in (1718) in BERTIE 1-621.

JOHNSON, CHARLES E. Genealogical account of the JOHNSON FAMILY and BILOUNT connections 3-168.

JOHNSON FAMILY. Account of its connection with the Skimmers and BILOUNTS 3-168; wills of the family 3-4, 2-5.

JOHNSON, ISAAC, came from ROANOKE, N. C. with the KILGORE COLONY and fought in the revolution 3-314.

JOHNSON, ISRAEL, imported into the Colony of N. C. about (1697) by WILLIAM HANCOCK 3-299, 2-300.

JOHNSON, JAMES. His wife was RACHEL 3-215.

JOHNSON, JOHN and wife MARY (1726) 3-387; one was the son of THOMAS JOHNSON 3-217; JOHN JOHNSON will (1693) mentions wife SARAH & son in law LAWRENCE GOSOLVO 1-54; the orphan of one JOHN turned over to PETER PAINE by EVIDENCE Court (1748) 1-452; another JOHN of NORTHAMPTON COUNTY died (1745) and in will mentions daughter MARY BRIDGES 1-53. 2-343

JOHNSON, JOSEPH, was the son of JOHN JOHNSON & he was turned over to PETER PAINE, and was 18 years old in (1748) 1-452.

JOHNSON, LEWIS of BATH COUNTY, will (1711) 1-66.

JOHNSON, MARY, received land grant in (1720) next to THOMAS JOHNSON 1-19.

JOHNSON, SIR NATHANIEL. Letter from him to the Deputy Governor of North Carolina, dated about 1705, relating to the death of JOHN ARCTHADE 3-266.

JOHNSON, RACHEL, died at the home of SAMUEL SWANN in (1697) 3-401.

JOHNSON, RICHARD received deed to land from JAMES LONG in (1702-3) 3-456.

JOHNSON, MRS. SARAH, married WILLIAM LONG in (1697) 3-408.

JOHNSON, SUSANNAH, died leaving will in (1718) in which she mentions her god son EDWARD FREDERICK RAZOR and daughter FRANCES RAZOR 1-55.

JOHNSON, THOMAS received grant of land (1714) 1-14.

JOHNSTON, AARON, was the grandson of JOHN BASS in (1732) 1-31.

JOHNSTON, CHRISTOPHER died about 1780 and in the administration of his estate in the hands of THOMAS ENDLESS, WILLIAM and ANN JOHNSON appear as the heirs 3-265.

JOHNSTON FAMILY. Wills 2-523 and 1-327, 3-209.

JOHNSTON, GABRIEL (GOVERNOR) Letter from JOHN HETHERTON relating to his will, addressed to SAMUEL JOHNSTON in (1755) 3-289, 3-290; will in BERTIE COUNTY (1763) 1-53, in which he mentions his wife FRANCES and other relatives; letter written by him to ELEAZER ALLEN at CAFE FEAR in (1735) 2-303; probably arrived in North Carolina in SEPTEMBER (1734) 2-304; in (1747) he commissioned ENOCH HALL as CHIEF JUSTICE of N. C. 1-446.

JOHNSTON, GABRIEL, and his wife PENELOPE sold lands to JOHN CAMPBELL in (1741) 1-54.

2021

S, 10-24-40 + 21-1

27

*Memories and Records of
Eastern North Carolina*

By

Mary Weeks Lambeth

1857

Thomas Pierree (Perre) married Mary Kent, July 30, 1690 (H. 3, p. 204). John Perre, son of Thomas and wife Mary, was born July 30, 1691 (p. 217). Mary Kent, daughter of Thomas Kent and Ann, his wife, was born the 10th of May, 1673 (H. 3, p. 205). Thomas Kent bought land March 14, 1672 on east side of Perq. river and sold same March 11, 1668, 100 acres adjoining land of Christopher Nichelson.

Thomas Kent departed this life Jun. 2, 1678 (H. 3, p. 365). Besides daughter Mary, who married Thomas Pierce (p. 365). Thomas Kent and wife Ann had daughter, Sarah, who married Thomas Long before January 13, 1696. See Will of Sarah Long, dated July 8, 1715 (H. 1, p. 59), Father-in-law Thomas Leper (step father) sister Mary Pierce, brother-in-law Thomas Pierce, etc. Thomas Kent's widow Ann, married second Thomas Leper about 1680 (H. 3, p. 199) (Also see Wins. p. 47 No. 119).

Nicholas Kent, age 16, was brought into Virginia in 1635. He was probably the father of Thomas Kent. Elizabeth Kent, daughter of Thomas Kent and Ann, his wife, was born 1st of June, 1667 (Hath. 3, p. 205). She m. William Charles II Nov. 8, 1683. Ann Kent, daughter of above, married June 10, 1679, James Hog (p. 200).

At a court holden at home of Diana Foster's the first Monday in February 1693-4, Mr. Thomas Leper had proved 10 rights—viz: Thomas Kent, Ann Kent, Sarah Kent, Rebecca Kent, Ann Kent, Junior, etc. (Daughter Mary Kent was born after moving here) (Col. Rec. Vol. 1, p. 393-4). Rights were proved for the Pierce family at this same court. Thomas Pierce proved rights for himself, Thomas Pierce, John Pierce, Susannah Ruth Pierce, Dorothy Pierce, Mary Pierce and John Pierce (second by name) These rights were evidently proved long after the two families arrived, as Thomas Kent bought land in Albermarle 21 years earlier.

Thomas Harris was probably the first Clerk of the Court of Albermarle as he is named in the will of Mrs. Mary Fortsen Nov. 15, 1665 (H. 1, p. 210) and again in 1670 (H. 3, p. 87). He and John Pierce owned land in Henrico County in 1636 when Richard Cocke, gent. was granted 3,000 acres of land adjoining them.

John Pierce, age 18, embarked in the Hopewell to New England Sept. 1635 (member of the Church of England) (Hotten p. 116). Thomas Pierce lived on north side of Albermarle Sound and southwest side of Yeopim River in 1729 (Hath. 2, p. 446). Thomas Lepper was a Justice of the Prect. Court of Perq. 1st Monday in February, 1688 (H. 3, p. 429). Thomas Pierce, Jr. witnessed the Will of James Barrow of Chowan in 1718 (Hath. 1, p. 173).

Peter Jones the younger, married Mary Pierce 6-3-1720 (Hins. 1, p. 903). John Pierce m. Mary Scott, daughter of Joseph. John Pierce died 1662 (Hath. 1, p. 366). His widow, Mary Pierce m. second William Bundy Dec. 16, 1683 (Wins. p. 327, Hath. 3, p. 201) and third m. Nickolis Simons (p. 204) June 1692.

Mary Simons Will 1722-4; son Thomas Pierce, granddaughter Mary Jones, etc. (Hath. 1, p. 76; also Wins. p. 365 and 405).

Joseph Pierce of Perq. Brother of Thomas, Will Oct. 8, 1736, names brother, Thomas Pierce and brother-in-law, Peter Jones, executors (Hath. 1, p. 66) also children and wife.

The said Martha Baptist Davis b. June 15, 1858 was the daughter of William Hith (Hyth) Davis II, born 1827, died March 19, 1882, and Mary Frances Spruill, his wife, born April 19, 1836, died January 19, 1917, married

KENT GENEALOGY

From: Journal of North Carolina Genealogy - Winter 1964 page 1379

These Kent family records will help to straighten out some of the badly mixed-up genealogy of several families of the Albemarle-Bath County area of N. Carolina, late 1600's and early 1700's. Especially glaring is an error, widely publicised, that Hannah, wife of both John Smithwick and Farnifold Green, was a daughter of Lawrence Gonsalvo, when actually she was Hannah Kent, a daughter of Thomas & Ann. (See Virkus, VII-641).

First, below, will be given a brief sketch of the family record of Thomas and Ann Kent and their six daughters, followed by documentary evidence.

Thomas Kent, son of _____ ?
b. (1630's?)

d. 2 June 1678, Berkeley Precinct, N.C. (later Perquimans Co.)

m. (1650's?)

To - Ann _____ ? daughter of ?

b. (1630's?)

d. (living 1715, Bath Co., N.C.)

(She m., 2nd, c 1679 to Thomas Lepper who d. c 1719 in Craven Precinct, Bath Co., N.C.)

Issue of Thomas & Ann Kent:

Sarah Kent m. 1. (before 1684) Lawrence Gonsalvo, Sr.
2. 1689 John Johnson
3. 1697/8 William Long

Rebecca Kent m. 1. c 1675? William Wyatt
2. 1688/9 Thomas Long

Ann Kent m. 1679 James Hogg

Elizabeth Kent m. 1. 1683 William Charles, Jr.
2. 1687 Giles Long

Mary Kent m. 1690 Thomas Pierce

Hannah Kent m. 1. (c 1690?) John Smithwick
2. c 1697 Farnifold Green

Judging from the dates of marriage of the daughters of Thomas Kent, and by the dates of birth of the three younger daughters, it would appear that Thomas Kent and family settled in N. Carolina in the middle 1660's, say between 1664 & 1667.

Albemarle Co., N.C. 1694 - 500 acres due to Tho. Lepper for importation of 10 persons: Tho. Kent, Am his wife, Sarah Kent, Rebecca Kent, An Kent Jur., John Thomas, Willm. Browne, Wm Brickston, Tho. Lepper, Nicholas Robison. 470 acres surveyed in 1694 for Mr. Tho. Lepper, and what remained was assigned to John Wyate. The 470 acres were on Yawpim Creek in Perquimans Prec., on point between Western & Eastern branches of Yawpim Creek. (Page 22, "Book of Warrants & Surveys, 1681-1706," Archives File #SS978.1)

Thomas Kent died testate, but his will has been lost, and no copy has been located.

Berkeley Prec Court, 13 Feb. 1679 - Will of Thomas Kent proved by Tho. Lepper. Witnesses to will were Mr. Ralph Fletcher & Christopher Nicholson. ("Council Minutes, Wills and Inventories, 167701701," File #SS874.2, Archives.)

Berkeley Parish Register (pub. by Hathaway, 3-199 to 220, & 363 to 410) gives date of death for Thomas Kent as 2 June 1678 (Hathaway, 3-365).

"Thomas Leper & Ane Kent the widow of Thomas _____, deceased, took each other as man & wife the 17th of S." (ca 1679 WPJ, Hathaway, 3-199)

From the original Berkeley Parish Register (in the Archives), the dates of birth for the three younger daughters of Thomas & Ann Kent are as follows:

Elizabeth Kent, b. 1 June 1667

Mary Kent, b. 14 Feb. 1669/70 (also given as 14 of 12 Mo. 1669/70)

Hannah Kent, b. 10 May 1673

(12th month was February, according to the Quaker calendar. March was the Quaker 1st Mo.)

Thomas Lepper (also spelled Leper & Leeper) left a will dated 1715 and probated 1719, Craven Prect., Bath Co. N.C. He named wife Anne, and two legatees; apparently he left no descendants. (Grimes, p. 214)

More details on the six daughters of Thomas and Ann Kent

1. Sarah Kent m. 1. (before 1684), as his second wife, to Lawrence Gonsalvo, Sr. He died 27 Dec. 1687 (Hathaway, 3-364), testate, mentioning but not naming his wife and children (Grimes 137). Lawrence Sr. had a son Lawrence, Jr. by a previous marriage, and a son Thomas by his marriage to Sarah Kent (Thomas was born 17 Oct. 1684 (Hath. 3-212, who erroneously gives the name as James), and died the day after his father, on 28 Dec. 1687 (Hath. 3-364). Lawrence, Jr. died in 1698, testate (Grimes 137 who also lists a will for Thomas in 1698, when actually it is a second copy of the will for Lawrence), leaving all to his father-in-law and mother, not named (this would be Wm. and Sarah Long).

Sarah (Kent) Gonsalvo m. 2nd 1 June 1689 to John Johnson (Hath. 3-203 who gives Gonsalvo as Gunfallis). John left a will dated 1693 (Grimes 188) in which he named wife Sarah and son-in-law (step-son, actually his wife's step-son) Lawrence Gonsalvo.

Sarah (Kent) Gonsalvo Johnson m. 3rd 6 Jan. 1697/8 to Wm Long (Hath. 3-408 which shows William as son of James & Ales, and Sarah Johnson as relict of John).

Sarah Kent was married three times, but apparently had no surviving children at all. She died 3 May 1718 (Perquimans Co., Births, Deaths, Marriages, Brands & Flesh Marks, Archives, File #77.001.1, p. 388), testate, in Perq. Prect., N.C. naming relatives but no children (Grimes 220). William Long had left a will 1712 in Perq., naming wife Sarah and relatives (Grimes 221)

2. Rebecca Kent m. 1st c 1675 (since Elizabeth, apparently her first child, was born in 1676) to William Wyatt (also spelled Waite, Wayet, Wiatt, Wate, etc.), first of the name in N. Carolina. He died 14 Jan. 1687 (Hath. 3-364 date probably meant for 1676/88). William left no will, but the Berkeley Parish Register listed five children for him and wife Rebecca: Elizabeth, John, Sarah, Thomas, and Samuel.

Rebecca (Kent) Wyatt m. 2nd 7 March 1688/89 to Thomas Long (Hath. 3-203), son of James & Alice, as his first and only wife. They had five children: James, Sarah, Thomas, William, and Joshua (Grimes 221; Hath. 3-216, 219, 368, 370). For the five children of William & Rebecca (Kent) Wyatt, see Hath. 3-208). Thomas Long died 28 Sept. 1721 (Hath. 3-404), testate (Grimes 221). Rebecca died 20 Oct. 1728 (Hath. 3-405).

3. Anne Kent m. 10 June 1679 (Hath. 3-200 "James Hog the son of John Hog of York Sheare in _____, and Ane Kent ye daughter of Thomas Kent and Ann his wife Late of this County was Married by Left. _____, the 10th June 1679.")

Berkeley Parish Register listed five children for James & Ann Hogg: Ann, Johathan, James, Sarah, and Hannah (Hath. 3-211, 212, 215, 367). James Hogg left a will 1708/9 in Bath Co. (Beaufort Co., N.C., Deed Book 1, p. 98), in which he names wife Ann, and daughter Elenor (under age of 19).

4. Elizabeth Kent m. 1st 8 Nov. 1683 to Wm Charles, Jr. (Hath. 3-202 "William Charles son of William Charles & Abigail his wife & Elizabeth Kent ye daughter of Thomas Kent & Ann his wife weare maried ye 8th of Nov. 1683.") (Perquimans Monthly Meeting 7 of 9 Mo. 1683 William Charles liberated to marry Elizabeth Kent.) William Charles died, testate, in 1687 (omitted by Hath; _____ les d. 17 April 1687 - Berkely Parish Register), naming wife Elizabeth, daughter Jane, brother John Charles, and James Hogg (Grimes 70). Jane was born "First of October" 1685 (Hath. 3-212).

Elizabeth (Kent) Charles m. 2nd 11 Aug. 1687 to Giles Long (Hath. 3-203 "John (error, should be Giles) Long and Elizabeth Charles ware Maried by Alex. Lillington Esq. ye 11th of Agust 1687.") Giles left a will dated 1691/2 (nuncupative) in which his wife and child are mentioned but not named (Grimes 220). The wife who survived Giles would be a second wife, since Elizabeth died in 1688: "Elizabeth Longe ye wife of Jeiles Longe died ye 14th of Aprill 1688." (This item was omitted by Hathaway.) Giles & Elizabeth had a daughter who was born 10 April and died 12 April 1688 (Hath. 3-215, 364).

5. Mary Kent m. 30 July 16 ____ Thomas Pierce (Hath. 3-204 "Thomas Perre & Mary Kent ware Maried the 30th July 16 ____"). They were married 30th of ye 5th Month (July) 1690, according to a Pierce Bible Record in the Library of the University of N. Carolina. (The original Berkeley Parish Register spelled the name Perce, rather than Perre, as given by Hathaway.) The aforementioned Bible gave death of Thomas Pierce as 19 of 12th Mo. 1731/2, and that of Mary ("Grandmother Peirce") as 2 of 1 Mo. 1749. Thomas left a will (Grimes 289) and named wife Mary and six children: John, Thomas, Ann, Mary, Sarah, and Joseph. Ther were Quakers, Perquimans Co., N.C.

6. Hannah Kent m. 1st(c 1690, since whe was born in 1673) to John Smithwick. John died in 1696, testate (Grimes 349), and named wife Hannah and daughter Sarah. Lived Bath Co., N.C..

Hannah (Kent) Smithwick m. 2nd c 1697 to Farnifold Green, who is said to have been killed by Tuscarora Indians in 1711; he left a will dated 1711 (Hath. 1-46), Bath Co., N.C., in which he named wife Hannah, children: Thomas, John, Farnifold, James, Elizabeth, and Jane Green; also daughter-in-law (step-daughter) Ann Smithwick.

Perquimans Co. Deed Book A, #145 (Winslow, p. 49): "N.C. James Hogg, & Ann my wife, Thomas Pierce, & Mary my wife, Fornyfield Green, & Hannah my wife, for 40 Pounds 8 Shillings pd by Wm Long, 'do jointly lately dec'd' 250 a. on Indian Creek, & Yeopim River. Aug. 15, 1698. Test' James Long, Thomas Long Wm Keeter."



Who are your ancestors?

Enter your last name

Find them!

Perquimans Co. NC Queries Forum

[[Read Responses](#) | [Post a New Response](#) | [Return to the Index](#) (Use 'Back' if from a search list)]
[[Previous](#) | [Next](#)]

Kent Families

Posted by **Donna Cooper** <donnac55@hotmail.com> on Wed, 30 May 2001

Surname: Kent, Wyatt, Wilson, Long, Durant, Hagg, Charles, Johnson, Pierce, Copeland, Jones, Newby, Barrow, Toms

Here are a few of the descendants of Thomas Kent. Perhaps some of this data will help Perquimans researchers.

Descendants of Thomas Kent

1 Thomas Kent b: Abt. 1630 in Berkeley, Perquimans Co., NC d: June 02, 1678 in Berkeley, Perquimans Co., NC

.. +Ann b: Abt. 1630 in Berkeley, Perquimans Co., NC d: Aft. 1719 in Berkeley, Perquimans Co., NC m: Abt. 1650 in Berkeley, Perquimans Co., NC

2 Hannah Kent b: in Berkeley, Perquimans Co., NC

2 Rebecca Kent b: Abt. 1660 in Berkeley, Perquimans Co., NC d: October 20, 1728 in Perquimans County, North Carolina

..... +William Wyatt b: Abt. 1650 in Berkeley, Perquimans Co., NC d: January 14, 1687/88 in Perquimans County, North Carolina m: Abt. 1680 in Perquimans Co., North Carolina

... 3 Samuel Wyatt b: December 02, 1687 in Berkeley, Perquimans Co., NC d: Bef. 1754 in Perquimans County, North Carolina

..... +Elizabeth Wilson b: February 24, 1691/92 in Berkeley, Perquimans Co., NC d: Bef. 1754 in Perquimans County, North Carolina m: Abt. 1711 in Perquimans Co., North Carolina

*2nd Husband of Rebecca Kent:

..... +Thomas Long b: Abt. 1668 in Perquimans Co., NC d: November 27, 1721 in Perquimans Co., NC m: Abt. 1690 in Perquimans Co., North Carolina

... 3 Joshua Long b: in Perquimans Co., NC d: July 08, 1788 in Perquimans Co., NC (Will date)

..... +Martha m: in Perquimans Co., North Carolina

... 3 James Long b: October 24, 1689 in Berkeley Pct, Perquimans, North Carolina

... 3 Sarah Long b: Abt. 1700

... 3 William Long, Sr. b: Abt. 1702 in Perquimans Co., NC d: July 10, 1758 in Perquimans Co., NC

(Will date)

..... +Anne Durant b: February 16, 1701/02 in Perquimans County, North Carolina d: in Perquimans Co., NC m: Abt. 1722 in Perquimans, NC

2 Annie Kent b: Abt. 1661 in Berkeley, Perquimans Co., NC d: in Berkeley, Perquimans Co., NC
..... +James Hoggs b: Abt. 1655 d: in Berkeley, Perquimans Co., NC m: August 10, 1679 in Berkeley, Perquimans Co., NC

2 Elizabeth Kent b: June 01, 1667 in Berkeley, Perquimans Co., NC d: in Perquimans County, NC.
..... +William Charles b: July 13, 1661 in Newport, RI d: April 07, 1687 in Perquimans Co., North Carolina (Will date) m: September 07, 1683 in Perquimans Co., North Carolina
... 3 Jane Charles b: October 01, 1685 in Berkeley, Perquimans Co., NC

*2nd Husband of Elizabeth Kent:

..... +Giles Long b: Abt. 1666 in Perquimans Co., NC d: in Perquimans Co., NC m: 1687 in Perquimans MM, Perquimans, NC

2 Sarah Kent b: Abt. 1669 in Berkeley, Perquimans Co., NC d: July 08, 1715 in Perquimans County, North Carolina

..... +John Johnson b: Abt. 1669 in Berkeley, Perquimans Co., NC d: September 10, 1693 in Perquimans County, North Carolina m: June 01, 1689 in Perquimans Co., North Carolina
... 3 William Johnson b: Abt. 1693 d: Aft. 1754 in Perquimans County, North Carolina

*2nd Husband of Sarah Kent:

..... +William Long b: Abt. 1669 in Albemarle County, North Carolina d: June 02, 1701 in Perquimans County, North Carolina m: January 06, 1697/98 in Berkeley Pct., Perquimans, NC

2 Mary Kent b: May 10, 1673 in Berkley, Perquimans, North Carolina d: Aft. 1732 in Perquimans Co., NC

..... +Thomas Pierce b: July 08, 1669 in Berkley, Perquimans, North Carolina d: Bef. March 30, 1732 in Perquimans Co., North Carolina (will date) m: July 30, 1690 in Perquimans Co., North Carolina
... 3 John Pierce b: July 30, 1691 in Perquimans Co., North Carolina d: October 09, 1726 in Perquimans Co., NC (will date)

..... +Sarah Copeland b: Abt. 1695 in Perquimans Co., NC d: in Perquimans Co., North Carolina m: 1718 in Perquimans Co., North Carolina

... 3 Thomas Pierce b: November 24, 1693 in Perquimans Co., NC d: July 12, 1756 in Chowan Co., NC (Will date)

..... +Mary Copeland b: Abt. 1693 in Berkley, Perquimans, North Carolina m: May 13, 1718 in Perquimans MM, NC

... *2nd Wife of Thomas Pierce:

..... +Mary Jones b: Abt. 1696 in Perquimans Co., North Carolina d: January 02, 1741/42 in Perquimans Co., North Carolina m: Abt. 1724 in Perquimans Co., North Carolina

... *3rd Wife of Thomas Pierce:

..... +Isabel Newby b: December 28, 1697 in Albemarle, Perquimans Precinct Co., NC d: 1758 in Perquimans Co., North Carolina m: Abt. 1742 in Perquimans MM, NC

... 3 Ann Pierce b: November 30, 1696 in Perquimans Co., North Carolina d: Bef. 1732

... 3 Mary Pierce b: April 28, 1699 in Perquimans Co., North Carolina

..... +Peter Jones, III b: May 07, 1700 in Perquimans Co., North Carolina m: July 01, 1720 in Perquimans Co., North Carolina



... 3 Sarah Pierce b: February 24, 1701/02 in Perquimans Co., North Carolina
..... +George Sutton b: August 22, 1696 in Perquimans Co., North Carolina d: Abt. 1726 m: August 25, 1722 in Perquimans Co., North Carolina
... *2nd Husband of Sarah Pierce:
..... +Joseph Barrow b: Abt. 1694 in Pasquotank Co., NC d: April 1753 in Perquimans Co., NC (will date) m: February 02, 1728/29 in Perquimans MM, Perquimans, North Carolina
... *3rd Husband of Sarah Pierce:
..... +John Williams b: Abt. 1700 in Perquimans Co., North Carolina d: April 1774 in Perquimans County, North Carolina m: Abt. 1753 in Perquimans Co., North Carolina
... 3 Joseph Pierce b: May 26, 1704 in Perquimans Co., North Carolina d: July 21, 1736 in Perquimans Co., NC (will date)
..... +Penelope Toms b: January 27, 1669/70 in Perquimans Co., North Carolina d: December 12, 1727 in Perquimans Co., North Carolina m: April 06, 1727 in Piney Woods MM, Perquimans Co., North Carolina
... *2nd Wife of Joseph Pierce:
..... +Alice b: Abt. 1704 in Berkeley (later Perquimans) Precinct, North Carolina d: Aft. 1757 m: Abt. 1728 in Perquimans Co., North Carolina

Responses

(There are no responses to this message.)

[Display message for printing](#) | [Print Entire Thread](#)

Post a New Response

Post A Response to the above message.

[To post a new query (not related to the one above),
please return to the main index and use the form there.]

[Click here](#) for instructions and tips.

Your Name:

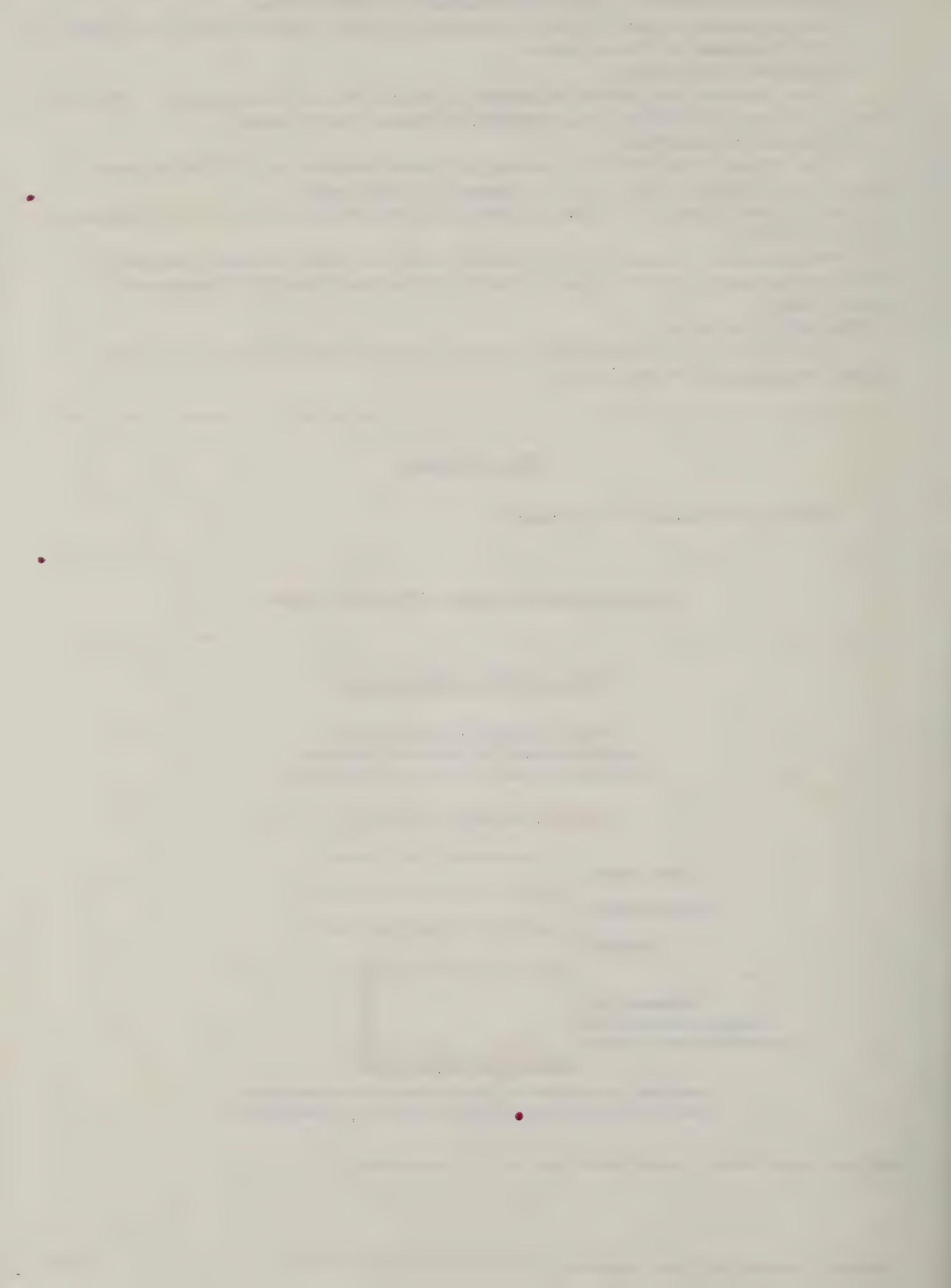
E-Mail Address:

Subject:

Surname list:

Enter one surname per line
(press ENTER after each one)

(note: only names in the box [above] appear in the national search.
A board level search picks up **all** names, even those in the body [below]).



KENT

Subj: [Q-R] William Wiatt
Date: 10/27/00 10:15:29 PM !!!First Boot!!!
From: LeBateman@NetZero.Net (Le Bateman)
To: QUAKER-ROOTS-L@rootsweb.com

Is there a book which would list the complete family history of William Wiatt the grandson of Rev. Haute Wyatt. He was supposedly chased out of Virginia for his religious beliefs. He was born in 1652 perhaps in England his parents were John Wiatt and Mary Cocke. William married Rebecca Kent in Perquimans County North Carolina in 1675, he died in Perquimans in 1687. What book would have this information linking his ancestry to Rev. Haute Wyatt.

Jacoob L. Bateman III or Le

NetZero Free Internet Access and Email

Download Now <http://www.netzero.net/download/index.html>
Request a CDROM 1-800-333-3633

===== QUAKER-ROOTS Mailing List =====

How to Subscribe/Unsubscribe instructions
<http://www.rootswb.com/~quakers/quaker-r.htm>

Headers

Return-Path: <QUAKER-ROOTS-L-request@rootsweb.com>
Received: from rly-yh05.mx.aol.com (rly-yh05.mail.aol.com [172.18.147.37]) by air-yh01.mail.aol.com (v76_r1.23) with ESMTP; Fri, 27 Oct 2000 18:15:29 -0400
Received: from lists5.rootswb.com (lists5.rootswb.com [63.92.80.123]) by rly-yh05.mx.aol.com (v76_r1.19) with ESMTP; Fri, 27 Oct 2000 18:14:46 -0400
Received: (from slist@localhost)
by lists5.rootswb.com (8.10.1/8.10.1) id e9RMENx25171;
Fri, 27 Oct 2000 15:14:23 -0700
Resent-Date: Fri, 27 Oct 2000 15:14:23 -0700
X-Original-Sender: LeBateman@NetZero.Net Fri Oct 27 15:14:22 2000
Message-ID: <002d01c04062\$ffb37ea0\$e5933004@fpfzqlga>
From: "Le Bateman" <LeBateman@NetZero.Net>
Old-To: <QUAKER-ROOTS-L@rootsweb.com>
Date: Fri, 27 Oct 2000 17:12:26 -0500
MIME-Version: 1.0
Content-Type: text/plain;
charset="iso-8859-1"
Content-Transfer-Encoding: 7bit
X-Priority: 3
X-MSMail-Priority: Normal
X-Mailer: Microsoft Outlook Express 5.50.4029.2901
X-MimeOLE: Produced By Microsoft MimeOLE V5.50.4029.2901
Subject: [Q-R] William Wiatt
Resent-Message-ID: <nNF-r.A.JG.-4f-5@lists5.rootswb.com>
To: QUAKER-ROOTS-L@rootsweb.com
Resent-From: QUAKER-ROOTS-L@rootsweb.com
X-Mailing-List: <QUAKER-ROOTS-L@rootsweb.com> archive/latest/22802



RAY'S

INDEX AND DIGEST

TO
HATHAWAY'S

North Carolina Historical and
Genealogical Register

With

GENEALOGICAL NOTES AND
ANNOTATIONS

Compiled and Edited by
WORTH S. RAY

Baltimore
GENEALOGICAL PUBLISHING CO., INC.
1979

KAY, DANIEL, mentioned as grandson in will of
SOLOMON KAY (1739) 1-40.

KAY, MARY, died (1692) 3-220.

KAYFORD, SARAH, in (1712) lived in PASQUOTANK
PRECINCT (now a part of TIRREL COUNTY)
in ALBEMARLE COUNTY 3-265.

KAYVAUGH, ARTHUR (or SURRY COUNTY, VIRGINIA)
sold land to THOMAS WHITMELL (of same County
to and State) in (1714) witnessed by JOHN
KESTER and LAWRENCE MAGUE in N. C. 1-265 &
the same year he sold land on a branch of
INDIAN TOWN CREEK, which KAYVAUGH obtained
by patent in (1707); witnessed by ROBERT
HICKS and JON. GORDON - to THOMAS HICKS 1-239

KAYE, JOHN, witnessed deed by ARTHUR KAYVAUGH
to THOMAS WHITMELL (1714) 1-286.

KAYTER, MARtha, and her son, bought land from
JOHN HAWKINS (1716) 2-619.

KAYTER, LEONEL, in will (1689) gives list of de-
scendants of the KESTER FAMILY 3-525, 2-526.

KAYTON, JOSEPH, died to JOHN KAYTON, JR. in (1733)
2-609; sold land to RICHARD BOND on MAIDEN
HAIR MECK (1726) 3-127; left will in (1734)
in PROBATE and mentions daughter KELIA -
BETH WIGGINS 1-56; JOHN KAYTON SR. sold land
to JOHN KAYTON, JR. (or with him) and wife
HANNAH, patented (by JOHN KAYTON, deceased &
JOHN KAYTON, JR. (50 acres) to LUKE MIZNER,
said land being on or in MAIDEN HAIR MECK;
MATTHEW YOUNG and ROBERT LASISTER were the
witnesses 2-560.

KAYTON, JOSEPH, will (1684) mentions various rel-
atives and grandchildren, including children
of his son in law NEIGHBOR WHITE; shows rela-
tion with the WESDOW family also; JAMES
LEIGH and WILLIAM KIRKLAND witnesses 3-339.

KAYTON, ZACHARIAH, married in (1704) the widow
of ZACHARIAH JACKSON and had daughter named
LUCY 1-444.

KAYTON, MICHAEL, gave his brother EDWARD KAY -
SET (of Virginia) a power of attorney in
COPPERMINT (Of Nansemond County, Va.) in the
year (1719) v. SPARRDVS HASTON and THOMAS
JARNIGAN (In Nansemond County Va. Court)
2-149.

KAYTON, ROGER, married MARY ST. LUCES in (1735)
2-455.

KAYTON, THOMAS, and wife KELIA sold lands to a
ROBERT CAMP in (1718), with JOHN SHIRE and
DANIEL NEAR witnesses 1-625; he also sold a
tract in (1739) on KIRKLAND'S CREEK to JOHN
ALSTON 1-284; he had power of attorney from
WILLIAM SHARP in (1716) 1-283; he died and
left will in SHIRE in (1723) mentions wife
ELIZABETH, sons THOMAS and JOHN, JAMES DATE &

MARGARET and ELIZABETH KAY 1-56; in (1725)
his widow KELIA married MICHAEL OLIVERES II
HERRIS 2-470.

KAYTON, THOMAS and JOHN KAYTON as a head-
man about (1687) 2-389.

KAYTON, WILLIAM, son of JOHN KAYTON, died in
1700, married JAMES HODD, son of JOHN HOOD

of TONNEAU, ENGLAND in (1679) 3-300.

KAYTON, ELIZABETH, servant to SAVILLE WILSON,
died in (1688) 3-366.

KELLY, JOHN (late of RAROME in CHERITON)
left will (1764) witnessed by EDWARD and
WILLIAM MANN 2-61; JOHN of PASQUOTANK
in (1728) and the witnessess were JOSE &
SARAH MCNEIL 1-331.

KELLY, MATTHEW, of PASQUOTANK died in (1699)
and his will was witnessed by HENRY KING
and JOSEPH DAVIS 1-333.

KELLY, SARAH, left will in PASQUOTANK in (1699)
with THOMAS BOND a witness 1-331.

KELLY, SHIRE, left will in (1731) and named a
son NICHOLAS KELLY 1-56.

KELLY, THOMAS, bought land from GERSTOPEN
BUDLEY in (1717); KELLY was from NANSEMOND
COUNTY, VIRGINIA 1-620; in (1722) the wife
of WILLIAM KELLY was HANNAH and they sold
land to EDWARD KESSON on the North side of
WILKETT CREEK that year 2-250; A WILLIAM
left will in CHESTER in (1818) witnessed by
JOSIAH and OLADE KELLY 2-26.

KELP, GEORGE, left will in (1733) and named his
wife MARY 1-56.

KELBY, THOMAS (often spelled KELBY - but they
were the same) and wife ESTHER sold land
in (1718) to JOHN PROCTOR on WASHINGTON'S
BRANCH adjoining RICHARD WASHINGTON 1-622;
he bought land from HENRY WHEELER (1716)

1-289; in (1716) he appointed his son THOMAS
KELBY JR. to acknowledge a deed 1-55; in
(1712) he sold land to HENRY WHEELER on
TURKEY CREEK, with RICHARD WASHINGTON and
RICHARD BURKE as witnesses 1-286; then in
(1716) he sold lands to RICHARD BURKE
1-287; he died in (1719) leaving a
will in which he named oldest son THOMAS,
second son GILES, youngest son KELIA, a
daughter MARY, and ESTHER, son KELIA's
daughter MARY, and ESTHER, and wife ESTER
in about (1720) THOMAS KELBY, JR.
deeded lands left him by his father on
TURKEY CREEK to his mother ESTER KELBY;
DALE, RIGGS and JOHN KELBY being the wit-
nesses 1-280.

KELLY, MARY, daughter of THOMAS HARLISON, and ELIZA -
HEATH WOODSON KENNON (daughter of JOHN KEN -
NON and ELIZABETH WOODSON) born in CHAM -
VILLE COUNTY, N. C. (1763) married DAVID L.

KELLY, JOHN, left will (1797) and the name of
his wife was MARWOOD 3-176.

KELTON, ROGER, died (1777) leaving will and execu-
tor's name of his children 3-176; he is men -
tioned in a lawsuit in (1732) 2-305.

KELTON, JOHN, left will (1797) and the name of
his wife was MARWOOD 3-176.

KELTON, WILLIAM (no X in name) married LELIA
in Virginias list of children given, and
what became of them 2-165.

KELTON, MARY, daughter of WILLIAM KELTON and MARY
LEWIS, married THOMAS HARLISON, and ELIZA -
HEATH WOODSON KENNON (daughter of JOHN KEN -
NON and ELIZABETH WOODSON) born in CHAM -
VILLE COUNTY, N. C. (1763) married DAVID L.

KELTON, ANI MARGOOD, died leaving will (1806) EL -
IENI TURNER, executor 3-339.

KELTON, LELIA, died leaving will (1833) 3-339.

KELLINGWORTH, FRANCIS, of JERICHO COUNTY, w/11
(1751) wife Rebecca 1-331.

KELLINGWORTH, RICHARD sold lands to MICHAEL DOB -
MAN which he had patented (1698) sale in
(1722) 2-295; he died leaving will EDDIE COBB
in (1733), wife MARY 1-331.

KELTON, CHARLES and THOMAS PLAND were witnesses to
a deed by RICHARD BARNES in (1723) 2-449; &
he and ELIZABETH KING were witnesses to a deed
of THOMAS KIRK in (1727) with ISAAC WILLIAMS
3-130; two CHARLES KING'S left wills in BER -
TIE (1618 & 1619) the first naming grandsons
and the second children, with wife ELIZABETH
2-525.

KELTON, DAVID, in (1769) was allowed to keep FERRY
from WENBOR to VIBURN POINT 3-447.

KELTON, ELIZABETH, wife of the family in KELTON at
LINO FARM. Willis or the family in KELTON at

KELTON, ELIZABETH, daughter of JOHN KELTON
and wife ELIZABETH KELTON 1-56; in (1725)
his widow KELTON married MICHAEL OLIVERES II
HERRIS 2-470.

KELTON, ELIZABETH, daughter of JOHN KELTON
and wife ELIZABETH KELTON 1-56; in (1725)
his widow KELTON married MICHAEL OLIVERES II
HERRIS 2-470.

KELTON, ELIZABETH, daughter of JOHN KELTON
and wife ELIZABETH KELTON 1-56; in (1725)
his widow KELTON married MICHAEL OLIVERES II
HERRIS 2-470.

KELTON, ELIZABETH, daughter of JOHN KELTON
and wife ELIZABETH KELTON 1-56; in (1725)
his widow KELTON married MICHAEL OLIVERES II
HERRIS 2-470.

KELTON, ELIZABETH, daughter of JOHN KELTON
and wife ELIZABETH KELTON 1-56; in (1725)
his widow KELTON married MICHAEL OLIVERES II
HERRIS 2-470.

KELTON, ELIZABETH, daughter of JOHN KELTON
and wife ELIZABETH KELTON 1-56; in (1725)
his widow KELTON married MICHAEL OLIVERES II
HERRIS 2-470.

KENT, ELIZABETH, daughter of THOMAS KENT and his wife ANN, married THOMAS CHARLES, son of WILLIAM CHARLES and his wife ABIGAIL (1683) 2-202; she was born (1687) and had sister MARY KENT born (1673) 3-205.

KENT, JOHN, son of SAMUEL KENT and wife JANE was born (1704) 3-378; an older JOHN KENT died leaving will in (1719), with RICHARD HARVEY as executor 1-56.

KENT, JOSEPH, died in (1769) leaving wife RACHEL with ALEX SLAUGHTER a witness 2-344.

KENT, JOSEPH, in (1703) witnessed a power of attorney given by JOHN ARCHdale to MANUEL LOTE 3-72.

KENT, JAMES, father of JOHN KENT born in (1704) 3-375.

KENT, JOSEPH, died in (1678) 3-365; probably the father in law of WILLIAM CHARLES 3-202.

KENT, WILLIAM, was master of the schooner SOLNTZ in (1775) 2-434.

KENTON, DURE, brother of THOMAS, WILLIAM, SARAH,
JOSEPH and BENJAMIN KENT, died leaving will (1788); DURE BOGIE an executor of his will 3-176.

KENTON, ROGER, died (1777) leaving will and execu-
tor's name of his children 3-176; he is men -
tioned in a lawsuit in (1732) 2-305.

KENTON, JOHN, left will (1797) and the name of
his wife was MARWOOD 3-176.

KENTON, WILLIAM (no X in name) married LELIA
in Virginias list of children given, and
what became of them 2-165.

KENTON, MARY, daughter of WILLIAM KELTON and MARY
LEWIS, married THOMAS HARLISON, and ELIZA -
HEATH WOODSON KENNON (daughter of JOHN KEN -
NON and ELIZABETH WOODSON) born in CHAM -
VILLE COUNTY, N. C. (1763) married DAVID L.

KENTON, MICHAEL, died leaving will in KELTON in
(1741) 2-619; he was son of HENRY KELTON who
died (1714) 1-56; he lived in (1719) be -
tween CABIN RIVER and SALMON CREEK in
BERKES COUNTY 1-446; in (1717) he was the
minor son of HENRY 1-500.

KENTON, MARY, widow of JOHN KELTON, married
EDWARD LITCHFIELD before (1717) 1-500.

KENTON, RAKER, died leaving will in (1815) ne -
gotiations with POLLY and son WILLIAM and
JOHN KING; AARON SPYRE and JOHN ALLER
were the witnesses 2-625.

KENTON, SARAH, widow of JOHN KELTON, married
EDWARD LITCHFIELD before (1717) 1-500.

KENTON, THOMAS, son of JOHN KELTON and MARY
KELTON, died leaving will in (1806) EL -
IENI TURNER, executor 3-339.

KENTON, LELIA, died leaving will (1833) 3-339.

KELTON, ROBERT, Francis, of JERICHO COUNTY, w/11
(1751) wife Rebecca 1-331.

KELTON, RICHARD sold lands to MICHAEL DOB -
MAN which he had patented (1698) sale in
(1722) 2-295; he died leaving will EDDIE COBB
in (1733), wife MARY 1-331.

KELTON, THOMAS KING signed the bond of THOMAS
BIGGS and JONATHAN WITTER not to trans -
port certain persons out of the Colony
3-138.

KELTON, THOMAS PARKER, in (1816) was the 2nd -
son of JAMES PARKER, whose daughter SARAH
was his mother 2-558.

KELTON, WILLIAM, his executors in (1761) had a
dispute with the Indians about certain
lands 3-433; one WILLIAM was the son of
HENRY KING (1768) 3-445; the estate divided in (1804) children 1-440.

KELTON, WILLIAM, wife of the family in KELTON at
LINO FARM. Willis or the family in KELTON at

KELTON, WILLIAM, son of JOHN KELTON
and wife ELIZABETH KELTON 1-56; in (1725)
his widow KELTON married MICHAEL OLIVERES II
HERRIS 2-470.

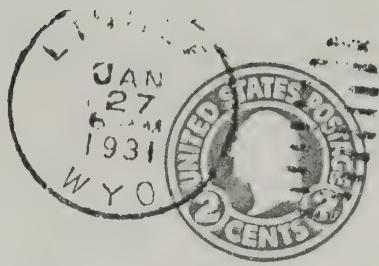
KELTON, WILLIAM, son of JOHN KELTON
and wife ELIZABETH KELTON 1-56; in (1725)
his widow KELTON married MICHAEL OLIVERES II
HERRIS 2-470.

KELTON, WILLIAM, son of JOHN KELTON
and wife ELIZABETH KELTON 1-56; in (1725)
his widow KELTON married MICHAEL OLIVERES II
HERRIS 2-470.

KELTON, WILLIAM, son of JOHN KELTON
and wife ELIZABETH KELTON 1-56; in (1725)
his widow KELTON married MICHAEL OLIVERES II
HERRIS 2-470.

KELTON, WILLIAM, son of JOHN KELTON
and wife ELIZABETH KELTON 1-56; in (1725)
his widow KELTON married MICHAEL OLIVERES II
HERRIS 2-470.

Where was information shown on this family record obtained?											
HUSBAND'S Name (in full) Edmond King Wife. Mrs. B.											
TEMPLE ORDINANCE DATA											
HUSBAND Baptized - 4 MAR 1960 Endowed 16 MAR 1960 Place. re1.											
(Relationship of Family Representative to Husband)											
WIFE Baptized - 5 MAR 1960 Endowed 16 MAR 1960 Sealed to Husband 20 JUN 1960 L Place. re1. 1.1. (Relationship of Family Representative to Wife)											
Family Representative: Sarah Young Knight											
Name and address of person submitting this sheet.											
Rt. #2 Ogden, Utah											
MARRIED [First Husband or Wife] List Additional Marriages with Dates on Reverse Side of Sheet											
BAPTIZED (Date) Q 16 MAR 1960 Place. re1.											
ENDOWED (Date) Q 16 MAR 1960 Place. re1.											
SEALED To Parents Date & Temple											
To Parents Date & Temple											
WIFE Birth abt. 1573 Place of Stoke Poges, Bucks, Eng. *Chr. Place Death Place Burial Place Father Place Mother† Place Other Wives (if any)											
MRS. EDMOND KING Birth abt. 1573 Place of Stoke Poges, Bucks, Eng. *Chr. Place Death Place Burial Place Father Place Mother† Place Other Husb. (if any)											
CHILDREN List each child (whether living or dead) in order of birth											
Sex M WHEN BORN Day Mo. Yr. Town County State or Country Day Mo. Yr. List Additional Marriages with Dates on Reverse Side of Sheet											
F 1 Alice King chr. 8 Feb. 1601 Stoke Poges, Bucks, Eng.											
2											
3											
4											
5											
6											
7											
8											
9											
10											
11											
12											
13											
14											
15											



Mr Eugene L Kletzing

of
Tranquility

Oak

Box 54

E.L.K.

Yoder Myo

1-27-31

My Dear Grandson

Was much pleased to receive a letter from you and to learn you had a nice Christmas and was enjoying yourself am glad to learn you was getting a salary each week for delivering papers such habits learned early in life is never forgotten, John delivered papers until this year but I suppose he thinks he is too large for it now He is a very large boy you would hardly know him and David is still larger than John He is 6 foot tall and very slim. Both boys are going to school and learning very fast you will be surprised when you see them, they are as large as men and getting quite wise We are having wonderful weather for Wyoming no snow and it does not snow freeze at night I expect it will change about March and we will pay for this warm weather by having a very stormy spring I had several presents Christmas a nice shirt ^{and tie} a shaving set, a reading table a box of fruit ^{and \$5.00} is nearly also a load of coal I had my share of presents and they were just what I needed I am living up stairs now a man, his wife and daughter are living down below, It is much nicer to have some one in the house, when it storms they can help feed the cattle

Tell Junior and Marion Grandad expect to see them on a visit next fall they must have grown more since I last saw them I hope they will be able to make one a good long visit

I hope you all ...
and make us a good long visit next Christmas
but you will not be able to go back back through
Wyoming, there would be too much danger of you
being caught in a bad snow storm. You could
go back through Arizona. It will be many a year
before we will see another such a winter as this.
I will close for this time Till your Mother I shall
write here before long

Love and good wishes to all *signed*

FROM
EUGENIE M. HORTON

TO
EUGENE KLETZING

(LYCOS NETWORK)

Lycos Home | Site Map | My Lycos

LYCOS GENEALOGY

Login | MyAccount

[Home](#) [Search](#) [Learn](#) [Share](#) [Record](#) [Help](#)

[Search by Record Type](#) | [Search by Locality](#) | [Images Online](#) | [Search Help](#)

McCluskey/Moon/Smith/Moody Family Tree

Entries: 4720 Updated: Sat Aug 25 14:14:00 2001
Contact: Ronald McCluskey Tetracha@aol.com

[Index](#) | [Individual](#) | [Descendancy](#) | [Register](#) | [Pedigree](#) | [Download GEDCOM](#)

Ahnentafel, Generation No. 1

1. **Henry LAMB** was born 1697 in Nansemond, OR, Isle of Wight, VA, and died 10 FEB 1761 in St. Luke's Parish, Rowan, NC. He was the son of 2. **Joshua LAMB** and 3. **MARY**. He married **Elizabeth HENLEY** ABT. 1720 in Nansemond, Va. She was born 1701 in OF, Perquimans, NC, and died 13 SEP 1771 in St. Luke's Parish, Rowan, NC.

Child of Henry LAMB and Elizabeth HENLEY is:

i. **Thomas LAMB** was born 1723 in Nansemond, VA, and died AFT. 1788 in Randolph Co., NC. He married **Sarah MOORE** 5 SEP 1745 in Perquimans Mm, Perquimans, NC, daughter of Robert MOORE and HANNAH. She was born ABT. 1721 in OF, Perquimans, NC, and died 15 APR 1791 in Caesars Creek, Clinton, OH.

Ahnentafel, Generation No. 2

2. **Joshua LAMB** was born ABT. 1659 in OF, Roxbury, MA.

3. **MARY** was born BEF. 1675 in OF, Nansemond, VA.

Child of MARY and Joshua LAMB is:

1. i. **Henry LAMB** was born 1697 in Nansemond, OR, Isle of Wight, VA, and died 10 FEB 1761 in St. Luke's Parish, Rowan, NC. He married **Elizabeth HENLEY** ABT. 1720 in Nansemond, Va. She was born 1701 in OF, Perquimans, NC, and died 13 SEP 1771 in St. Luke's Parish, Rowan, NC.

The Descendants of Henry Lamb



Henry Lamb was born in 1692. In 1725 he married Elizabeth Henley. Elizabeth was born in 1701. Henry died on 10 February, 1761 in Center, North Carolina. Elizabeth died on 13 September, 1774 in Center, North Carolina. They had 10 children:

1. Thomas Lamb, born in 1721
2. William Lamb, born in 1723 in Virginia, died in 1758
3. Reuben Lamb, born in 1725 in North Carolina
4. Isaac Lamb, born 1728, died 1792 at Perguimans Co., North Carolina
5. Mary Lamb, born 1730 in Virginia
6. Esau Lamb, born 1735, died 8 March 1790 in Guilford Co., North Carolina
7. Joseph Lamb, born 1737 in Virginia, died 1813 in Randolph Co., North Carolina
8. Bethia Lamb, born 1740, died in Guilford Co., North Carolina
9. Elizabeth Lamb, born 1741 in Perguimans Co., North Carolina, died 2 April 1801 in Center Roan Co., North Carolina
10. Jacob Lamb, born 1743 in North Carolina, died 7 June 1800 in Guilford Co., North Carolina

THIS SITE IS UNDER HEAVY CONSTRUCTION. CHECK BACK LATER.

» YAHOO! GEOCITIES

SPONSORED LINKS

Natural Contraception - 99.3% Reliable

Prevent Pregnancy. Now in the Usa. No Drugs, Hormones or Side...

www.naturalcontraceptions.com

Shop Online for Wooden Toys for Kids

Your one-stop shop for high-quality educational wooden toys. Our...

www.tumbleweedwoodworks.com

baby toy chest

Baby Toy Reviews & Toy Ideas For Babies From Parents.com.
www.Parents.com

baby toy chest

baby toy chest & More. 100,000 Stores. Deals. Reviews.
shopping.yahoo.com

[See your message here...](#)

Search the Web:

HOSTED BY
YAHOO!

Get a free web site or business web hosting with Yahoo!

LYCOS NETWORK

[Lycos Home](#) | [Site Map](#) | [My Lycos](#)

Start SAVING Today!



LYCOS GENEALOGY

[Login](#) | [MyAccount](#)[Home](#)[Search](#)[Learn](#)[Share](#)[Record](#)[Help](#)[Search by Record Type](#) | [Search by Locality](#) | [Images Online](#) | [Search Help](#)

McCluskey/Moon/Smith/Moody Family Tree

Entries: 4720 Updated: Sat Aug 25 14:14:00 2001

Contact: Ronald McCluskey Tetracha@aol.com[Index](#) | [Individual](#) | [Descendancy](#) | [Register](#) | [Pedigree](#) | [Download GEDCOM](#)

Ahnentafel, Generation No. 1

1. **Sarah LAMB** was born ABT. 1750 in Perquimans, MM Or Ohio, and died AFT. 1802 in Tn?. She was the daughter of 2. **Thomas LAMB** and 3. **Sarah MOORE**. She married **Richard HUTSON** ABT. 1769 in OF, Randolph Co., NC, son of HUTSON. He was born ABT. 1750 in OF, Randolph Co., NC, and died AFT. 1802 in Lost Creek, Jefferson, Co., TN.

Child of Sarah LAMB and Richard HUTSON is:

- i. **Ruth HUTSON** was born 5 MAY 1770 in Prob. at Randolph Co., NC, and died 19 JAN 1852 in Westfork, Clinton Co., OH. She married **Daniel MOON** 29 OCT 1790 in Randolph Co., NC, son of Joseph MOON and Ann BROWN. He was born 27 APR 1773 in Randolph Co., NC, and died 29 DEC 1840 in Clear Springs, IN.

Ahnentafel, Generation No. 2

2. **Thomas LAMB** was born 1723 in Nansemond, VA, and died AFT. 1788 in Randolph Co., NC. He was the son of 4. **Henry LAMB** and 5. **Elizabeth HENLEY**.
3. **Sarah MOORE** was born ABT. 1721 in OF, Perquimans, NC, and died 15 APR 1791 in Caesars Creek, Clinton, OH. She was the daughter of 6. **Robert MOORE** and 7. **HANNAH**.

Child of Sarah MOORE and Thomas LAMB is:

- i. **Sarah LAMB** was born ABT. 1750 in Perquimans, MM Or Ohio, and died AFT. 1802 in Tn?. She married **Richard HUTSON** ABT. 1769 in OF, Randolph Co., NC,

son of HUTSON. He was born ABT. 1750 in OF, Randolph Co., NC, and died AFT. 1802 in Lost Creek, Jefferson, Co., TN.

Ahnentafel, Generation No. 3

4. **Henry LAMB** was born 1697 in Nansemond, OR, Isle of Wight, VA, and died 10 FEB 1761 in St. Luke's Parish, Rowan, NC. He was the son of 8. **Joshua LAMB** and 9. **MARY**.
5. **Elizabeth HENLEY** was born 1701 in OF, Perquimans, NC, and died 13 SEP 1771 in St. Luke's Parish, Rowan, NC.

Child of Elizabeth HENLEY and Henry LAMB is:

2. i. **Thomas LAMB** was born 1723 in Nansemond, VA, and died AFT. 1788 in Randolph Co., NC. He married **Sarah MOORE** 5 SEP 1745 in Perquimans Mm, Perquimans, NC, daughter of Robert MOORE and HANNAH. She was born ABT. 1721 in OF, Perquimans, NC, and died 15 APR 1791 in Caesars Creek, Clinton, OH.
man w/w. 59
6. **Robert MOORE** was born BET. 1690 - 1695 in OF, Perquimans, NC, and died BET. 1717 - 1720 in OF, Perquimans, NC.
7. **HANNAH** was born BET. 1690 - 1695 in OF, Perquimans, NC.

Child of HANNAH and Robert MOORE is:

3. i. **Sarah MOORE** was born ABT. 1721 in OF, Perquimans, NC, and died 15 APR 1791 in Caesars Creek, Clinton, OH. She married **Thomas LAMB** 5 SEP 1745 in Perquimans Mm, Perquimans, NC, son of Henry LAMB and Elizabeth HENLEY. He was born 1723 in Nansemond, VA, and died AFT. 1788 in Randolph Co., NC.

Ahnentafel, Generation No. 4

8. **Joshua LAMB** was born ABT. 1659 in OF, Roxbury, MA.
9. **MARY** was born BEF. 1675 in OF, Nansemond, VA.

Child of MARY and Joshua LAMB is:

4. i. **Henry LAMB** was born 1697 in Nansemond, OR, Isle of Wight, VA, and died 10 FEB 1761 in St. Luke's Parish, Rowan, NC. He married **Elizabeth HENLEY** ABT. 1720 in Nansemond, Va. She was born 1701 in OF, Perquimans, NC, and died 13 SEP 1771 in St. Luke's Parish, Rowan, NC.

Name: Sarah LEE (AFN:1QQL-0F0)

Born: Abt 1636 Sex: F
Of, Surry, Virginia

FATHER:

MOTHER:

SPOUSE: George LEE and 1 others

SPOUSE - George Nicholson

SUBMITTERS

LOIS ANN WHITTON TANNER

2052 7TH AV

Submission: AF96-113935

ABOUT ANCESTRAL FILE

Ancestral File is a collection of genealogical information taken from Pedigree Charts and Family Group Records submitted to the Family History Department since 1978. The information has not been verified against any official records. Since the information in Ancestral File is contributed, it is the responsibility of those who use the file to verify its accuracy.

If you find inaccurate information in Ancestral File, use the F3 Edit key to make corrections. Save the corrections on a diskette and mail the diskette to:

Family History Department
Attn: Ancestral File Contributions
50 East North Temple Street
Salt Lake City, UT 84150

PLEASE NOTE

Names and addresses of submitters to Ancestral File and those who have a research interest are provided to help in the coordination of research. The use of this information for any other purpose, including commercial use, is strictly prohibited.

Copyright © 1987, July 1996 by The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints. All rights reserved.

975.6
D39d

v.1

DICTIONARY OF NORTH CAROLINA BIOGRAPHY

EDITED BY
WILLIAM S. POWELL
VOLUME I A-C

NAPA VALLEY GENEALOGICAL
AND BIOGRAPHICAL SOCIETY
P. O. Box 385
Napa, Ca. 94559-0385

The University of North Carolina Press *Chapel Hill*

NAPA VALLEY
GENEALOGICAL & BIOGRAPHICAL
SOCIETY - LIBRARY

New Bern, the son of Maria Fredericka Devereaux and Christopher Lente, who was in East Indian trade. He was of Dutch descent on his father's side and of Huguenot descent on his mother's. Lente attended The University of North Carolina, receiving an A.B. degree in 1845 and an A.M. degree in 1848. Two undergraduate papers by him, "The Individual Influence of Studies in College" and "The Discovery of America and Its Influence upon the World," are preserved in the university archives at Chapel Hill. He received a medical degree from the University Medical College of New York in 1849. According to family tradition, he also studied in Paris.

Lente was house surgeon for the New York Hospital from 1848 to 1851, when he was appointed surgeon of the West Point Foundry at Cold Spring, N.Y. In 1870 he was named to the Chair of Gynecology and Diseases of Children at the University Medical College in New York City, where he was also consulting surgeon for the Women's Hospital, St. Mary's Hospital, and the Free Dispensary for Sick Children. Soon health considerations forced him to leave the city, and after 1875 he spent winters at Palatka, Fla., and summers at Saratoga Springs, N.Y.

Lente was a founder and first president of the American Academy of Medicine; a founder of the American Neurological Association; a vice-president of the New York Neurological Society; a member of the New York Medical Society, the American Public Health Association, and the New York Medico-Legal Society; and an honorary member of the North Carolina Medical Society. He contributed extensively to medical literature, including pioneer works on sunstroke, the danger of chloroform for anesthesia, the use of morphine to treat puerperal convulsions, and surgical procedures for broken bones. He invented several instruments for the use of gynecologists as well as an early method for blood transfusion.

Lente married Mary Kemble of New York City in 1852. He died of cerebro-spinal meningitis in Cold Spring, Putnam County, N.Y., and was buried there.

SEE: William B. Atkinson, ed., *Biographical Dictionary of Contemporary American Physicians and Surgeons* (1880); *Carolina Magazine* 3, no. 4 (January 1884); Gertrude Carraway, "Early Inventive Genius a Native of Craven City" (undated clipping from New Bern newspaper in possession of Gertrude Carraway); Daniel L. Grant, *Alumni History of the University of North Carolina, 1795-1924* (1924); *New York Times*, 12 Oct. 1883; Richard French Stone, ed., *Biography of Eminent American Physicians and Surgeons* (1894).

ROSAMOND PUTZEL

Lepper (or Leper), Thomas (*d. ca. July 1718*), Council member, marshal, and justice of the County Court of Albemarle, County Court of Bath, and Perquimans Precinct Court, was in the North Carolina colony by August 1679, when he was marshal of the Palatine's court in the government recently established by the Lords Proprietors following the uprising called Culpeper's Rebellion. He may have come to the colony from Virginia, to which a Thomas Lepper had immigrated by October 1669.

Lepper sympathized with the losing faction in the Culpeper uprising, although he apparently had taken no active part in it. In 1680 he signed a petition to the king alleging that the "rebels" still controlled the government and seeking the king's aid in suppressing them. Like many other opponents of the rebels, Lepper belonged to the Quaker faith.

Insofar as surviving records show, Lepper's chief political activities began in the late 1680s. From February 1689 through April 1690 he was a justice of the Perquimans Precinct Court. In 1690 and 1691 he was a member of the Council of the colony. From July 1692 through February 1694 he was a justice of the County Court of Albemarle, which was then the highest court of law in the colony. In 1701 and 1702 he was a justice of the recently created court for Bath County.

In or about the fall of 1679, Lepper married Ann Kent, widow of Thomas Kent. He lived many years on Yeopim Creek, in Perquimans Precinct, where he held 470 acres of land, part of which had been patented by Thomas Kent and had come to Lepper through his marriage. In 1697 he sold his Perquimans plantation and moved to Bath County. Lepper appears to have had no children of his own, although he had several stepdaughters.

At the time of his death, Lepper was living in Craven Precinct, Bath County, where his will was proved on 22 July 1719. With the exception of bequests to two unidentified women, Ann and Catherine Nuss, he left his estate to his wife Ann.

SEE: Albemarle Book of Warrants and Surveys (1681-1706), Albemarle County Papers (1678-1714), Colonial Court Records, Council Minutes, Wills, and Inventories (1677-1701), Perquimans Births, Marriages, Deaths, and Flesh Marks (1688-93), Perquimans Precinct Court Minutes (1688-93), and Will of Thomas Lepper (North Carolina State Archives, Raleigh); J. Bryan Grimes, ed., *Abstract of North Carolina Wills* (1910); J. R. B. Hathaway, ed., *North Carolina Historical and Genealogical Register*, 3 vols. (1900-1903); Nell Marion Nugent, comp., *Cavaliers and Pioneers*, vol. 2 (1977); Mattie Erma E. Parker, ed., *North Carolina Higher-Court Records, 1670-1696 and 1697-1701* (1968, 1971); Records of Perquimans Monthly Meeting and Symons Creek Monthly Meeting (Quaker Collection, Guilford College Library, Greensboro); William L. Saunders, ed., *Colonial Records of North Carolina*, vol. 1 (1886); Ellen Goode Winslow, *History of Perquimans County* (1931).

MATTIE ERMA E. PARKER

Leslie, James (*ca. 1720-81*), founder of the town of Halifax, was born in Northern Ireland. It may be significant that he first appeared in North Carolina not long after the arrival of Governor Arthur Dobbs, himself a native of Ulster. On 8 Feb. 1757 David Crawley sold to James Leslie, merchant, three hundred acres on Roanoke River near Quanke Creek in Edgecombe County. Later that year, the Assembly passed an act creating a town on one hundred acres of the land Leslie had so recently purchased. The commissioners of the new town, Thomas Barker, Alexander McCulloch, John Gibson, Richard Browning, and Robert Jones, the younger, were directed to lay off streets and alleys with a hundred lots of half an acre each. Four acres were to be reserved for a marketplace, and a public quay or landing was to be established on the Roanoke River. The act further provided that the ferry owned by James Leslie and already established by law over the river was to be the only ferry allowed at the new town. The proceeds from the sale of lots in the town were first to be applied to paying Leslie for the land and second towards building a bridge over Quanke Creek. The town a year later was named Halifax and became the seat of the new county of Halifax, created from the northern part of Edgecombe County in 1759.

There are few records pertaining to Leslie in his later

North Carolina Genealogy

X May 2000
N.C.

W P Johnson ~ Editor

P. O. Box 1770, Raleigh, North Carolina 27602

~ C O N T E N T S ~

	Page
EDITOR'S PAGE-----	2482
<u>1820 CENSUS OF NORTH CAROLINA-----</u>	2483
PERQUIMANS COUNTY: 1720 TAX LIST-----	2484
SOME PA., DEL., N. C. CONNECTIONS-----	2490
NAMES CAN BE ENTERTAINING-----	2490
RUTHERFORD COUNTY: WILL BOOK B (1791-1813)-----	2491
<u>WARREN CO., N. C., RECORDS, (Wills, 1779-1814)-----</u>	2498
GRANVILLE CO.:-- WILL BOOK 1, 1772-1787-----	2499
<u>THE HOLLOWELLS-----</u>	2512
<u>LONG GENEALOGY-----</u>	2513
SOME KY.-TENN.-N. C. CONNECTIONS-----	2529
BOOK REVIEWS, etc.-----	2531

Published Biannually
Single Issue: \$5.00
- \$10.00 per year -

SPRING
SUMMER
1970

Vol. XVI No. 1

Number 61

LONG GENEALOGY

One of the earliest families to settle in old Albemarle County, North Carolina was the Long family. James Long brought his wife Alice, and six children into Carolina in the early 1670's. It is probable that the family lived in Virginia prior to settling in Carolina, and James of Carolina may be identical with the James Longe who was granted 200 acres in Nansemond County, Virginia (Patent Book 6, page 311). The one and only James Long on the 1704 Rent Roll of Virginia was a James Longue of Accomack County, with 200 acres.

James Long and family settled in southern Perquimans County, on Yawpim (now spelled Yeopim) Creek, at a settlement called Yawpim. (From: "Albemarle - Book of Warrants & Surveys, 1681-1706" [Archives, File No. SS978.1], p. 173:) 1680 - To Survey for Mr. James Long, 450 acres, for the importation into Carolina of James Long Sr., Alice his wife, James Long Jr. his "sone," Thomas, Giles, William, & Robert Long - "Sones" - Elizabeth his daughter, Mary Burton. 1681 - Surveyed at Yawpim, for Mr. James Long, 450 acres. 1681 - Granted to James Longe, 450 acres, Berkely Precinct, for James Long Sr., Alice his wife, James Long Jr. his son, Tho., Giles, Wm., & Robert Long, sons, Eliz. his daughter, Mary Burton (for the importation thereof).

Original will of James Long (Archives, File No. SS856, page 63). Dated 24 --ember 1678; probated --- --- 1682. "James Longe of Albemarle Co." Wife (not named) & son James, Executors. Legatee: Elizabeth Kinked. "All my children." Sons: James, Thomas, Gilles. Signed by mark. Wits.: John Wilson, William Stanard. (The will of James Longe was probated in September 1682 [The Colonial Records of North Carolina, Higher-Court Records, 1670-1696, Vol. II, p. lviii].)

Shortly after James Long died, his widow remarried. Berkeley Parish Register (Hathaway, NORTH CAROLINA HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER, Vol. 3, p. 202): "---- Willson & Ales Long ye Relicke of James Longe ware Maried ye first of June 1682." (Page 220:) "Alis Wilson (wife of James Wilson) Departed this Life Aug. 27, 1692." (Page 363:) "John Wilson, son of James Wilson & Alis his wife departed this Life ye 17th of July 1691."

There was a Thomas Long, with wife Alice, who was an early settler in Perquimans, but what relation, if any, to James, with wife Alice, is not known. Land Grant Office, Raleigh, N. C.: Book 1, p. 93 - Thomas Long - Precinct of Piquemons - File No. 71 - 168 acres, on the West side of Pi-quemons River, beginning at a marked White Oak standing upon a small Creaque or Gut called Tank's Creaque, adj. Laurence Noggel. 1684.

The known facts regarding Thomas Long and wife Alice are as follows: Perquimans Deed Book A: No. 29: Thomas Long a witness to a deed, 1687. No. 30: 1687 - Tabitha Gray binds two children, Thomas & Elizabeth, to Thomas Long. No. 34: Grant from Lords Proprietors to Thomas Long,

planter, 168 acres English Measure, on west side of Perquimans River, adj. 1 lands of Lawrence Noggins, due sd Long for Transportation of three persons into sd County. At Mr. George Durants House, 6 Feb. 1668 (the year is surely wrong - WPJ). No. 35: Thomas Long, & Alice my wife, for 60 Pounds Sterling paid by Edward Mayo, have assigned sd Patent. 18 Feb. 1689. Wits.: Em Nixon, Sarah Mayo. No. 36: Grant from Lords Proprietors to Richard Eavans, of Carolina, planter, 240 acres on west side of Perquimans River, "by a small Swamp, & the River Side," adj. Thomas Long, due sd Eavans for Transportation of five persons. 5 Feb. 1678. No. 64: Thomas Attoway of Perquimans, in County of Albemarle, for a consideration paid by Patrick Kenedy, of same, sold plantation "bequeathed to me by Thomas Long, Dec'd." 2 Oct. 1690. Thomas & Elizabeth Attoway. Wits.: Stephen Manoring, Jos. Holliford. (The foregoing six deeds taken from Winslow's HISTORY OF PERQUIMANS COUNTY, pages 40 & 42.) Berkeley Parish Register (Hathaway, 3-364): "Ales Long ye wife of Thomas Longe, died March 21, 1687-8. Thomas Longe died Apr. 4, 1688." No record of children of Thomas and Alice Long has been found. All the Longs of Perquimans, Chowan, and Tyrrell Counties, North Carolina, appear to be descendants of James and Alice Long. It should be noted that in North Carolina in the 1600's & early 1700's that any person who transported or imported other persons into North Carolina was issued 50 acres of land per person. Thus, "proving rights," or headrights, consisted of officially listing the names of all persons brought into North Carolina by an individual, and allowing that individual 50 acres of land per person - this included not only the whites, but Negroes and Indians brought in as slaves, and often the individual, himself. These "rights" were valuable, and were used as money, to pay debts, and often passed through several hands before the land was actually granted to the final owner of the rights.

1. JAMES LONG - possibly the James in Nansemond Co., Va. 1670 - to N. C. early 1670's
 - b. (around 1640? - place unknown)
 - d. 1682, testate, Perquimans Precinct, Albemarle Co., N. C.
 - m. (around 1660? - place unknown)
 - ALICE ----- (Alice often spelled Alce, Alis, etc.)
 - b. (around 1640? - place unknown)
 - d. 27 Aug. 1692, Berkeley Parish Register, Perq. Co., N. C. (Hath. 3-220) (intestate)

(After death of James Long, his widow remarried, "ye first of June" 1682, James Willson, by whom she had at least one son, John Willson, or Wilson, who died 17 of July 1691 - Hath. 3-202, 220)

CHILDREN (of James & Alice ----- Long):

2. JAMES LONG (JR.) - m. (1680's) Elizabeth Hawkins

3. ELIZABETH LONG - m. 1684 John Chaston

(continued next page)

CHILDREN (of James & Alice ----- Long) - continued:

4. THOMAS LONG - m. 1688-89 Rebecca (Kent) Wyatt
5. GILES LONG - m. (1) 1687 Elizabeth (Kent) Charles
(2) c1689(?) -----
6. WILLIAM LONG - m. 1697-98 Sarah (Kent) Gonsolvo Johnson
7. ROBERT LONG
8. JOHN LONG - m. 1697-98 Susan (George) Ames

Petition of the Inhabitants of Albemarle County to the King, 30 June 1680 - among the names were James Long, and James Long Jr. (Hath. 3-51)

2. JAMES LONG (JR.), son of 1. James & Alice
 - b. (around 1661? - place unknown)
 - d. (between date of his will, 15 Nov. 1711, and date will was probated, 29 July 1712), testate, 1711-12, Perquimans Precinct, N. C.
 - m. (1680's), Berkeley-Perquimans Precinct, N. C.

ELIZABETH HAWKINS, dau. of ----- & Alice

b. (1660's? - place unknown)

d. (living 15 Nov. 1711, when her husband made will)

CHILDREN (of James & Elizabeth Hawkins Long): (in order named in will)

9. JAMES LONG - m. (by 1711) Ann -----

10. THOMAS LONG - m. (by 1715) Elizabeth -----

11. MARY LONG - (by 1711) John Worley

12. JOHN LONG

13. ELIZABETH LONG - m. (by 1718) Jacob Blount

Original will of James Long (Archives, File No. SS856): Will of James Long, dated 15 Nov. 1711; probated 29 July 1712 at house of Thomas Lee in Chowan. Wife Elizabeth, she to be the Executrix. Children: James, Thomas, Mary, John, and Elizabeth. Grandson James the youngest son of my daughter Mare(? no doubt Mary - Ed.). The child that son James' wife goes with. Signed by mark. Wits.: James his X mark Hakins(? Hawkins), Thomas his X mark Hopper(?), Leonard Loftin or Lofton. (Further details: home plantation to son James at his mother's death; to son Thomas the brick house plantation at his mother's death; to son John the other plantation at Maratock at his mother's death; to grandson James, 100 acres called "ye Ilandes," adj. my son John at Maratock; carpenter's tools to sons.)

(Hath. 2-468:) "Miscellaneous Items (Original in Court House at Edenton, N. C.)" "Thomas Leary and Joshua Worley, Exrs. of John Worley, dec'd., suit with Thomas and Joseph Blount, 1742." "Joshua Worley's grand-father and grand-mother were James Long and wife Elizabeth Long, the latter left sons Thomas and John, a daughter who md. Jacob Blount. Grandson James Long, Giles Long and John Long also descended from James." (Hath. 1-446:) "Miscellaneous Items From Court Records of Chowan Precinct at Edenton, N. C." "Division of the estate of Joshua Worley of Tyrrell. (No date). Heirs Lewis Worley, James Long and wife, Joshua Slade and wife, Esther Worley, William Worley, Joshua Worley, Richard Collins and wife." (Tyrrell Co. marriage bond - 1753 - James Long & Ann Worley - Editor.)

The following data pertain to Elizabeth Hawkins, wife of James Long (Jr.). From: "Albemarle - Book of Warrants & Surveys, 1681-1706" [SS978.1], p. 3a - Chowan - 1694 - Henderson Walker proved following rights: Timothy Turton, Leah Thomas, John Williams, (Leo?)nard Turton, 2 Negroes, Jno. Hawkins, Alice his mother, Tho. Hawkins, -----, Jno. Morgan, Margaret Drake, Tho. Hawkins, Elizabeth Hawkins her -----, & Sarah Hawkins, & possibly Henderson Walker, himself, was included.

p. 149 - 1693 - To survey for Capt. Henderson Walker 1120 acres, due for transporting: Timothy Turton, Leah, Thomas, Jno. Williams, Leonard Turton, two negroes, Jno. Hawkins, Alice his mother, Jno. Hufty(?), Jno. Morgan, Margt. Drake, Tho., Eliz., Sarah Hawkins, Rich. Mitchell, Rich. Thompson, Wm Cameil, Peter, An(?), Mary, Adam Bassett. 1697 - Surveyed for Capt. Henderson Walker 428 acres. 1697 - Granted to Capt. Henderson Walker 428 acres, Chowan Prct., for rights proved: Timothy, Leah, Thomas, Jno., Wm, Leonard Turton, two Negroes, & Jno. Hawkins. (Since Thomas Hawkins was given twice in the foregoing, it is possible that Thomas was the name of the husband of Alice Hawkins, the rest being her children - Editor.)

Thomas Hawkins, son of ----- & Alice, married (around 1680?) Elizabeth Blount, daughter of James & Ann Blount. The will of James Blount (N. C. Council Minutes, & Wills & Inventories, 1677-1701, page 120) - James Blounte, Esqr., of Chowan Precinct, Albemarle Co., Carolina, dated 9 July 1685; probated July 1686, named, among others: daughter Elizabeth Hawkins, & her son (James' grandson) John Hawkins, under age.

Elizabeth (Blount) Hawkins, after the death of Thomas Hawkins c1696, married Michael Smith. (Hath. 3-81 - 1689/90 - Bond payable in deer-skins, involving Mr. Thomas Hawkins and Mrs. Ailes [Alice] Davis of Chowan Precinct.) (Hath. 1-48:) "Abstract of Wills" (Taken from the Secretary of State's office, Raleigh, N. C....) "Thomas Hawkins. Is dead in 1696 without a will; his widow, Elizabeth, wife of Nicholas [should be Michael - Editor] Smith, administratrix." (from: N. C. Council Minutes, & Wills & Inventories, 1677-1701, page 100 - dated 169.. - Thomas Hawkins - admin. granted to nearest of kin, Elizabeth, now wife of Michael Smith.")

(From: THE COLONIAL RECORDS OF NORTH CAROLINA [Second Series] - Higher-Court Records, 1670-1696, p. 265:) Oct. 1696 - "Upon Petition of John Hawkins son of Tho. Hawkins deceased shewing that when he was under the age of fourteen yeares he made Choice of Alice Waad his Grandmother for his Guardian at Court of Chowan precinct but now being at the full age of fourteen yeares and desiring to live with his Father in law Michael Linch and his Mother Chuseth his said Father in law [step-father - Ed.] his Guardian. Ordered that the said Michael Linch take into his possession all the estate of the said John Hawkins he having Given security by William Duckenfeild and William Gaskin who undertake on the behalfe of the said Linch that he shall render his just account of the same. [There is some discrepancy as to whether Michael's surname was Smith or Linch. Further research needs to be done on this point. Editor.] (Same, pp. 285-86:) "Court Held by The Council, September-October 1696" John Hawkins' petition: "To the Honorable the debuty Governor and Councell John Hawkins humbly Sheweth: That your petitioner did formerly make Choyce of his Grandmother Mrs. Alice Wade as his Gardian, being thereunto Earnestly perswaded by his said Grandmother and other his relations the which your petitioner is much discontented in minde for his soe doeing: and humbly prays that this Honorable Court will permitt him to mak Choyce of his Father in Law Micaell Linch for his Gardian with whom and his mother your petitioner Earnestly prays to Live And your petitioner shall pray etc. /S/ John Hawkins."

Thus we know that the last marriage for Alice, mother of Elizabeth (Hawkins) Long, was to Edward Wade. (Age of Edward Wade was given in 1679 as "34 or thereabouts" - COLONIAL RECORDS OF NORTH CAROLINA (1st Series), 1-249; from Hath. 3-46 - Edward Waad aged 38 in 1680/81; thus Edward Wade was born c1642/3-45.) (Hath. 3-51:) Edw. Wade among those who signed a petition 30 June 1680 as an inhabitant of Albemarle County. Original will of Edward Waad (given in Grimes as WOOD!), of Chowan, dated 9 Aug. 1691; probated 5 Nov. 1691, p(er) Richard Plater, Clerk of Court. Wife Alice - "all that Estate She was possessed with before I marryed her, exceptinge what is already spent." To wife, my plantation & land on west side of Yauapim River. Exr.: friend Mr. Francis Hartley. Signed: Edw. Waad. Wits.: Anna her X mark Sotheil, Saml. Pricklove, John Slo-cumb, Robert Mellyne.

From: N. C. Council Minutes, and Wills and Inventories, 1677-1701, page 172 - Will of Alice Waide, widow - dated 25 April 1701. Grandson Jno. Hawkins. Grandsons Tho. & James Hawkins. Granddaughter Eliz. Hawkins. Daughter Elizabeth Long, son James Long (she no doubt refers to her son-in-law James Long, husband of her daughter Eliz. - Editor). Grandson James Long. Grandson Thos. Long. Granddaughter Mary Long. To Elizabeth "ye youngest Daughter of my Daughter Long." Exr.: grandson Jno. Hawkins (his two brothers mentioned, namely: Thomas & James, under 21). Signed by mark. Wits.: Geo. Slaide, Geo. Swaine, Vines Croply.

The foregoing items give us the names of all the children of Thomas Hawkins (d. 1696), and of his sister, Elizabeth (Hawkins) Long. It is likely that the Hawkins family lived in Virginia prior to settling in N. C.

JOHN CHASTON, son of Roger & Elizabeth (Cowley) Chaston (this surname spelled many ways: Chasten, Chastone, Cheason, Cheaston, Cheson, Chesson, Cheston, etc.)

b. 15 Oct. 1661 (Berkeley Parish Register, Hath. 3-209)
d. 13 May 1695 ("Cheson") (Berkeley Parish Register - Hath. 3-402) (intestate)

m. 21 Aug. 1684 (Berkeley Parish Register - Hath. 3-202 - "John Chaston son of Roger Chaston & Elizabeth his wife & Elizabeth Long daughter of James Long & Eles his wife weare Maried by Tho. Harris Esqr. the 21st Agust 1684.")

3. **ELIZABETH LONG**, daughter of 1. James & Alice
b. (1660's? - place unknown)

d. 24 Dec. 1687, Berkeley Parish Register - Hath. 3-364.

(After Elizabeth died, John Chaston married, 2ndly, 1688-91, Sarah ---)
CHILDREN (of John & Elizabeth Long Chaston):

14. **JAMES CHASTON** - m. 17--- Ann Garret (she a second wife?)

15. **MARY CHASTON**

Berkeley Parish Register (Hath. 3-213): "James Chaston son of John Chaston & wife Elizabeth was borne Nov. 8, 1685."

Berkeley Parish Register (but omitted by Hath.): "Mary Chaston ye Daughter of John Chaston & Elizabeth his wife was borne ye 22d. of february 1686/7."

(By his second wife, Sarah, John Chaston had a daughter, Elizabeth, born 11 May 1692, and died 17 Dec. 1693 - Berkeley Parish Register - Hath. 3-218, 219.)

Will of Sarah Long (See No. 6 - **WILLIAM LONG**, below) 1712-1718, named, among others, "cuzan James Chesson."

4. **THOMAS LONG**, son of 1. James & Alice

b. (1660's? - place unknown)

d. 28 Sept. 1721 (Berkeley Parish Register - Hath. 3-404), Perquiman Precinct, N. C. (testate)

m. 7 March 1688/89 (Berkeley Parish Register - Hath. 3-203) (testate)

REBECCA (KENT) WYATT (variously spelled Wiatt, Waite, Wayet, Wate, Wiat, Wiate, etc.), widow of Wm Wyatt, and daughter of Thomas & Ann (---) Kent

b. (1660's? - place unknown)

d. 20 Oct. 1728 (Berkeley Parish Register - Hath. 3-405) (intestate)

CHILDREN (of Thomas & Rebecca Kent Wyatt Long):

16. **JAMES LONG** - (probably died unmarried; not in father's will 1721)

17. **SARAH LONG** - m. 1709 Richard Leary

(continued)

CHILDREN (of Thomas & Rebecca Kent Wyatt Long), continued:

18. WILLIAM LONG - m. (1st) 17--- Mary ----
(2nd) 17--- Ann ----

19. JOSHUA LONG - m. (1720's?) Elizabeth ----

20. THOMAS LONG - m. (by 1735) Susannah ---

Berkeley Parish Register:

Hath. 3-203 - "Thomas Longe & Rebarky Waite by Alexr. Lillington 17th March 1688-9" (in list of marriages - Editor).

Original will of Thomas Long (SS856), of Perquimans Precinct, N. C. Dated 21 Sept. 1721; probated 10 Oct. 1721. Wife Rebecka my plantation of 470 acres, at her death the land to go to son Thomas. Son William - my plantation up ye Mill Swamp. adj. John Banks. Son Joshua - 140 acres adj. Majr. Harve's [Harvey's] Quarter. My four children: Wm, Joshua, & Thomas Long, and Sarah Leary. Exrs.: wife & son Joshua. Signed by mark. Wits.: Thomas Peirc (Peirce, Sr.), John Wiat, Joshua his X mark Calaway.

(As additional proof that No. 4 - Thomas Long IS son of James & Alice, William Long, son of James & Alice, in his will, 1712, named James & William Long, sons of his (William's) brother Thomas Long. See No. 6.)

5. GILES LONG, son of 1. James & Alice
b. (1660's? - place unknown)
d. c1691/2, testate, in N. C.
m. (1st) 11 Aug. 1687 (Berkeley Parish Register -
Hath. 3-203 - John [an error - should be Jiles or
Giles - Editor] Long and Elizabeth Charles ware
Maried by Alex. Lillington Esqr. ye 11th of
Agust 1687.")

ELIZABETH (KENT) CHARLES, widow of Wm Charles Jr.,
& daughter of Thomas & Ann (----) Kent
b. (1660's? - place unknown)
d. 14 April 1688 (Berkeley Parish Register - but
omitted by Hathaway - "Elizabeth Longe ye wife of
Jeiles Longe died ye 14th of April 1688.")
m. (2nd) c1689-90

b.
d. (living 1691/2)

CHILDREN (of Giles Long & 1st wife Eliz. Kent Charles Long):
21. ----- LONG - died young

CHILDREN (of Giles Long & 2nd wife -----):
22. ----- LONG

Original will of Giles Long (SS856) - a nuncupative will - dated 12 & 13 of Feb. 1691/2 - "Giles Long" - all to wife & child. Wife the executor. /S/ Edward Smethwicke, Thomas(?) ffarloe(? probably Harloe).**

Berkeley Parish Register (Hath. 3-215) - "---- Long daughter of Joiles [Jeiles or Jiles - Editor] Long & wife Elizabeth was borne April 10, 1688." (Hath. 3-364) - "---- Longe ye daughter of Joiles Longe died ye 12th of April 1688."

Elizabeth Kent married (1st) 8 Nov. 1683 to Wm Charles Jr. (Hath. 3-202 - "William Charles son of William Charles & Abigail his wife & Elizabeth Kent ye daughter of Thomas Kent & Ann his wife weare Maried ye 8th of November 1683.") (Perquimans Monthly Meeting [Quaker] - 7 of 9 Mo. 1683 - William Charles at liberty to marry Elizabeth Kent.) Wm Charles died, testate, in 1687 (omitted by Hathaway in the Berkeley Parish Register: "----les d. 17 April 1687."), naming wife Elizabeth, daughter Jane, brother John Charles, and James Hogg (Grimes 70). Jane was born "First of October" 1685, Berkeley Parish Register (Hath. 3-212).

6. WILLIAM LONG, son of 1. James & Alice
 b. (late 1660's or early 1670's - place unknown)
 d. c1712, testate, Perquimans Precinct, N. C.
 m. 6 Jan. 1697/8 (Berkeley Parish Register - Hath. 3-408)

SARAH (KENT) GONSOLVO JOHNSON, widow of Lawrence Gonsolvo (the names sometimes spelled Gonsalvo, Consalvo, Gonzales, etc.), and widow of John Johnson; daughter of Thomas & Ann (---) Kent
 b. (1650's or 1660's? - place unknown)
 d. 3 May 1718 (Perquimans Births, Deaths, Marriages, Brands & Flesh Marks, 1701-1820 (Archives), testate, Perquimans Precinct, N. C.

CHILDREN (of Wm & Sarah Kent Gonsolvo Johnson Long):

Apparently Sarah had no children by any of her three husbands; if she did, they obviously died young & unmarried. (Her son Thomas died young - see below.)

Sarah Kent married (1st) (before 1684), as his second wife, to Lawrence Gonsolvo (various spellings - see above), Sr. He died 27 Dec. 1687 (Hath. 3-364), testate, mentioning but not naming his wife and children (Grimes 137). Lawrence Sr. had a son Lawrence Jr. by a previous marriage, and a son Thomas by his marriage to Sarah Kent (Thomas Gonsolvo was born 17 Oct. 1684 (Hath. 3-212), who erroneously gives the name as James, and died the day after his father, on 28 Dec. 1687 (Hath. 3-364)). Lawrence Jr. died in 1698, testate (Grimes 137 - who also lists a will for Thomas in 1698, but this latter is actually a second will for Lawrence), leaving

** From: THE COLONIAL RECORDS OF NORTH CAROLINA (2nd Series) - Higher-Court Records, 1670-1696 - Vol. II, p. 390 - Albemarle County Court, Aug. 1693 - "Upon proveing a Noate by Mr. Caleb Calloway ordered that he be paid to him thirty shillings out of the Estate Gyles Long deceased."

leaving all to his father-in-law [step-father] and mother [step-mother], not named (but this would be William & Sarah Long). Sarah (Kent) Gonsalvo married (2nd) 1 June 1689 to John Johnson (Hath. 3-203 - who gives Gonsalvo as "Gunfallis"). John Johnson left a will dated 1693 (Grimes 188) in which he named wife Sarah and son-in-law [step-son, actually his wife's step-son] Lawrence Gonsalvo. Sarah (Kent) Gonsolvo Johnson married (3rd) 6 Jan. 1697/8 to William Long (Hath. 3-408).

Original will of William Long (SS856) of Perquimans Precinct, N. C. Dated 2 June 1701; probated last Tues. in July 1712. To wife Sarah the plantation I bought of Thomas Norcom. To brother Thomas Long's two children, James & Wm, my plantation which I now live on. To Sarah Long and Josuway (Joshua) Long. 12 Pence to brother John Long. Exx.: wife Sarah. Signed by mark. Wits.: Thomas his X mark Long, John Foster, John Stepney.

Original will of Sarah Long (SS856) of Perquimans Precinct, N. C. Dated 10 Sept. 1712; probated 8 July 1718. To brother-in-law Tho. Long - a hand mill. "Brother Thomas Long." Sister Rebekah Long. Sister Mary Perce (Pierce). Brother-in-law Tho. Perce. To Cornelius Leary son of Richard Leary. To Sarah Leary. To "Cuzun" John Wiatt. Servant W(illm) Tayler, until his brother Jonathan Tayler comes & takes care of him further, & servant Charles Houghton. To Josuway Long the plantation called "ye ould feild," at ye creek's mouth, & to his brother William Long the plantation where I now live. To John Wiatt the plantation on the other side of the creek. To father-in-law Thomas Leper [step-father]. To "Cuzan" James Chesson. Rest of estate to Thomas Long son of Thomas Long, & all ye children of Tho. Perce, John Barrow, and John Wiatt. Exrs.: brother-in-law Thos. Long & Thomas Perce Sr. To Sarah(?) Barrow(?). Signed by mark. Wits.: James his X mark Cheson, Willm. his X mark Tetteton, Richd. Leary.

- 7. ROBERT LONG, son of 1. James & Alice
 - b. (around 1670? - place unknown)
 - c.
 - d.

(This Robert Long may or may not be identical with a Robert Long who resided in Chowan County early 1700's.) ***

Chowan Co. Deeds, Book B No. 1 (Hath. 1-623):

"Robert Long, to George Smith. 140 acres on Agnaneechy Swamp; 26th Sept., 1718. Test, Thomas Smith, Joseph Tines."

"Same, to John Cotton. 100 acres adjoining land of Henry Jones; Sept. 30, 1718. Test, Thomas, Wm Green."

(See Land Grants, further on in this article, for more Robert Long data.)

*** Hathaway, in the foregoing deeds, 1718, spelled the name LONG, but the spelling in original recording is LANG - probably no kin to the Longs.

- 8. JOHN LONG, son of 1. James & Alice
 - b. 7 Sept. 1673 (Berkeley Parish Register - Hath. 3-208 - "John Long the son of James Long & Ales his wife was borne the 7th Septemb. 1673.")
 - (continued next page)

8. JOHN LONG, son of 1. James & Alice - continued
 d. (no record found)
 m. 28 Jan. 1697/8 (Berkeley Parish Register, Hath.
 3-408 - "John Long (son of James and wife Ales)
 and Susan Ames (Relict of George) were married
 Jany. 28, 1697-8, by John Barrow")
 SUSAN (GEORGE) AMES, widow of George Ames, and
 daughter of ---
 b. (1670's? - place unknown)
 d. (no record found)

CHILDREN (of John Long and wife Susan (George) Ames):

23. ELIZABETH LONG

John Long (No. 8) was named in will of his brother William, dated 2 June 1701 (See No. 6 - William Long). The John Long on 1712 and 1713 Tax Lists of Perquimans may be this John, or his nephew John, son of his brother James Long Jr. No John Long deeds in Perquimans.

The foregoing pages list James Long (Sr.), his seven children, and fifteen of his grandchildren. Below are data on some of the fifteen grandchildren and their descendants.

9. JAMES LONG, son of 2. James & Elizabeth (Hawkins)
 Long
 b. (1680's, possibly early 1690's?), Perq. Prct.
 d. c1734, testate, Chowan Prct., N. C.
 m. (by 1711)(see will of No. 2. James Long)
 ANN -----
 b.
 d.

CHILDREN (of James Long & wife Ann ---; sons are listed in order of birth; it is not known just where Elizabeth fits in as to order of birth):
 24. JAMES LONG - m. (by 1731?) Mary -----

25. GILES LONG

26. JOSHUA LONG - m. (c1744?) Jemima -----

27. JOHN LONG

28. ANDREW LONG - m. 1756 Ann Jones

29. ELIZABETH LONG

Chowan Co. Deeds (Hath. 2-457) - "James Long and wife Ann, to Joshua Turner. 100 acres called the River Neck, on the Sound, July 17, 1719. Test, ----- Hawkins, John Swain."

(Archives, File No. SS856:) Original will of James Long of Chowan Prct., N. C. Dated 1 Sept. 1731; probated in Chowan, April 1734. (No wife named or mentioned.) Eldest son James - 100 acres where sd son doth live, beginning at head of Deep Branch. Second son Giles - 150 acres, where I now live, adj. my brother Thomas Long; if Giles dies without heir, then to my 2 youngest sons, John and Andrew. Third son Joshua Long - my plantation purchased of John Wilkey (Wilkes? Ed.) called "Wilkess ould feild." (Except 50 acres of the foregoing tract to son Andrew.) Son John - 112 acres, called "ye holes." Youngest son Andrew - 50 acres out of his brother Giles' tract, and 50 acres out of his brother Joshua's tract. Daughter Elizabeth Long. Four youngest sons: Giles, Joshua, John, & Andrew. Executor: son Giles Long. Signed by name. Wits.: Rich. Leary, Thos. Leary, Cornelius Leary.

10. THOMAS LONG, son of 2. James & Eliz. (Hawkins) Long
 - b. (probably 1680's or 1690's)
 - d. (probably in Tyrrell Co., N. C.)
 - m. (by 1715)
 - ELIZABETH ---
 - b.
 - d.

CHILDREN: (not traced)

(From: Winslow's HISTORY OF PERQUIMANS COUNTY - p. 67:-) Perq. Deed Book A, No. 372 - "Sept 1, 1715. Thomas Long, & Elizabeth his wife of ye Pre'ct of Chowan, to Richard Widby of Perq. Pre'ct for 20 Pounds Tract of Land 125a, called 'ye Rich Land,' adj said Whidby. Test' Joseph Sutton Sen'r, Wm Havett."

Tyrrell Co., N. C., Deed Book 7, p. 19 - 1730 - Land from Lords Proprietors to Thomas Long.

12. JOHN LONG, son of 2. James & Eliz. (Hawkins) Long
 - b. (1680's or 1690's)
 - d.

No record of wife and children. He was willed land by his father in 1711.

16. JAMES LONG, son of 4. Thos. & Rebecca (Kent) Wyatt Long
 - b. 24 Oct. 1689, Berkeley Parish Register (Hath. 3-216)
 - d.

No record of wife and children. May have died unmarried, since he was not named in his father's will in 1721. He, and his brother William, were named 1712 in the will of his uncle, No. 6. William Long (will dated 1701).

18. WILLIAM LONG, son of 4. Thomas & Rebecca (Kent)
 Wyatt Long
 b. 13 Aug. 1695, Berkeley Parish Register (Hath. 3-368)
 d. c1759, testate, Perquimans Co., N. C.
 m. (1st) (c1719?)
 MARY ---
 b.
 d. (1720's or 1730's)
 m. (2nd) (c1732?)
 ANN ---
 b.
 d.

(Ann m., 2nd., around 1760, to Thomas McNider - a Chowan Co. family)

CHILDREN: (by 1st wife, Mary:-)

30. SARAH LONG - m. (c1740?) Jacob Wyatt

31. THOMAS LONG - probably died young

32. WILLIAM LONG

CHILDREN: (by 2nd wife, Ann:-)

33. JOSHUA LONG - probably died young - not named in father's will

34. THOMAS LONG - died young

35. ELIZABETH LONG - died young - not named in father's will

36. JAMES LONG - died c1761, under age

37. THOMAS LONG - died c1761, under age

38. REUBIN LONG

39. SIMEON LONG - m. 1778 Grizzle Newbold

Berkeley Parish Register (Hath. 3-388:) Children of Wm & Mary Long:
 Sarah b. --- Nov. 1720; Thomas b. 5 Nov. 1723; Wm b. 20 Aug. 1725.
 Berkeley Parish Register (Hath. 3-388:) Children of Wm & Ann Long:
 Joshua b. 30 (original gives 25 - Ed.) Nov. 1733; Thomas b. 23 Sept.
 1736; Elizabeth b. 13 Dec. 1742; James b. 3 March 1745; Thomas b. 22
 Feb. 1748/9; Reuben b. 17 April 1752; (omitted by Hath.:) Simeon b.
 29 Oct. 1754

(Archives, SS856:) Original will of William Long, dated 10 July 1758;
 probated April 1759. Wm Long of Perq. Co., N. C. Wife Ann. Children:
 Simeon, Thomas, Reuben (land where son Wm now lives, adj. Banks). Four
 children: James, Thomas, Reuben, Simeon. Son Wm. Two grandsons, Lemuel
 & Ichabod. Grdson Joshua Wyatt son of Jacob. Grddau. Mary Wyatt dau. of

19. JOSHUA LONG, son of 4. Thomas & Rebecca (Kent)
 Wyatt Long
 b. 30 Oct. 1698, Berkeley Parish Register (Hath.
 3-370).
 d. 1741, testate, Perquimans Co., N. C.
 m. (1720-30?)
 ELIZABETH ---
 b.
 d.

(Elizabeth m., 2nd., c1742, Jeremiah Pratt Jr.; she m., 3rd., Thomas Williams.)

CHILDREN:

40. THOMAS LONG (Jr.) - m. Sarah --- (m. late 1740's?)

41. JOSHUA LONG - died a minor, unmarried

42. SARAH LONG - m. John Stepney (he was dead by 1756)

Perquimans Co., Estate Papers - LONG - No date - Division of Joshua Long (who died testate): Divided among Jeremiah Pratt, Thomas Long, Sarah Long, and Joshua Long.

Original will of Joshua Long (Archives, File # SS856) - Will of Joshua Long of Perquimans Co., N. C. Will dated 20 May 1741; probated July 1741. Wife Elizabeth (spelled "Elezebeth") - "to bring up the childrin." To son Thomas - the manner plantation whereon I now dwell & 140 acres adj. plantation of Col. Harvey which was left to me by my father. To son Joshua - the plantation I purchased of John Banks, & 100 acres on Yopim River which I purchased of Wm Wyatt, & 50 acres at the sound side which was left to me by my brother John Wyatt in his will. Daughter Sarah. Executors: wife Elizabeth & brother Thomas Long, & Wm Haskins (Hoskins), & Joseph Sutten. Signed by name. Wits.: Nathl. Carruthers, John Banckes (Banks), Robert Harman (Harmon).

Perquimans Co. Estate Papers: Dated 19 Jan. 1741/42 - Petition of Thomas Long, executor of will of Josheway Long, dec'd., along with wife of sd Joshua - "thee Estate is wasting," no "dew Care taken to give the children Edccation" - prays that the eldest son & his estate be given to petitioner's care, he being both "unkill" & godfather to him.

Perquimans Co. Estate Papers - Division of No. 41. (above) Joshua Long, minor, dated 13 April 1756. Estate divided into 8 equal parts and distributed as follows:

1. Thomas Williams in right of his wife.
 2. Mary Pratt, orphan
 3. Jeremiah Pratt, orphan
 4. Deborah Pratt, orphan
 5. Richard Pratt, orphan
 6. Joseph Pratt, orphan
- (continued next page)

7. Wm Stepney, representative of John Stepney, deceased
 8. Joshua & Thomas Long, representatives of Thomas Long, deceased.
 (The 8 foregoing - 9 names - were the mother of the deceased, his 5 Pratt half-brothers & half-sisters, his nephew Wm Stepney, his nephews Joshua & Thomas Long, sons of his brother Thomas Long. Editor.)

20. THOMAS LONG, son of 4. Thomas and Rebecca (Kent) Wyatt Long
 b. (c1700 or very early 1700's)
 d. 1779-81, testate, Perquimans Co., N. C.
 m. (by c1735)
 SUSANNAH ---
 b.
 d. (not named in husband's will, 1779)

CHILDREN:

43. SARAH LONG - m. c1752 Benjamin Scarborough

44. THOMAS LONG JR. - m. 17-- Sarah ---

45. ESTHER LONG - m. (by 1774?) Jonathan Skinner

46. LYDIA LONG - m. 17-- ----- Donaldson (Donalson)

47. EDWARD LONG - d. c1783, intestate, Perq. Co. (unmarried?)

48. NATHAN LONG - m. 1783 Sarah Coleson (Perq. Co. marriage bond)

From a Scarborough Bible: (Hath. 3-474) - "Sarah Long, the Daughter of Thomas Long and Susannah his wife, was born ye 9th Day of Janry abt 10 Clock at night, 1736-7."

No. 44 (above) Thomas Long Jr., died c1769, Perquimans Co., N. C., intestate - inventory dated 1769. Perquimans Co. Estate Papers - 1774 - Division of estate of Thomas Long Jr. - 2/3 to daughter Charlotte Long, and 1/3 to Thomas Harman in right of his wife. (Thus Sarah, widow of Thomas Long, married Thomas Harman - Editor) (For further data on Jonathan & Esther Long Skinner, see Winslow's HISTORY OF PERQUIMANS COUNTY, pp. 241, 280.)

Will of Thomas Long

Perquimans Wills (Hath. 3-176) - /dated 1779, probated 1781. Will of Thomas Long - no wife named. Children: Edward, Nathan, Lydia Donaldson, Hester Skinner, Sarah Scarbrough. Grandchildren: Eliz. Long, Miles Scarbrough, Peterson Scarbrough, Susanna Scarbrough, Charlotte Long. Cousin Wm Long.

1782 - Account of estate of Thomas Long, by Edward Long, administrator.
 1782 - Division of estate of Thomas Long - among: Esther Skinner, Lydia Donalson, Nathan Long, Edward Long, Charlott Long.

Below are data on some of the great-grandsons of 1. James Long, & their families:

24. JAMES LONG, son of 9. James & Ann (---) Long
 b.
 d. c1752, testate, Tyrrell Co., N. C.
 m. (by 1731?)
 MARY ---
 b.
 d.

CHILDREN: (as named in the will-)

49. JAMES LONG - m. 1753 Ann Worley (Tyrrell Co. marriage bonds)

50. STEPHEN LONG

51. LEVI LONG

52. ISAAC LONG

53. MARY LONG - m. Samuel Norman

54. ANN LONG

55. JEMIMA LONG

56. SARAH LONG

57. Possibly a dau. who m. Richard Burtenshell

James willed 50 acres to the heirs of Richard Burtenshell, dec'd. Exrs. of the will were his (James') wife Mary, son James Long, brother Giles Long.

25. GILES LONG, son of 9. James & Ann (---) Long
 b.
 d.

(This Giles Long may or may not be the Giles Long who left a will 1782 in Tyrrell Co., N. C., naming at least Nehemiah, Thomas, & James. This line not traced.)

26. JOSHUA LONG, son of 9. James & Ann (---) Long
 b.
 d. 1750-54, testate, Tyrrell Co., N. C.
 m. (c1744?)
 JEMIMA ---
 b.
 d.

(For CHILDREN, see next page)

(continued from previous page)

CHILDREN: (Of 26. Joshua & Jemima --- Long) (as named in the will--)
58. PRISCILLA ("Pirsila") LONG

59. KEZIAH LONG

60. ESTER LONG

(File SS856 - Archives:-)

Will named wife Jamima. The 3 daus. were all under age. My plantation to my "Eldis Brothers son Stephen Long." Exrs.: wife Jamima & friend Joshua Swain. Wits.: Andrew Long, Pirsles(?) Priscilla(?) Long, Giles Long.

27. JOHN LONG, son of 9. James & Ann (---) Long

b.

d.

(This may or may not be the John Long who left a will 1757 in Tyrrell Co., N. C. [Olds] naming: Robin, Susanna, Thomas, Francis, Ware, Sarah, John, Richard, Shadrack. This line not traced.)

28. ANDREW LONG, son of 9. James & Ann (---) Long

b.

d.

(This may or may not be the Andrew Long who m. 1756 Ann Jones [Tyrrell Co. marriage bond] and left will 1785 in Tyrrell Co. [Olds] naming Ann, Jeremiah, James, Wm, Elizabeth, & Mary. This line not traced.)

NOTE: The Longs not traced any further. Greatest effort has been to untangle the earliest generations. Please advise the Editor of any errors detected, since it is too much to hope that these pages are 100% free from mistakes. Following are some miscellaneous Long data:

Joshua Calloway left will 1742, Perquimans Co., N. C., & willed 5 Pounds to daughter Ann Long. Thomas Long was a witness to the will. Berkeley Parish Register (Hath. 3-380): Ann Calloway, dau. of Joshua & Elizabeth, born 15 Feb. 1718/19.

Chowan Co., N. C. ~ 1717 Tax List - James Long ~ 500 acres ~ 1 poll
 Tho. Long ~ 700 acres ~ 1 poll
 Wo. [Widow] Long ~ 700 acres ~ 2 polls
 1721 Tax List - Elizabeth Long ~ 500 (acres)
 Tho. Long ~ 200

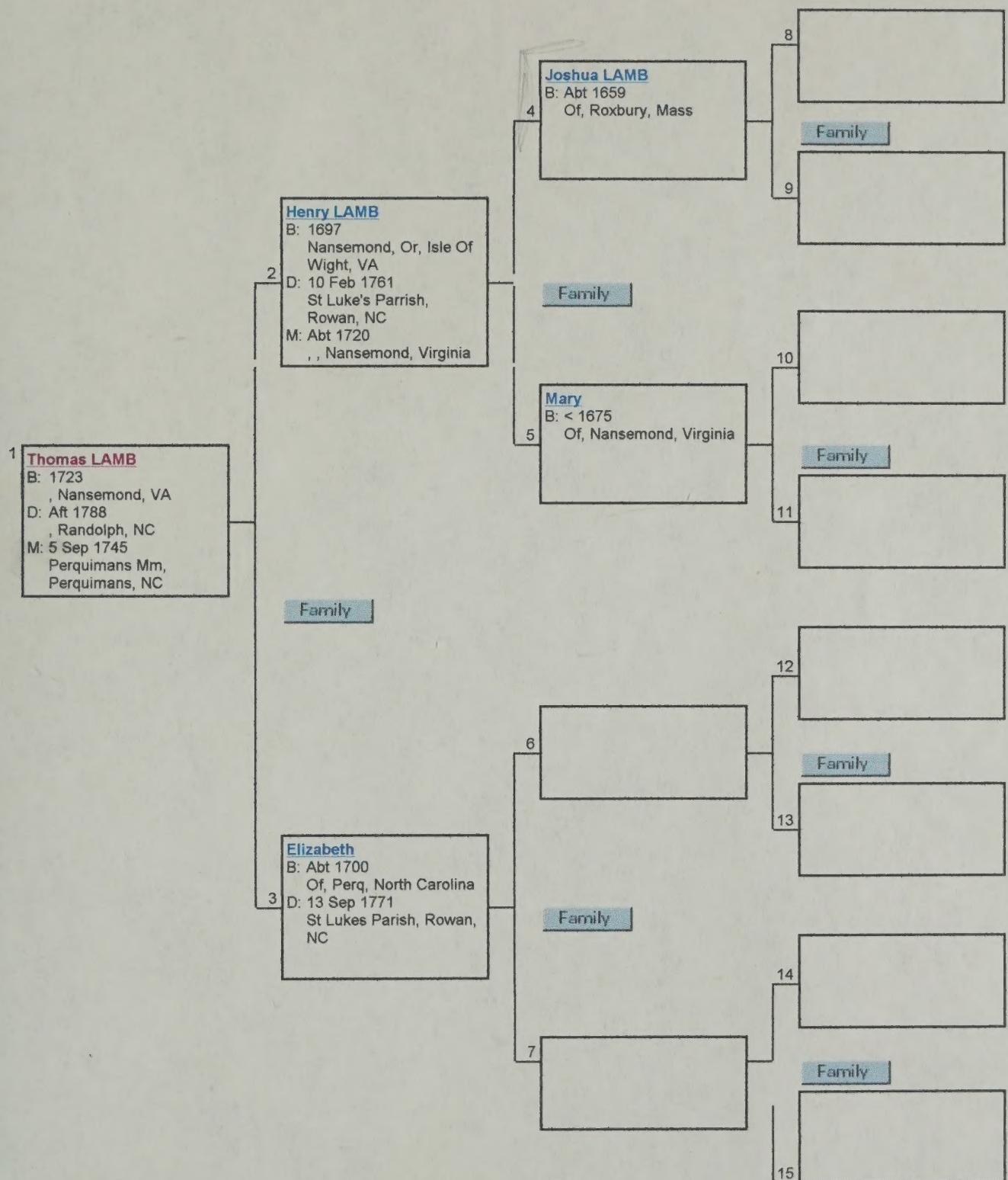
(To be continued)

NOTE: This LONG GENEALOGY ties in with the KENT GENEALOGY which appeared in the Winter 1964 issue of this magazine, pages 1379-83.

* * * * *

Pedigree Chart

FamilySearch® Ancestral File™ v4.19



© 1999 by Intellectual Reserve, Inc. All rights reserved. English approval: 3/1999
 Use of this site constitutes your acceptance of these [Conditions of Use](#). Last updated: 3/22/1999
[Privacy Policy](#). Last updated: 3/22/1999

